

Did you know that the historical crucifixion event with the Living Word is subtly (allegorized) and very cleverly repeated with the Written Word and we are not cognizant of it?



# The Untold History of Your English Bibles & Which of These Bibles Is God's Word?

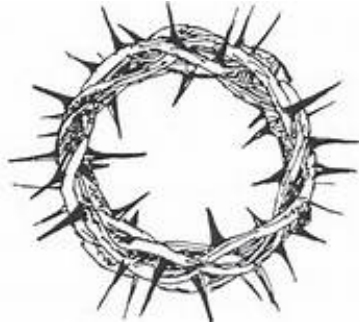


"Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read" (Isaiah 34:16)

## After reading this book, you will be able to answer the following questions

- Was King James a homosexual? (The king who authorized the translation of the King James Version Bible.) Some persons claim he was, but the evidence proves he was not.
- Did you know that there are only two sources from which came all of our Bible versions available today? Did you know modern-day scholars are erroneously trying to add a third source?
- Did you know that the King James Version came from one of the sources and all of the modern versions came from the other source?
- Did you know that the Jehovah's Witness Bible (The New World Translation) and the modern versions are all using the same Hebrew and Greek source?
- Did you know that the Jehovah's Witness Bible (The New World Translation) was the first Bible in 1961 to change the word, "servant" to "slave?" (The word servant is used throughout the KJV.) After this change, modern versions begin changing "servant" to "slave."
- Do you think the authors of modern versions will soon change the reading at the end of John 1:1 to "a god" instead of "God?"
- Did you know that "Lucifer" at Is. 14:12 in modern versions was replaced with "the morning star?" But who is the morning star at Rev. 22:16 in the KJV? The Hebrew word for "star" is nowhere found in the original Hebrew text in this verse.
- Did you know that 99% of all the evidence (manuscripts) available today in museums around the world agrees with the KJV reading?
- Are there thousands of changes between the 1611 edition of the KJV Bible and the KJV Bible we have today?
- Why did the modern versions change "IN" to "ON" when referring to the way the mark of the beast will be applied to the forehead or the right hand?
- Do the Apocryphal books belong with the 66 books of the Bible?
- Can we trust the **FOOTNOTES** in our Bibles to support scriptural verses?
- Do modern-day Bible scholars believe in the doctrine of preservation?
- Why do you think we are **NOW** discovering that the meaning of the Hebrew and Greek words in our modern-day Hebrew and Greek dictionaries are very different to the word choices used in the KJV Bible?
- Which Bible is the easiest book to read?
- Are the archaic words found in the King James Bible outdated or dead?
- Is there any scientific proof of the existence of a perfect Bible?
- Who is Gail Riplinger? The author who wrote "New Age Bible Version," "In Awe of Thy Word" and the seriously revealing book called "Hazardous Materials." When these books were published, "World War Three" began among the Bible scholarship elites.

**All correspondence can be sent to:**  
**Info@Bibleversiontruth.com**  
**Written by: P.K. Hanna (E0523)**



# DID YOU KNOW THAT THE HISTORICAL CRUCIFIXION EVENT WITH THE LIVING WORD IS SUBTLY (ALLEGORIZED) AND VERY CLEVERLY REPEATED WITH THE WRITTEN WORD AND WE ARE NOT COGNIZANT OF IT?

Are you guilty before God, like His “chosen people” two thousand years ago in Jerusalem (representing Christians today), of (mentally and intellectually) crucifying the Written Word (the Bible) like they did the Living Word (Jesus Christ)? You really need to find out! Think of what is at stake here: REWARDS! Read, please read!

Just like how the living Word was arrested, “despised and rejected of men,” accused by false witnesses, condemned and crucified; Bible scholars (like the chief priests and elders of the people representing preachers and teachers today) are intellectually performing the same ungodly act to the Written Word (they despised and reject it today).

Like the crowd, who were influenced by the religious leaders, lobbied for Barabbas (a murderer representing watered-down modern-day Bible version

assassins) as the replacement for “The Living Word,” these crooked religious leaders in Jesus’ day representing leaders of our modern Bible version crowd, lobbied for Westcott and Hort Greek text (two false witnesses) as the replacement for “The Written Word;” thus, sending “The Written Word” on the way to “Golgotha” to be “crucified.”

What we have seen thus far is the procession to “Golgotha,” and “the nailing to the cross.” We will soon see the manifestation of Amos 8:11, (the vast religious population will abandon God’s Word, “**until he be taken out of the way**”) or the final crucifixion “hours” of The Written Word; (II Thessalonians 2:7-12) afterwards, that Wicked One shall be revealed.

The Written Word (John 1:1) just like the Living Word is on the same blood-trail of “crucifixion” by God’s “chosen people.”

(Isaiah 53:2-5)

Like an annoying telephone, ringing in the middle of the night or a loud and frantic midnight knocking on the front door, RC Trench's book (Read Chapter Six) invoked and summoned an illegal and vicious group of men to gather in judgment to "take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed" (The Written Word) saying, "let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us." (Psalm 2:3) The men met "in the middle of the night," in their "closed door secret chambers" (swearing to secrecy

and not divulging anything to the non-membership public), until the judgment was unanimously announced by all participating members (including Frederick Scrivener): Guilty! Guilty! Immediately, before any outside KJB "defence debate" interference, the sentencing was quickly read and carried out: bruise and break the Written Word's bands; get rid of its cords from among us and crucify it; then let us replace it with liars (false witnesses) and a murderer (Barabbas).

# Notes to you the reader

- **Browse the entire book**, quickly scanning all the pages (**pictures, topic headings and subheadings**) for a complete overview of the volume and type of information provided. This author tried covering all relevant topics and issues relating to modern Bible versions and compared them with the Authorized King James Version (also listed as the King James Bible or The Authorized Version and abbreviated as KJV, KJB or AV). To reduce the number of pages required in this book, general information is given. The reader is therefore encouraged to get the details from the reference materials listed. The numbers [1] through [12] found as you read, are books and videos to find references and related information. Please note that these books have lots of additional references. The title heading, “Some Books & Videos To Examine” list their names.
- **It may appear** in some places as you read this book that this author believes the **ENGLISH** King James Version (KJV) is the **ONLY** preserved text that survived for centuries. To **correct this perception** and as is clearly reported in Chapter One (“The Untold History of your English Bible”), this author believes that God’s Word can be found intact and without error in many other languages of the world (French, Italian, Spanish, German, etc.). However, throughout this book, as is mentioned on the front cover, our focus will be on the English translation. It is the text that will be examined and magnified as you read. Thus, the KJV is the Bible God used to carry His Word to English-speaking nations.
- Also, as you read this book, you will notice **repeated paragraphs** and sentences that are seen in several other sections. The reason for this is to establish each section to be independent of the other; that is, if you the reader were to copy and separate them for discussions or debates. They are also repeated to somewhat “hammer” the point, (like what is many times seen in God’s Word) for serious emphasis that needs the reader’s attention.
- Every so often, **there will be new sections and extensions to this book** along with chapters and topic headings. You the reader are encouraged to return from time to time to examine these new and improved materials. They will primarily be introduced to build a stronger foundation, supporting the KJV text; hence, refuting scholars who hate and despise this text with a passion and will do anything in their power to see its demise. The code in the bracket below will indicate when fresh and advanced details were added. The “E” in the bracket represents the word “Edition” and the four-digit numbers that follow (representing the month and year) will indicate that there was new information added to help strengthen the text defences against our modern-day army of ruthless scoffers.
- Finally, if you feel this book has been helpful, then **make copies** of it and give them to friends. You can also read it online or print a copy from [www.Bibleversiontruth.com](http://www.Bibleversiontruth.com). **The pages found in the section called, “The Book Trailer,” can be used and given out instead. This trailer is a short version of the entire book and has proven helpful to light-readers.**

**All correspondence can be sent to: [info@Bibleversiontruth.com](mailto:info@Bibleversiontruth.com)  
Written by: P.K. Hanna (E0523)**

# Interesting thought provoking excerpts found throughout this book

**Men** just love correcting God's grammar; even our very own Christian brothers and sisters who follow the natural ways of the world. Read what Paul had to say about God's methods of speaking to us in I Corinthians 1:18-31 to 2:1-16. Does God use incorrect or poor grammar to convey a message or thought in His Word? God can and does anything He pleases.

Modern-day scholars and grammarians, using their "learnt-in-the-classroom" skills, change and modify words and verses in the Bible, to convey how they want (or believed) the text should read. **Remember** what Satan did in Genesis 3:4: he changed ("corrected") what God said by adding the word "**not**" to God's instructions in Genesis 2:17. ("thou shalt surely die" changed to "ye shall **NOT** surely die.")

In Acts 4:13 the disciples' language grammar and speech were not proper among the scholarly elites even though they spoke under the power and influence of the Holy Spirit. They spoke a common and simple language and were despised by the elders of the people who heard and read nothing except it was polished and eloquent. (They recognized them as "unlearned and ignorant men" because of their "bad" grammar.) **Remember what Jesus said in Mark 13:11 and Luke 21:12-15?** As men hated the living Word without a cause, today they hate ("despised and rejected of men") the Written Word because of the written language grammar God used (which is really, without a cause).

Always keep in mind the methods God use to get our attention and speak to us: He uses, many times, the "low and smelly stable" approach to communicate with us, a method that can only be discerned and received by humble hearts filled with FAITH. (Matthew 5:3-12) To illustrate this: Sometimes He sends "a despised and smelly beggar;" perhaps an angel in disguise to communicate (speaking broken English) or get our attention; but, many times we do not or can not discern this because of our very own self-learnt pride. Imagine for a moment, a little child condemning and telling

**the people to get right and repent (Jeremiah 1:6). Do you think they would listen to him/her?**

.....

Men applied age-testing methods on the aged-old manuscripts and claim that they are the oldest and most ancient copies to date. The question then is: Are the scientific age testing methods when applied to these ancient manuscripts (the actual writing materials used: papyrus or parchment) a reliable method of testing "TEXT" superiority? The answer is NO! The text is the issue, not the materials used to write it on! The only way to test true Christian TEXT superiority is to follow the blood trail.

.....

"...Like Jesus Christ who was the Word, who was God (John 1:1) embodied with flesh and was the only physical representation of God (that we could have once touch, feel, handle, hold and speak to) is also with us today embodied with words that are placed on the pages of a physical book that we can touch, feel, handle, hold and read from. You may ask: how is this possible? Only God knows because, with Him, ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE. There is a Spirit behind or in the surface text; there is a mysterious power source active, behind or in the actual words!"

.....

"...there must be a spirit of theological blindness (actual spiritual devils) sent from the camp of Satan that has kept us locked up in a mental prison and unless we take a serious independent approach to finding God and **READING** His true Word for ourselves, we will remain Satan's prisoners, "entangled with the yoke of bondage" for life. If Satan can counterfeit most godly things, then he certainly can somehow counterfeit a spirit (an evil spirit) embodying (or channeling through) the actual words of a counterfeit Bible. Thus, spiritual blindness as long as these reading materials are being mentally consumed. We can see this manifested with some of the well-known religious organization groups that are among us today."

.....

There is a big difference between someone who learned a foreign language in the classroom and someone who was gifted by God to speak the language in a vernacular way including all the idioms and tongue-twisting pronunciations. Think about it: when the scholar speaks his "learnt-in-the-classroom" language, the natives know immediately he is foreign. When God gifted individuals with the ability to speak other languages, the natives cannot tell if the person is foreign. Several of the KJV translators were gifted by God and was never taught the language in the classroom. Therefore, if any English word



choices were off from the original intent of the author (God), they would have immediately picked it up.

.....

Today, in the minds of average Christians, all dictionaries and lexicons are correct and everything else on the contrary is wrong, including the KJV Bible. This is how it's taught in the classroom of colleges and universities.

Do you know if God allowed His words (or any part of it that He truly said and meant) to get lost through hundreds of years of copying and the translation process, He would not be faithful; this act of allowing His words to get lost would be an INTENTIONAL act of unfaithfulness because of who our God is and His great and mighty powers: the power to keep it preserved throughout history just by simply speaking it. **(John 12:48)** Think about it: we cannot be held accountable to it if it (or any part of it) did get lost. We would then be able to present strong arguments in our defence in the courtroom of God's presence for what is and was not found in all Bible versions including those that point to Satan as God.

The conclusion of the matter really is that God has wasted His time if He did not preserve His inspired words for us today as He promised He would. Also, to believe that He did waste His time because we do not have all of His words with us today is FOOLISH!

.....

There are enormous amounts of satanic scholarship attacking and infiltrating everything Holy and Godly today.

.....

Do you know that some of our "trusted" Bible scholars attended Luciferian meetings with Madam Blavatsky? When you hang out with someone infested with fleas, what happens? So then, why should we trust their Hebrew and Greek dictionary and lexicon study tools?

.....

In modern versions, Satan's biggest cover-up is targeting the fundamental doctrines of God's Word (the deity of Christ, hell, salvation, spiritual growth, etc.) by corrupting them (all verses that point the lost to the narrow way that leads to finding God and eternal life); he then appears to "enhance" or "improve upon" verses and passages that are inspiring, uplifting, comforting, encouraging, stimulating, arousing, etc. He decorates language in modern versions with just the "right" words that "appear righteous unto men, but within...are full of hypocrisy and iniquity." (Matt. 23:25-28). It would read like the Bible, but very deceptive in contents. How else do you think he will deceive the "**WHOLE WORLD?**" (Rev. 12:9) **BY DECEPTION!**

.....

Surprisingly, several hundred years old manuscripts are today being discovered more frequently. Sadly though, because they were written several hundred years ago, today they are widely and generally accepted as authentic among the scholarly elites. To truly get the point, anyone can write a book today with nonsense reading of Christian life and it probably would widely and generally be accepted as authentic, let's say in the year 3712 A.D. by the same pompous group.

.....

Satan intentionally included missing verses in his Bible to create long-lasting "no-confident of doubt" in the preservation of God's Word. If doubt is created with any ONE SINGLE verse in the scriptures, then the doctrine of the preservation of God's Word collapses. If Satan can maintain and sustain this no-confident perception in the communication of God's Word, then he has successfully accomplished his no-confidence mission amongst Christians. Therefore, missing verses must **visually** remain in Satan's Bible for future generations to assist in accomplishing his goals of Isaiah 14:13-14.

.....

God used the power of scriptural memorization among Christians to preserve and carry His Word to the people. This was because carrying a Bible manuscript was difficult to hide and very dangerous. No doubt, Christians smiled to themselves as they watched their enemies pull apart personal belongings, hunting and desperately searching for a physical manuscript that was already consumed to memory. Intense persecution caused significant scriptural memorization discipline among Christians. To understand their mindset during this time is to comprehend the fact that they had mentally prepared (or made up their minds) to exchange their very own lives to preserve God's Word. His words were seriously precious to them; much more precious than life itself. Other methods God used to preserve His Word were the spiritual gift of discernment and speaking in tongues (or other languages). These gifts were prevalent among early Christians. Many of them were super sensitive to spiritual things; and like the Apostle Paul, spoke several different languages **fluently**. God's wisdom and "Power!" was/is/always so awesome, where in some pockets of history and in some provinces, He disassembled the "nuts," "bolts" and "machine parts" of His eternal Word (like the overhauling of commercial jet engineering), preserving them in fragments, uncials scripts, lectionaries, quotes from born-again Christians (the true church's fathers), other vernacular versions, etc., scattering and sending them where ever His children (Christians) migrated, only to be reassembled when the fullness of time came where and when the apostate church could not get their "blood dripping" claws on them.

.....

Even Moses did not **believe** God's specific instruction: "...speak ye unto the rock..." (Numbers 20:7-12) **For this reason**, he did not sanctify (glorify, proclaim or preached) God's unadulterated and perfect Word among the people. (He no doubt questioned what God told him to do because of his unbelief by saying, "Can a rock speak?" "Why should I talk to a rock?" "A rock cannot talk Back!") Thus, he lost one of the greatest blessings all Israel looked forward to receiving at the time: this was entering into the Promised Land. This is a very serious warning lesson for us today no matter where we are spiritually; that is, God is no respecter of persons. We all know the conclusion of this story: even though Moses unsuccessfully begged God to reconsider His judgment, he paid dearly for his error; the error and sin of **unbelief**. (Rom. 14:23, Heb. 10:38, 11:6)

.....

"...This is because the messages (God's Word) somewhat partly remain in (or scattered throughout) most of today's modern versions; but, the Spirit is gone in them."

.....

**If I "commanded!"** words to a thousand generations (Deuteronomy 7:9, 1 Chronicles 16:15, Ps. 105:8), **do you think those words will get lost or go missing?** Haven't I then promised to preserve My Word throughout the generations and forever? (Psalm 12:6-7) Is this too hard for Me to do? (Jeremiah 32:17, 27) **Can you prove I didn't?** If I didn't, then you have a case against Me in the courtroom of "**My!**" Holy presence. (Job 23:3-7, Isaiah 45:11, Micah 6:3) This will surely "**never!**" happen because **I, GOD, I Am, the Word!** (Exodus 3:14, John 1:1, 8:58, 12:48, Rev. 19:13)

**If My Word or any part of it can get lost or go missing, then I too can also get lost or go missing.** Do you believe scholars who say "this" and "that" are lost or missing from My Word or do you believe Me? (Ps. 56:5) Choose between the two; your scholars or Me: The Word! Haven't I spoken and it was done; haven't I commanded, and it **stood fast?** (Ps. 33:9, 148:2-5, Is. 14:24, 46:10-11) Investigate Me! Can I or any part of Me get lost or go missing?

Scrutinize the history of My Word; **all conflicting sides**; and you will find Me! (Is. 34:16) **But take heed, lest ye despise My Word and therefore despise Me!** (Num. 15:31, Is. 5:24, 30:12-13, **Mark 8:38, Heb. 3:12**)

For Hundreds of years, I chose Hebrew "**ONLY!**" to write, preserve and carry My Word around the world; to all ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth. (1 Kings 8:41-43, 2 Chr. 6:32-33, 9:23, 20:29, Ps. 46:10, Is. 18:3)

Afterwards, I used Greek and Latin. So then, couldn't I use any language "**ONLY!**" (or languages) to do the same? Remember that, **I am the Word!**

Search the Scriptures: When "the word of the LORD said," (or "the word of the LORD came unto me, saying") that was Me, the Word, speaking. When "the words of the LORD said," (or "the LORD hath spoken") that was what I had already said. I, the Word was there in the beginning with God, and was **GOD!** (Genesis 1:1, John 1:1) So then, read **all** of Me! **Every word!** (Matt. 4:4) **Feed on Me!** (John 6:33-58)

All of your information regarding Me, the Word, came from three sources: books, teachers and your very own personal experiences. You then personally and by yourself, **along with influence from others**, chose which of the information you will believe and accept as truth. Remember that, **I am the truth!** (Deu. 32:4, John 14:6)

Ask Me "**first!**" to steer your thoughts, then carefully and cautiously **by yourself** examine the sources I will send you and you WILL find Me! (Deu. 30:11-14) My Word is alive (John 6:63), **intact!** and is within your reach. **Today!** Even **NOW! Search for Me!** (Deu. 4:29, Jer. 29:13)

Psalm 12:6-7, 33:11, 100:5, **119:89**, 160, **138:2**, **Ecc. 3:14**, Is. 40:8, Matt. 4:4, 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33, Heb. 10:7 and 1 Peter 1:23, 25; so then, you can believe Num. 23:19, Is. 14:24, 27, Jer. 32:17, 27; otherwise, Rom. 14:23, Heb. 10:38 and 11:6.

# CONTENTS

Fundamental questions and answers to the reader. 2

Notes to you the reader. 5

Interesting thought-provoking excerpts found throughout this book. 7

Introduction 17

Follow the arrows to your Bible 25

## CHAPTER ONE

### 1

History of your English Bible. 31

## CHAPTER TWO

### 2

Should we accept “FACTS” or FAITH? 79

### 3

What if this author is wrong? 99

### 4

Translation techniques and the \$ 25,000,000.00 question. 100

### 5

Are the earliest manuscripts better than the later ones according to Bible scholars? 103

### 6

Can the Septuagint be trusted? 107

### 7

What about all the archaic words found in the King James Bible? 108

# 8

Can we trust our Greek & Hebrew Bible Interlinear and Lexicons? 109

# 9

Do we have the perfect Word of God in English? 112

# 10

Powerful scientific evidence of inspiration and preservation of God's Word. 120

# 11

Dangerous insults to God. 123

# 12

So where are we all headed with these modern versions? 133

# 13

Why is it wrong in modern versions to call Christians, slaves? 137

# 14

So, what's wrong with the modern versions? 140

# 15

How to recognize a genuine KJV Bible amidst the multitude of counterfeits? 145

# 16

A note on Gail Riplinger. 146

# 17

How powerful is God's Word? 146

# 18

God's verse numbering system strategy. 150

## CHAPTER THREE

# 19

Some of the Bible blueprint modern versions are building themselves upon. 159

## CHAPTER FOUR

# 20

Trail of Blood. 183

## CHAPTER FIVE

# 21

Erasmus, viciously attacked by historian pit-bulls. 203

## CHAPTER SIX

# 22

These are our gods (scholars) O Christian! 221

# 23

Faulty prescription theories from the Doctors. 250

## CHAPTER SEVEN

# 24

Sinaiticus & Vaticanus manuscript claims, a FRAUD! 259

## CHAPTER EIGHT

# 25

Who is Gail Riplinger? 285

## CHAPTER NINE

# 26

Bible version arguments. 299

# 27

Application theories 304

## REFERENCES

# 28

Some books & videos to examine 311

# 29

The Book Trailers



# Introduction

An investigator goes to a crime scene to gather clues to a murder. He opens the door at the scene and the first thing that gets his attention is the sight and order of blood. With no pre-knowledge of what had taken place there, he naturally follows the trail of blood to see where it leads. Usually, and in most cases, the blood leads to the evidence of the crime: the body. Then and only then does the investigator begin his great task of looking for clues to find the murderer. Sadly though, sometimes an investigator encounters tampered evidence (or uses faulty methods to solve the crime) and includes them in the investigative crime report.

For example, a faulty method used at our modern version “crime scene” was that the aged old papyrus or parchments used to write on were tested to locate the oldest or most ancient Bible manuscripts to date. Unfortunately, this age-testing method was not capable of testing “TEXT” superiority. The materials used to write on and the actual TEXT contents are obviously different. Thus, the only way to test true Christian “TEXT” superiority is to follow the blood trail.

In our investigation covered in this book, as we examine the surrounding areas in history for clues to find

a genuine Bible and follow them, we would discover that they all lead to a holy and precious book dripping with blood. This book which was soaked in blood, was preserved for hundreds of years along with tears and screams of pain from the murderer's **“prison torture-houses of Hell” (see Chapter Four)**. The blood trails are the millions of Christian martyrs who participated in preserving God's Word for centuries. Also, the perpetrator, whom Jesus exposed as the murderer in John 8:44, is none other than Lucifer or Satan himself.

However, while this precious blood mess was being cleaned up (when owning a Bible became legal), Satan tampered with our Bible evidence, creating many “look-alikes” and counterfeit copies, placing them in the surrounding areas of our crime scene. He then used the faulty testing method mentioned earlier and claimed that his Bibles were/are the best, oldest or most ancient copies. (We frequently find his claims as we read many Bible version footnotes today.) This is very similar to Jesus' parable of the wheat and the tares in Matthew 13:24-30, where the enemy sowed tares among the wheat while men slept. But instead of gathering and removing them, God (the “house-holder”) said, No! “Let both grow together until the harvest.” As a result, we Christians must carefully examine the clues to sift out the wheat from among the tares (applying the “seek and ye shall find” law in Matthew 7:7).

So then, as we continue following clues in history, we will find out that there are only two text families or sources from where all of our Bible versions are coming

from. They are the Byzantine text family (source) where our King James Version (KJV) came from, and the Alexandrian text family (source) where all of our modern versions are coming from. We will also uncover a serious **“TRAIL OF BLOOD”** all over the “floor and walls” of history following the King James Version text (or the underground Christian Bible) and its sources; but, there are **NO** sacrificial clues or evidence, **NO** token or blood trail (to prove its “purity,”) following the modern versions or their sources. (Like all criminals, Satan evidently had mistakenly forgotten to counterfeit this clue. Deuteronomy 22:15-17)

During our search, we will learn of a dark period in history with massive sickening horrors of suffering and death done to Christians who had truly given their lives to the Lord Jesus Christ (by reading and believing His Word and rejecting Satan’s text) and paid a painfully awful price for doing so. The monstrous torture and massacre inflicted upon them are what they went through to bring **YOU**, the reader, the King James Version (KJV) English Bible.

There were many brave men, women and children who participated in the preservation of God’s Holy Word. Many of them gave their lives protecting our Bible manuscripts from where we get our KJV Bible. **There is nowhere in history where Christians gave their lives protecting Satan’s text out of Alexandria, Egypt where all of our modern versions are coming from with all their missing verses and altered readings.**

As we continue following the precious blood trail, searching for more clues, we would discover a cover-up perpetrated by most of our Bible commentaries and footnotes today in defending the many missing passages of scripture and altered readings (scriptural readings, footnote authors reject as God's Word). All of these footnotes maintain that the "verse is not found in the most ancient manuscript;" or the "verse is not found in the two best authorities," or (like the Scofield Study Bible, it reads) "it is generally agreed that this verse has no real authority and has been inserted." What these footnote authors really meant is that "the best," "the most ancient," "the earliest" or "the closest" text to the original is the Westcott-Hort Greek text (1881) or the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus text and if the verse is not found in them, it should be rejected.

**These footnotes are generally found in most Bibles; however, modern versions simply modify the actual verses in the text or omit them entirely, basing them on the information just mentioned. Modern versions also incorporate the footnote views into the actual text.**

Throughout our Christian textbooks, you read comments like, "Scholars now have at their disposal a wealth of materials that the KJV translators knew nothing about," or "The Hebrew and Greek texts now available to Bible translators are far superior to what the KJV translators had."

As you read through the sections in this book, you will discover why it is very important for you the reader

not to believe and accept these footnote views (these tares). This is because they are satanic in content and are doctrines of devils. (1 Tim. 4:1; Heb. 13:9) They were placed there by “good Christian men” (many of whom copied from corrupt Bible scholars) to destroy, to kill and to create hatred (without a cause) for our Holy Bible and point us to the antichrist and his satanic book.

Jesus said, “...beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod.” (Mark 8:15) He simply meant to be aware of the doctrine of these men because they will lead you astray. **You the reader will be very shocked to know the doctrine and beliefs of the men who penned our Hebrew and Greek dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, etc.,** and how they incorporated their beliefs into their work. They did this by deleting and adding words and verses, changing words, their definitions (adding a false meaning) and sentences to modify and subtly reconstruct the verse to get it in line with what they believe. Also, they create their prejudice and jealous standards of “correcting” the KJV but will not apply the very same rules and standards when the same issues show up in modern versions. Thus, our modern versions are produced from these Greek and Hebrew reference and study tools.

The Word of God is a legal document because of what John 12:48 said. Therefore, it is extremely important to carefully and cautiously examine every word that is written. One small word being added, subtracted, deleted or changed can make a big difference to its meaning. This is the very same thing Satan did in

Genesis 3:4: he “corrected” God’s instructions by adding the word “**not**” in Genesis 2:17. Humanity paid an awful price for accepting this change.

In the days of Isaiah and Jeremiah, many false prophets (false scholars in our day) made the people trust in lies and taught rebellion against the word of God. God said, “The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.” (Jer. 14:14) They “...steal my words every one from his neighbour.” They “...have perverted the words of the living God...” (Jer. 23:30-32, 36)

Did you ever question why the Old Testament consistently used the term “the word of God” and not “God’s commandments” or “God’s instructions?” There is an obvious reason for this. As were the warnings proclaimed in the days of Isaiah and Jeremiah just before the destruction of Israel by the Babylonians and the people refused to listen, so is it today. The prophets in their day (Bible scholars, preachers, etc., in our day) perverted God’s word among the people. They rejected God’s unadulterated Word (the Bible) and taught, accepted and promoted any watered-down modern versions that rebelled against God’s Holy book.

Today, our Bible scholars, college professors, preachers, teachers, etc., are assisting with watering down our modern versions and not warning us of this danger. Thus, God said, “Ye have perverted the words of the living God...” (Jer. 23:36) “Ye have plowed

wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.” (Hosea 10:13) Another way of saying this is: “Men have perverted God’s Word. They have plowed (or used) a multiplicity of corrupt sources, reaping (their followers or congregation will use any watered-down versions) a Satanic Bible; they have swallowed hook line and sinker, scholarship lies, because they trusted in their own ways (Proverbs 3:5) in that they have accepted all Greek and Hebrew study tools without question from a multitude of (“thy mighty men”) renown and corrupt scholars like Strong, Vine, Moulton, Milligan, Thayer, Wuest, Trench, Vincent, Liddell, Scott, Zodhiates, Gesenius, Brown, Driver, Briggs, Scrivener, Berry, Westcott, Hort, Aland, Metzger and Ginsburg, all of whom have changed the truth of God’s Word into lies.

There are numerous back-and-forth debates, arguments, discussions, etc., on Bible version issues. Persons listening and reading the two different views are finding it very difficult to decide which position or side to take. One side has to be wrong, but which side is it? Satan has created so much distorted “evidence” and historical data in books and documentary videos, that it has become now extremely difficult to find the truth in an “ocean of lies.” It has now become a “Cain and Abel controversy,” where persons follow their own Bible version pathways, many of whom ignore the watered-down journey, modern versions are contagiously taking, ultimately, leading to a rebelliously dark and gloomy

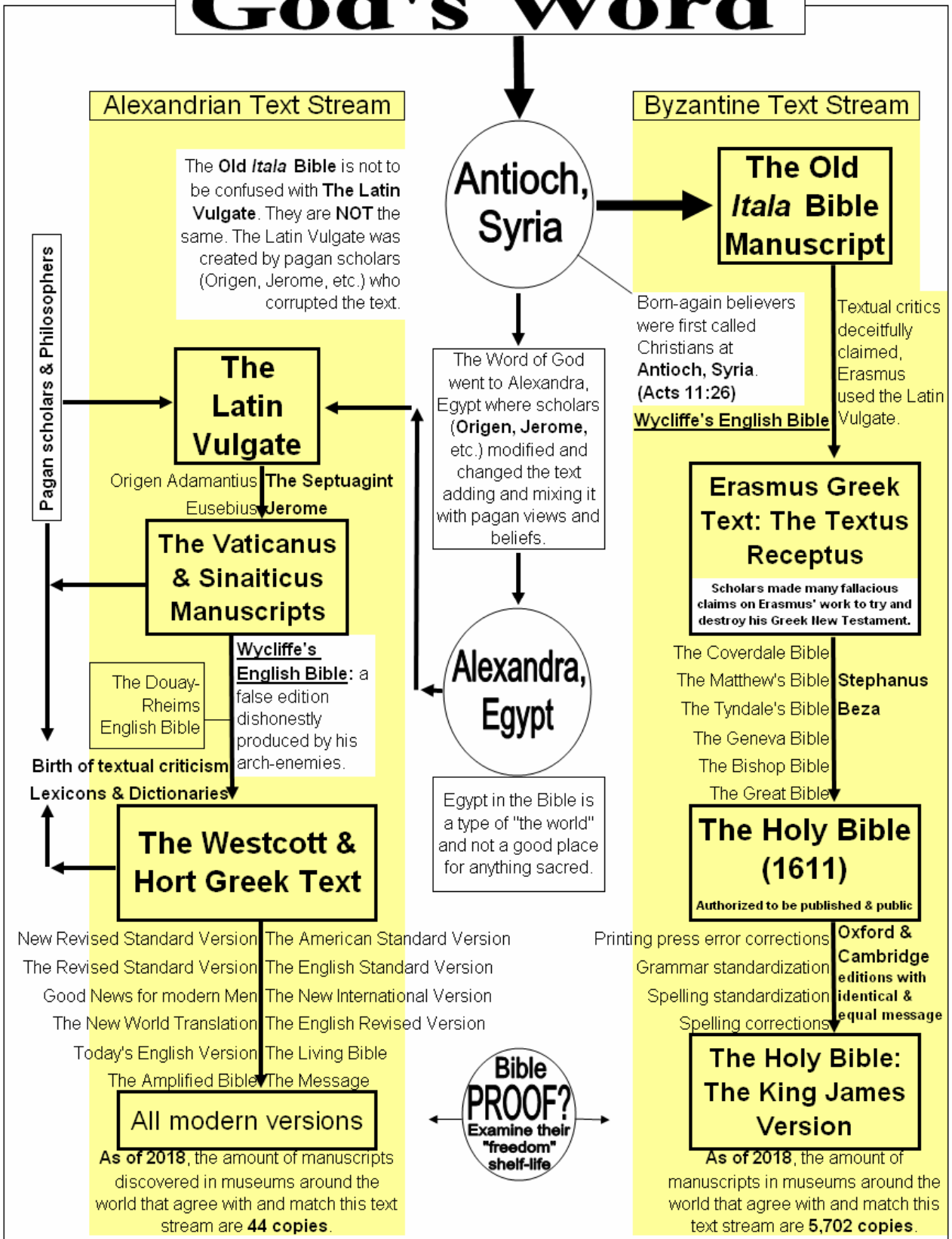
**prison of the mind.** We know from the “Cain and Abel’s” story that both gave their heart’s best. Unfortunately, though, God rejected Cain’s best and accepted Abel’s best. So then how can we recognize or discern which view to take? The answer is: very **humbly** pray to God requesting and begging guidance from Him on this issue with an open heart to accept whatever He reveals to you. So that you would know the answer came from Him, also request a “**discerning certification reply**” that only He can plant in your spirit.

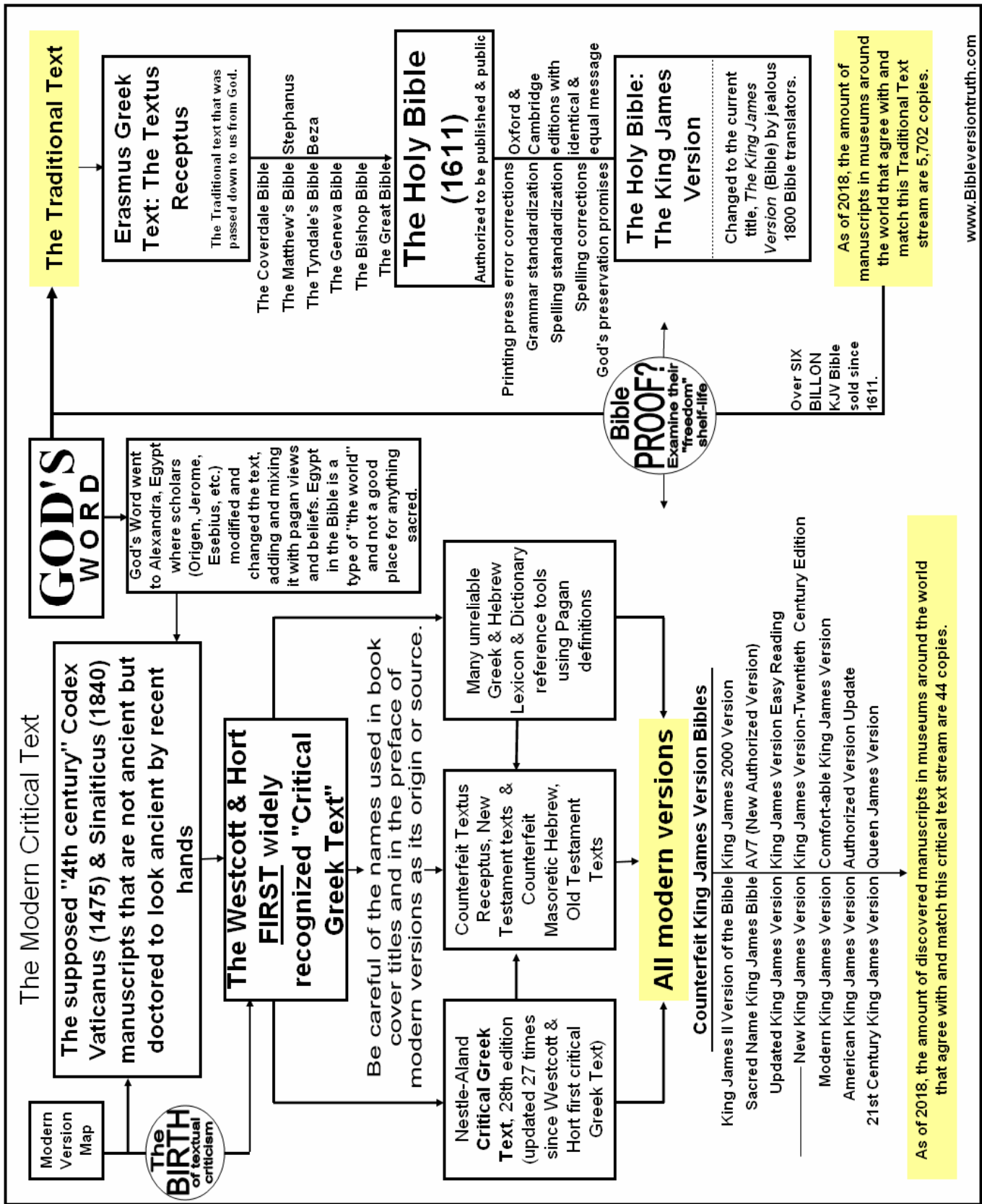
As we move closer and closer to the coming antichrist reign spoken of by Daniel and John the Revelator, we will see more and more deception and lies being fed to us through our modern versions. This would ultimately cause the masses of people to follow and worship Satan and his church. (See, “So where are we all headed with these modern versions?” for an illustration of this later in this book.)



# Follow the arrows to your Bible

## God's Word





## Scholars deceptively tried adding a third group of manuscripts called The Western family

Greek scholar Johann Jakob Griesbach, (1745-1812) who brought textual criticism into the modern era, tried cataloging manuscripts, erroneously adding a third group of manuscripts called "the Western family" to the ONLY two historically established texts known for almost fifteen hundred years as the Byzantine and Alexandrian text families. Scholars today using Griesbach's work, employed this "Western" text ideology only to remove the connotation perception on the significant "two source order" between good and evil, God and Satan, Byzantine and Alexandrian, light and darkness, truth and error, the right way and the wrong way; adding this third factitious source, cover-up the two source order perception making "the right way" or "the right one" more difficult to track from "the wrong way" or "the wrong one." Any common sense individual can clearly see why a third group was necessary to be created among untruthful modern-day scholars. However, even though they tried inserting this third family (for obvious dishonest reasons), there is no proof a Western family exists. Even Kurt and Barbara **Aland**, respected advocates of textual criticism, pointed out that Griesbach's **"influence should not be overemphasized since his critical theories have been proven inadequate."** (See, *"A Visual History of the English Bible,"* by Donald L. Brake, page 242, with its reference pointing to: Kurt and Barbara Aland, *"The Text of the New Testament,"* Grand Rapids, Eerdmans, 1987, page 9) Griesbach's plan was **ONLY** to ultimately bring about the downfall of Stephanus's Textus Receptus. (*"A Visual History..."*, page 243)



# CHAPTER ONE

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# The Untold History of Your English Bibles

- "Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read" (Is. 34:16) -

## The Untold History Of Your English Bible



Their bodies were crushed with a sledgehammer starting with the feet and moving inch by inch towards the stomach area until the victims die of either intense pain, loss of blood or from crushing bones and tissues of internal organs as the executioner slams the area containing the small and large intestines and bladder. (For more information, read the section called, "Trail of Blood," later in this book.)

Christians were tied and covered inside the skin of wild animals and left to be ripped apart by other fierce wild beasts or

just cruelly feed to them. Some had their stomach cut open and grains put inside. Pigs were then let loose upon them to feed on the grains and their intestines.

Some had their feet crushed in presses or their feet placed in a red, hot metal shoe that was heated in a fire until the feet were severely burnt; afterwards, they were forced to walk on thorns, nails, sharp shells: anything sharp. Others were whipped until the blood gushed out of the wounds; yet others were beaten with heavy rods on their faces until their skull crack open exposing a large part of the brain before stopping the facial beating.

The executioner would also beat the face until it was unrecognizable from cuts, bruises, blood and swellings eventually ending this facial beating in death. Many Christians were beheaded. Red hot metals were placed on tender parts of the body and left until they burned to the bones.

Some were placed naked on chairs filled with red hot sharp spikes. Many Christians were boiled alive in tar or oil and sometimes it was poured on their naked bodies leaving them to die.

Christians were taken to the top of temple steps and their feet tied to bulls; then the animal was driven down the steps dragging their victims behind them. By the time the bulls got to the bottom of the steps,

the Christian head was split open and their brains dragging behind still attached to the rest of the body. Entire families were burned to death in fire; some had their legs burned to stumps and the executioners would withdraw most of the fire from the victim with a little fire burning below them to maximize the pain and a slow death.

Many Christians were also saved from death, but were mutilated by cutting their ears off, their noses slit, one or both eyes taken out, bones torn out of their sockets or all of their leg and arm bones crushed and left alive to suffer for the rest of their lives; their teeth beaten out or their hair plucked from their head. Satan was ruthless and wanted Christianity dead. ([8], Chapter II, pages 5-33)

Why did all of this torture happen? What caused all of this suffering? Why was it allowed to go on? It all started when Jesus ascended back to heaven. Before He left, He warned us that persecution was coming and the reason why it was coming in Matthew 24:9 and John 15:18-25.

Persecution of the early church began with Jesus Christ (His crucifixion); then with Stephan by the chief priest and elders of the people; then expanded everywhere Christians went.

Shortly after Jesus' ascension into heaven and the church begin growing at an alarming rate, the chief priest and leader of the people ordered "threatening," "slaughter" and imprisonment towards all Christians (Acts 9:1) to stamp out and stop its spread among the people. The spread of Christianity became a serious threat to the religious leaders: their livelihood, their business operations and their powerful influence among the people.

As a result of the ordered persecution, born-again Christians left their homeland and took with them their "eye witness" accounts, their good news message of Jesus Christ, their Bible manuscript and fled to other "safe" nations. When this happened, multitudes believed in the Lord Jesus Christ and the church continued to expand. Salvation to the Gentiles, many of whom spoke different

languages, was all made possible by the gift of tongues given by God on the day of Pentecost. God knew that persecution was coming and it would take His church and message to the entire world. Thus, the gift of tongues prepared believers for this moment. Christianity rapidly spread to many nations and churches were established wherever they went.

As a result of the gift of tongues, Christians translated God's word into the vernacular tongue of the country they migrated to. (Vernacular meaning: the everyday common and ordinary "street-talk" spoken in one's own dialect; the idiom and all the tongue-twisting pronunciations that go along with the language.) Speaking in this vernacular way in several different languages to carry His words around the world was an awesome miracle God gave to Christians who originally spoke a single language (their native tongue). With this gift from God, it was not possible to tell if the speaker was foreign by how he or she spoke and pronounce words in the language that was being communicated.

**Another purpose for the gift of tongues in Acts chapter two was to prevent any language (for example: Greek) to have a monopoly on the pure gospel or where sneaking heresy by linguist translators could stifle its preservation. Some of the Bibles from the underground Christian church before the KJB, were not translated from the Textus Receptus, as some persons claimed, but from other vernacular Bibles in other languages.**

Satan was not very happy with this and so he intensified the persecution to avoid any further spread. Thousands of Christians were murdered. This however did not stop its spread; all it did was drive the church further and deeper into other regional "underground" services and worship meetings. We all know the failed



story that happened to Satan's number one champion, the Apostle Paul, who was selected to stamp out and destroy the church, but his plans and schemes failed miserably.

At about 100 AD the Bible was compiled into a single copy which contained the Old Testament Hebrew text (translated into Greek by Christians who had the gift of tongues) and the New Testament Greek text, totaling sixty-six (66) books all produced into one perfect copy and distributed to the churches from Antioch of Syria. This compiled copy, along with others in different languages together was called "the Byzantine text" family of copies.

During this time, God's word was preciousy preserved and written on papyrus or parchment rolls. This writing material was very expensive and people were too poor to afford their very own copy. However, persecution was intense and the scripture had been preserved by Christians who memorized huge portions of the Bible ([2g], page 43)

The first time a document is written, it is called the original autograph; everything else written from this document is called a copy. In the case of the Ten Commandments, the second, hand-written copy given to Moses by God was called **a perfect copy** of the original (This was God's example of copying His Word).

These Greek manuscripts were all hand-written copies using painstaking techniques and the power of our Great God to ensure that they were perfect copies.

## **The Jews' strict methods for copying scriptures**

**There were extremely strict rules or methods by Jewish scribes for copying the scriptures. They counted every letter found in each book and compared the total count of each letter to the originally**

**calculated totals that were preserved and passed down to them from their predecessors. This was done to ensure every letter was intact and preserved. They included and compared the number of words and verses used in each book and the book's middle word and letter and compared them with their predecessor's original reference book. Everything that was countable was counted to ensure no words, letters, verses, books, etc., were lost. (Read, *The Indestructible Book*, by Dr. David L. Brown, pages 15-16)**

Now, keep in mind that Satan always counterfeits everything God does. (Is. 14:14) He saw this and wanted his very own copy but first, it had to be prepared and modified before it was released to the people.

Satan's text had to incorporate as many pagan traditions, teachings and forms of worship, subtly hidden behind carefully reconstructed verses that would sound and read like the Christian Bible. Therefore, several things had to be changed in it. All verses that exalt Jesus Christ as God, had to be removed or changed; the power of prayer and worship to God had to be deleted, changed or "weakened;" (e.g. Matthew 17:21) the virgin birth had to be "fixed;" and somehow prayers for the dead had to be included.<sup>1</sup> It had to somehow give the divine authority to Satan's church to rule on the earth and to forgive all sins. Finally, Satan's most hated verses (Is. 14:12) that revealed one of his names (titles) had to also change.

<sup>1</sup> For example: In the Apocrypha at 2 Maccabees 12:46 (Douay-Rheims Edition) it says: "It is therefore a holy and wholesome thought to pray for the dead, that they may be loosed from sins."

So, using corrupt and arrogant scholars and philosophers out from Alexandria Egypt to do his dirty work, Satan eventually focused his attention on a scholar and philosopher called Origen Adamantius, (185-254) to complete it all and compile it into a single copy. Origen got a perfect copy of God's word from Antioch and copies from his predecessors then went to work making these satanic changes: changing, deleting and adding his very own pagan belief, incorporating them into his new Greek text. He was not a Christian and did not believe many of the Biblical accounts and doctrines of the Christian faith. He was another one of Satan's champions to create his new Greek Bible.

Origen's counterfeit Greek manuscript contained his very own translated Greek Old Testament text called "the ancient Septuagint, LXX," along with the historical fables called the Apocrypha and his very own perverted copy of the New Testament text that was seriously modified. He then very devilishly inserted New Testament verses into his Greek Old Testament text (an idea copied from New Testament writers) to make it appear as though Jesus and the apostles quoted from it. In Psalm 14:3, he added 49 Greek words from Romans 3:13-18, copying them from the New Testament. His goal was to make it look and sound authentic. When he was completed, Satan's Greek Alexandrian manuscript was completed. ([12b], pages 12-29)

A false and fabricated document called "The Letter of Aristeas" was later written claiming that the Septuagint was translated from Hebrew to Greek in 250 B.C. by 72 Jewish scholars. Unfortunately, the problem with this claim was that there was no evidence since this letter surfaced to this present day, to support it. The only conclusive data was that Origen was indeed the author. The Septuagint unfortunately is very popular on the bookshelves of today's ministers as a "great help" **ONLY** because it has the Old Testament text written in Greek which is easier to translate or transliterate

into English. Hebrew is an extremely difficult language to learn. (Read the section called, "Can the Septuagint be trusted," later in this book and [12b].)

**Just think about it for a moment: Strict orthodox Jews, (before Christ, B.C. and before His command in Mark 16:15) "abandoning" their holy, sacred, "Hebrew," scriptural text tradition, translating it to Greek for "heathen" Gentiles? "Never!!" Remember that during this time, Gentiles were perceived as low down in the minds of the average Jew. Jesus said, "...I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan. (Revelation 2:9)**

All families of copies from Origen's corrupt Greek text are called the "Alexandria text" family. From Origen's corrupt "ancient" Greek manuscript, came the Sinaiticus text and the Vaticanus text both copied by scholars after the death of Origen in 254 AD.

Now Satan had not anticipated the obsessions of scriptural memorization exercises among Christians who preserved and hid the word of God in their hearts. This was devastating to Satan's plans because it was a tremendous help for them to recognize and identifies Bible corruption and counterfeit copies. His persecution methods left Christians no other choice but to master memorization techniques.

Starvation of not hearing or being able to read God's word was very serious especially when Bible manuscripts were being confiscated and destroyed wherever Christians went. The only option for persecuted believers was to memorize the text word for word and recite it entirely from memory. This was quickly done whenever a Bible manuscript was available. Christians were able to recite many verses, entire books of the Bible, and the entire New

Testament text; (and where the powerful presence and movement of the Holy Spirit resided) they no doubt recited the entire Bible, all from memory as well.

God used the power of scriptural memorization among Christians to preserve and carry His Word to the people. This was because carrying a Bible manuscript was difficult to hide and very dangerous. No doubt, Christians smiled to themselves as they watched their enemies pull apart their belongings, hunting and desperately searching for a physical manuscript that was already mentally consumed to memory. (See, "God's Scriptural Preservation Strategy" in Chapter Two.)

Now, when Satan introduced his counterfeit "bibles" and subtly presented them to the public, Christians recognized immediately that something was wrong with them. Many verses were either missing, altered or changed; these bibles were a disaster. His Bibles were rejected, dumped and never used except to warn other believers to look out for these counterfeit texts.

One of the gifts of the Holy Spirit was discernment which was prevalent among Christians in the early church. Many of them were super sensitive to spiritual things. Unfortunately, though, the unsaved public, could not have comprehended and understood the reasons why Satan's counterfeit Greek text was rejected and not received by Christians (Read I Corinthians 2:14 for reasons why). Because of this, Satan's movement of crushing Christians intensified.

Between Jesus' ascension and 200 A.D., persecution of Christians was ongoing and intense. The pagans used all types of ways and means to stop its spread but were unsuccessful. The more suffering and death were inflicted, the more Christianity spread.

Satan's strategic plans working with Roman emperors, the Caesars and the nation's leaders were not very successful in stamping out Christianity. Persecution had not destroyed the Christian faith. So, using the old rule, "if you can't beat 'em join 'em," he introduced his old tactics of duplicating

everything God did.

Somewhere between 306 and 337 AD, Satan's church was established. He incorporated liturgy (formalism and ritualistic ceremonies) to appear holy or to give the perception of holiness which is still being artfully performed today in all of his churches.

Putting it all together started with Constantine the Great (272-337 AD). What actually happened was that Constantine's false claim of converting to Christianity helped him to subtly bridge Christianity and pagan worship together ushering in a new religious system/organization called throughout this book as "the apostate church," Satan's church or "the Christian killing machine church."

To get his newly established church up and running, he proclaimed himself as the head (Bishop of all bishops) and requested fifty (50) copies of Origen's false Bible manuscript to be produced and used throughout his realm with each church congregation getting their very own copy. (Most scholars believe that the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus manuscripts we have today were two of these fifty copies that were produced. These two texts did not even agree with each other.)

**These are the two manuscripts scholars today falsely claim to be "the best," "the most ancient" or "the closest to the original text."**

To further narrow the gap between Pagan and Christianity, Constantine Christianized everything in his pagan kingdom (dates, holidays, objects, statues, relics, art, etc.) and gave pagan gods and goddesses Christian names and titles, calling them saints. This was the turning point in history where all pagan deities were Christianized.

Eventually, his church began promoting deceased prelates to "sainthood," building statues, altars, shrines and offering incense, songs, praises and prayers to them; an idolatrous practice that is still performed today.

These pagan idols (statues) that received Christian names, a circle was placed around their heads by sculptors and artists called “areole” to give the perception of holiness. The pagan obelisk (a symbol of the Egyptian god) was Christianized and is seen on top of church buildings everywhere today. The pagan cross (a type of pagan crucifixion) was Christianized and is now seen in all religious circles. Constantine set the Roman calendar, and their holidays and because he worshipped the sun as a god, he called the first day of the week, Sunday, in honor of his pagan deity and performed his pagan worship to the sun on this day.

In 321 A.D., he decreed that Sunday become the official day of worship for his

church. However, instead of worshipping the true and living God, Constantine and his church congregation worshipped a false and none existing god.

The information below (Sabbath Day or Sunday? Which day to worship?) was copied from [www.apublicviewing.com](http://www.apublicviewing.com). The entire article can be found at the end of this Chapter.

**Sabbath Day or Sunday worship, which day to worship?**

God never commanded us to worship Him on the Sabbath day; there are no verses in scripture to support or prove that He did.

**CONTENT SCOPE**

<b>1</b>	The different meanings of the words “ <b>worship</b> ” and “ <b>rest.</b> ” [P15-16, 20-21, 26-27]
<b>2</b>	<b>What is truly meant by:</b> “And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had <b>rested</b> from all his work which God created and made.” <b>and</b> “Remember the Sabbath day, to <b>keep it holy.</b> ” (Genesis 2:3, Exodus 20:8) Do these verses mean going to a synagogue or church on the Sabbath day to worship God? [P48-52]
<b>3</b>	What do <b>Isaiah 66:23</b> and <b>Ezekiel 46:3</b> mean? [P54-55]
<b>4</b>	Understanding the fulfillment of the word “ <b>remember</b> ” and the words “ <b>keep it holy</b> ” in Exodus 20:8 when compared to what Jesus said in Luke 22:19 and what Paul admonishes us to do (keeping it holy) in I

	Corinthians 11:17-34. [P48-49]
<b>5</b>	<b>PROOF</b> of what Israel <b>actually</b> did and <b>was commanded</b> to do by God on the Sabbath day? [P22-25, 52]
<b>6</b>	Going to a Synagogue on the Sabbath day came about from men-made traditions: one of many men-made Jewish traditions according to the scriptures. (See Matthew 15:2-6, Mark 7:6-8) [P18, 31-32]
<b>7</b>	<b>PROOF</b> Constantine met Christians coming together on the first day of the week he labeled as Sunday. They were attending “ <b>church services</b> ” long before he was born. [P3-5]
<b>8</b>	Christians come together on the first day of the week (Sunday) as the disciples did in Acts 20:7 to actually “ <b>remember</b> ” what Jesus did at Calvary, reflecting on <b>everything</b> that points to Him. [P3-4]
<b>9</b>	Juggling the “ <b>rest</b> ” and “ <b>worship</b> ” words in verses to make sense of them. [P27]
<b>10</b>	Jesus’ definition of worship. [P13-14]

**INTRODUCTION**

<sup>1</sup>Today, there are those who want to make us believe that as a result of what Constantine decreed, anyone who worships God (or attends church services) on Sunday, worships Him on a pagan day and not the Sabbath day. According to them, anyone or everyone worshipping God on Sunday have “the mark of the beast” or “the mark of the Antichrist.” They claimed that Constantine the Great, changed Saturday worship to Sunday and made it official forcing all religious worship services to be held on this day.

<sup>2</sup>They further claimed that very soon, a **national Sunday law** will “once again” be enacted (as it was during Constantine’s reign according to them) forcing all religious worship services to be held on Sunday; thus, their church would be targeted with persecution because “**Saturday or Sabbath worship**” is their “**seal**” and “**sign**” of truly worshipping God. (Exodus 31:12-17)

**Continued at the end of this Chapter**

---

Despite Constantine's fake Christian conversion proclamation, persecuted Christians took no chances and many of them remained in their underground hiding. Constantine eventually died in 337 A.D. and Siricius (384-399) took over control of the church as its head. (If you have not already done so, please read the inserted notes above called: "Sabbath Day worship or Sunday worship?")

A new world language emerged called Latin and Christians began translating God's words from Greek into Latin. (Even though Latin exist during the life of Christ, it became the common language of choice the same way English is now the universal and common language of choice today.) This translated Latin copy rapidly spread throughout Europe and many other nations and in many other languages. It was so widely used and accepted by born-again Christians that it assumed the term "Vulgate" as a name because it was the text for the common people (Vulgate comes from the word "vulgar" which is the Latin word for "common.") Thus, "the Old Latin Vulgate" was the common Bible used by Christians. This newly translated text for the believers became known as the Old Latin Bible or the Old *Itala* Bible (157 A.D.).

As always the case, copy-cat Satan again wanted his very own Alexandrian Greek text, produced by Origen, translated into Latin. Furthermore, because he failed miserably to get Christians to accept his Greek copy, he came up with two "brilliant" ideas that would achieve this goal. The plan was to translate Greek to Latin and give his Latin copy a name that was close or similar to the name of the Christian Bible -- The Vulgate -- and deprive the people of education, particularly from reading, writing and learning Latin. (Thus, the Christian Bible was called "The Old Latin Vulgate" and so Satan names his Bible, "The Vulgate Bible.") If he did this then the people would have to rely on his ministers who would be the only ones trained to interpret the Latin text for them. So according to Satan and his church, this was sure to work but, didn't.

The apostate church instructed Jerome in 380 A.D., (who confessed to this hideous crime of corrupting the Old *Itala* Bible: [2c], page 963) to translate Origen's Greek Bible, which included the books of the Apocrypha, into Latin. Also, at the same time make additional adjustments bringing some of Origen's previous changes closer to the reading of the Christian Bible. When Jerome completed this task, the apostate church received their very own Latin Bible that was similar to Origen's Greek Bible and misleadingly named it "the Vulgate or common Bible. (Read [1a], page 117)

**Warning: The biggest cover-up in Biblical history lies here between the Old *Itala* Bible and the Latin Vulgate. Jerome's Latin Vulgate Bible is not to be confused with the Old (Latin) *Itala* Bible. They are not the same. The Bible Christians used was called "the *Itala* Bible" or "The Old Latin;" (157 A.D.) Jerome's Bible was called "The Vulgate." (380 A.D.) Unfortunately, Satan has already "muddied" information available on these two, very different texts when researching them over the internet. If you enter in the search field of your internet browser "The Old Latin" Bible or "The Vulgate Bible," both reference points to Jerome's Latin Vulgate Bible as the internet search answer. Most books written today do not mention the Old *Itala* Bible; emphasis is placed only on the Vulgate which was produced by the apostate church.**

When Jerome's Bible was released by the apostate church to the people, again Christians who had the gift of the Latin tongue knew immediately, that something was very wrong with it. Many doctrines of

the Christian faith were still missing along with missing verses and altered readings. Failing miserably again, this text was abandoned and rejected and never used by Christians in their underground churches. The disappointed apostate church, however, made a few copies of them and spread them throughout the region hoping Christians would not discern what was done, but this did not work.

Nevertheless, this rejected version was sanctioned by the apostate church and anyone who was caught with any other Bible was killed and their Bible destroyed. Unfortunately, this rejected text survived throughout the centuries, due mainly to a lack of usage. They never wore out or had to be replaced because Christians never used them. [10e] This may very well be the reason why these “ancient” manuscripts have been found intact.

The apostate church guarded its satanic copy and only allowed church leaders to read and interpret it. This was done to keep the people ignorant of the truths found in the word of God. Their Bible messages were: Salvation was only attained through the church and its rules; the forgiveness of sins was only received through the church. (The church sold “letters of Indulgence” and therefore, anyone who purchased one, had their sins forgiven no matter what the sin was. Also, people could confess their sins to the church leaders and have them forgiven if strict penitent instructions were followed.) Because the apostate church followers were not educated in Latin (could not read or write it), they relied heavily only on Satan’s church leaders for spiritual “truth” and guidance. As a result, false teaching and ignorance of God’s word were rampant.

During the period between 157 and 900 A.D., many **phony** texts surfaced and were authored by deceitful and untruthful scholars from the apostate church; all instigated behind the scene by Satan. For example, **The Acts of Paul, The Revelation of Peter, The Epistle of Barnabas, The Institutions of the Apostles, The Gospel of Thomas, The**

**Gospel of Judas, The Gospel of Mary Magdalene, First Epistle of Clement to the Corinthians, Second Epistle of Clement to the Corinthians, The letter of the Smyrnaeans or the Martyrdom of Polycarp, The Shepherd of Hermas, The Book of Enoch, The Psalms of Solomon, The Odes of Solomon, The Testaments of the Twelve Patriarchs, Second Baruch, Third Baruch, The Books of Adam and Eve, The Acts of Phillip and Didache.** ([6], page 69 and log on to: <https://carm.org/lost-books>)

**Jesus said: “...a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.” (John 10:5) “My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me...” (John 10:27)**

Satan over the centuries tried desperately hard to get these books copied and included in the 66 canon books of the scriptures but failed. Today, these false books together are all given the title, “**The Lost Books of the Bible**” or “**The Forgotten Books of the Bible.**”

**Surprisingly, several hundred years old manuscripts are today being discovered more frequently. Sadly though, because they were written several hundred years ago, today they are widely and generally accepted as authentic among the scholarly elites. To truly get the point, anyone can write a book today with nonsense reading of Christian life and it probably would widely and generally be accepted as authentic, let’s say in the year 3712 A.D. by the same pompous group.**

Nevertheless, the true Word of God was available “underground” and if anyone was caught with a copy or worshipping with other Christians, they risk their own lives by

being burnt alive at the stake and their copy destroyed. The apostate church was the only official institution allowed as the place of worship and all other unauthorized gatherings or congregating for religious worship were classified as illegal and punishable by torture and death.

The apostate church tried desperately hard to infiltrate the underground Christian church with its false message and Bible but failed every time. (Matthew 16:18) As a result, Christian persecution further intensified and because of all these repeated failures, Europe was ushered into what was called “the Dark Ages” or “the Medieval Period.”

By this time, Satan’s church had become so rich and powerful that kings and nation’s rulers were afraid of its leaders; also, because it could result in death or war to anyone or any nation that oppose Satan’s church religious laws, they surrender their allegiance and supreme power to this religious bully.

The Dark Ages or medieval period was a dark period in history of massive and sickening horrors of suffering and death done to Christians who had truly given their lives to the Lord Jesus Christ and paid a painfully awful price for doing so. (The monstrous torture and massacre inflicted upon them are very painful to describe. Read [8a], for many testimonies of the atrocities done by the apostate church and read Chapter Four for some illustrations.)

Satan’s church gangsters used the most ferocious weapon in the history of mankind with a destructive force worse than the atomic bomb dropped on Hiroshima, Japan in 1945; worse than all the brutal killings ordered by Adolph Hitler (who was an undercover agent working for the apostate church and carrying out its wishes) during world war two in the 1930s and 1940s. This catastrophic “weapon” used was called: “The Inquisition.” As a result, millions were murdered at the hands of Satan’s church.

“Some were racked and drawn asunder; others were burnt to ashes and dust; some were roasted on pillars or torn

with red-hot pincers... Others were hanged on trees, beheaded with the sword, or thrown into the water... Some starved or rotted in darksome prisons... Some who were deemed too young for execution were whipped with rods, and many lay for years in dungeons... Numbers had holes burnt into their cheeks... The rest were hunted from one country and place to another. Like owls and ravens, which durst not fly by day, they were often compelled to hide and live in rocks and clefts, in wild forests, or in caves and pits.” ([6], page 193)

**You, the reader may say that this is all untrue. This author’s reply is: this information is all around us today because it was not done in a closet. Just type in “Christian torture during the middle ages” in your internet browser search field and you will see the millions of links (references) available on the subject.**

During this time, Christians were called and convicted as heretics, witches, adulterers, blasphemers, homosexuals, thieves, Satan worshippers, murderers, etc. They received all of these labeled “crimes,” to justify killing them. **Christians were falsely condemned: they never committed any of these crimes. But yet, they paid the awful price of suffering and death for these and other crimes they did not commit.** This was done repeatedly to try and stamp out and discourage the spread of Christianity; also, their properties were confiscated and sold to help finance Satan’s killing machine church. (Christians who were wealthy did not stand a chance; they would lose everything.) Labeling them by these crimes also hid the true motives for killing them. Any religious service that was not approved by the church was considered to be a crime punishable by torture and death.

Born-again believers rightfully viewed the many idolatrous practices in the apostate church as serious violations of the scriptures; therefore, the various church ceremonial functions were not attended by them. As a result of this, they were then easily identified and targeted because of their absence.

To understand the mindset of the apostate church leaders, there were only two religious forces in the world: **good and evil**. Thus, anyone who was not performing the various religious orders outlined by the church was called heretics; they were considered to be evil, witches, satanic worshippers, etc., because the church was the only “good” and “godly” religious organization allowed; anything else was evil or considered works of the devil. The apostate church claimed that it was the only true church outside of which no one can be saved. ([11], page 97) Their church leaders were the law lords and the people greatly feared them.

Millions were burned at the stake for what the church classified as punishable by death. Torture chambers nicknamed, “**prison torture houses of hell**,” were set up to discourage defectors. (Hollywood’s movie productions of the Dark Ages where witches were roasted were not witches. They were Christian martyrs paying the ultimate price of death because they refused to renounce their unwavering faith in the gospel message of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.)

**The Dark Ages was a period in history Satan’s church wanted to be suppressed or erased. This was because his church did not want the future world to know about the massive killings and all the unthinkable tortures it did to humanity (Christians).**

Christians were hunted like animals (like a lion hunting for its prey); their heads were amputated and placed and left to rot on miles and miles of erected poles as a warning for all to see. If Christians were

found, their properties were confiscated and given to the persons making the discovery. The apostate church “combed” buildings, estates, forests, nations, etc. looking and hunting for fresh Christian blood. Satan was vicious and wanted Christianity dead. Hopelessness and despair, spiritual darkness and poverty, starvation and illiteracy, all to crush Christianity into extinction. No one was spared especially none Christians who showed no signs of allegiance to Satan’s church.

During the Dark Ages, Christianity had never joined or was in any way united with this killing machine as was noted earlier. Christianity was always operating underground discretely preaching, teaching and spreading God’s message wherever and whenever possible. The apostate church planted church agents (spies) disguising themselves as converted believers to locate underground ministries and eliminate them by killing everyone and destroying their Bibles. Even though Christians developed a secret password code to protect their congregations, it was eventually discovered and the underground church was destroyed by these killers.

Christians fled their homeland to wherever there was some type of underground safety to worship God and read His words. There were not many places to migrate to without eventually meeting their tragic fate of death.

Love for the Lord’s work was real because to trust Jesus as Lord and Savior, meant that one must first seriously consider the possibility of prison, locked up in dungeons, starving to death, suffering and tortured, fleeing (always on the run) and instant death or roasted in the fire. To follow Christ, one had to seriously consider these options.

Christian underground meetings placed the entire congregation at risk. Christian families, friends, and children’s lives were at stake. When anyone attended an underground service, it could very well be their last service. Christianity was opened to all converts making it impossible to identify spies from the apostate church.



These agents were infiltrating the work and slaughtering everyone. Christian leaders were sent to the torture houses to get them to reveal all members of their congregation by inflicting excruciating pain upon them. This was done so that all congregation members can be arrested and killed. Also, when someone was caught with a Bible manuscript, they were tortured to get them to reveal other hiding locations where God's Holy Scripture could be found.

As the years went by, nations' populations expanded, and so Satan's killing machine church expanded its operation to control the growth of Christian communities.

As the world slowly drifted off into the darkness of this period, the apostate church caused the people to become very superstitious and religious and Satan's church ruled over the people like gods. These "gods" ruled with a heavy hand. Century after century, thousands upon thousands of Christians were slaughtered. Ignorance of what God said in His Word, was rampant; and thus, multitudes that were afraid to leave this religious system for fear of death remain in Satan's religious prison. Many others who care less or wanted nothing to do with Christianity, assisted in rounding up anyone who acted suspiciously and was not complying with the many false teachings. This was because anyone assisting in the rounding up of Christians could become wealthy over night from the proceeds of confiscated property. This was an excellent opportunity for the apostate church's faithful followers to get rich.

Through all of this trauma, and despair, underground Christian churches (that still existed in pocket numbers), were still brave and bold; some were not afraid to go on "suicidal" missions, to proclaim God's word to the people wherever window of opportunities existed. However, people knew that if they accepted this message, their lives were in serious danger.

**The Christian message was simple: salvation is only through**

**faith in Jesus Christ and He was the only way to truth, to eternal life and the only way to God. This faith comes only by the word of God and not the apostate church's satanic bible or its teachings. Satan's killing machine church was the way to hell and eternal death.**

However, something wonderfully amazing was happening during some of the public executions. As Christians were engulfed in fire, there was a mysterious burst of joy that caused them to begin singing; (like, "...singing in the rain" by Gene Kelly) they begin singing in the fire. Can you the reader imagine: singing in the fire? What a romantic way of dying for our great God and wonderful Savior. There is no greater love and joy than this (John 15:13). Now what was happening when spectators saw the powerful faith, the burst of joy, the great peace, the dedication and the wonderful love displayed by Christians, as they were executed (burnt alive at the stake; feed to lions, etc.), they wanted this heart-changing experience. Unfortunately for Satan and his church, this caused many persons to trust Jesus Christ as Lord and Savior.

**Last confessions of Christian martyrs' words inflamed the hearts of the attending audience. Many martyrs said to the people just before they were burned at the stake, not to listen to members of the clergy who preach false doctrine to the people.**

There were small pockets (sparkles of light) of the underground church appearing and disappearing into the darkness of the age.

As these sparkles of light flicked out of this thick Dark Age, Satan's church's widespread iron claws would crush it and the light would quickly disappear into the darkness. For example, the Bartholomew

Massacre in Paris. ([8], pages 47-52) Somehow salvation spread throughout the entire community and Satan's church was informed of this. The church sent its army of "ministers" and wiped out the entire Christian community: men, women, children and babies. No one was spared. The potential "contamination" of the gospel message in the eyes of the apostate church, leaking out to other communities was too much of a risk; thus, they killed them all. Satan's heavy widespread claws crushed them and this sparkle of light disappeared into the darkness.

From time to time more sparkle of lights glowed from dark pockets of the underground ministries but Satan's crushing efforts destroyed them. However, what started happening was that when light flickers were rooted out, several new ones burst out from the darkness. Light flickering out of the darkness began multiplying was evidence that once again, the underground church began rapidly growing. It was obvious the people all knew that something was doctrinally wrong with the apostate church's teachings.

**WARNING! VIEWERS BEWARE:** Because the apostate church could not stop the reformation neither could they silence the sickening atrocities they did to Christians that are well documented in history books and all over the internet, today they have invested millions of dollars to produce a professional film documentary of nonsense viewing called: "Secret Files of the Inquisition." This several hours documentary is very distorted, confusing and very twisted to the truth and half-truth of what really happened. Imagine, Satan, creating his very own documentary of what "actually" happened. What do you, the reader

think he would present to us: the truth or a documentary filled with lies and half-truths? (John 8:44) For the truth, read [8], "Fox's Book of Martyrs" and many others. Be careful of editions that are written in today's modern English. (These modern book names are slightly modified giving authors the freedom of rewriting their own versions of "Fox's Book of Martyrs." For example, what is the difference between "FOX'S BOOK OF MARTYRS Updated Through the 21<sup>st</sup> Century" and "FOX'S BOOK OF MARTYRS." When you compare both of these books, you discover that they are very different.) For "an ocean" of lies, watch, "Secret Files of the Inquisition." (Free online at: [http://www.dailymotion.com/video/xl02g4\\_secret-files-of-the-inquisition-pt1-the-land-of-terror\\_shortfilms](http://www.dailymotion.com/video/xl02g4_secret-files-of-the-inquisition-pt1-the-land-of-terror_shortfilms)) After part one, follow the link to watch part two thru to part four. (False guide like Donald L. Brake, author of, "A Visual History of the English Bible," erroneously claimed that "Fox's Book of Martyrs," was exaggerated at times and over-dramatized: see pages 107 and 144 in his book) Reader beware: Be careful of books that try to discredit John Fox's work like "A Visual History..." Apostate church scholars are desperately trying to erase all the atrocities they did to humanity.

As the world slowly moved towards the end of the dark period called, the Dark Ages, people became disappointed losing their faith and trust in Satan's church but

were afraid to openly express it. Unfortunately, though for the apostate church, the underground Christian church and Bible copying operation continued and was never totally eradicated. Satan's church began losing control of surrounding nations and underground churches would quickly spread their copying operations in these areas and then smuggle the manuscripts into apostate church-controlled areas.

**You the reader may say: why did God allow His children to go through so much excruciating pain and suffering? (Read the chapter titled, "Trail of Blood" later in this book.) This author can only muster up the words of Paul in Romans 8:18, "For I reckon that the suffering of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us." In other words, the suffering cannot compare to the rewards God has in store for His child who went through such hideous torture of death; these rewards are unimaginably great.**

Satan no doubt believed he was very successful in wiping out Christianity even though small pockets appear at random intervals and in odd places which of course was quickly dismantled. Satan thought he had won, but God had other plans for defeating him.

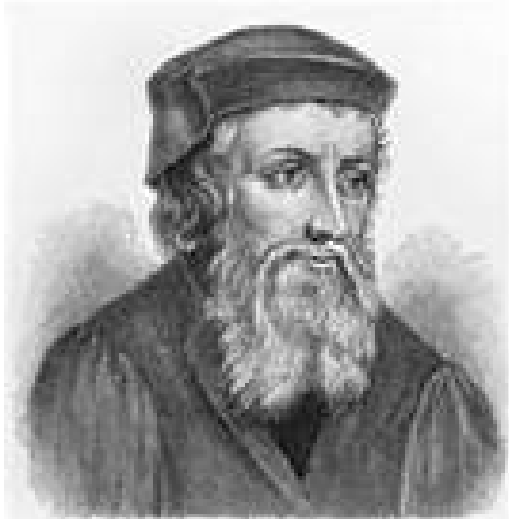
There were large crowds who enjoyed the public torture and executions of Christians: the screams, the uncontrollable body shaking, profuse bleeding and pools and pools of blood, and the begging and pleading for mercy were all entertainment for the spectators. Because of all the excitement of the crowd's adrenalin, the executioners ensured that the victim's life was extended by slowing the tortured methods used. This was done to maximize the entertainment amongst the crowd of

spectators. Nevertheless, some of the spectators were not foolish. They knew something was very wrong with all the killings; they figured out there had to be something mysteriously wrong with why the "official" church did not want people to learn the doctrines of the Christian faith and their Bible.

There were public viewings of heretics and "witches" (Christians) losing their lives because they did not comply with the church's teachings, but some of them had a glow of peace and did not show signs of being troublemakers or demonic worshipers. People became very suspicious of this and got wind of what was really happening. As a result, whenever they could, they learned as much about the faith as possible.

Some of Satan's church members began discovering pockets of Christian ministries behind the system they served and began leaving. Over time small pocket groups of disillusioned members grew into larger groups. Also, as people began searching for God, the "seek and ye shall find" promised in God's word was energized.

Once again, a new world language (English) began to emerge and God began moving behind the scene. When the fullness of time came, He raised up a Bible champion called John Wycliffe (1320-1384) with a special mission of igniting the unstoppable reformation "wildfire" that would crush Satan's killing machine church almost into extinction. However, not entirely because God would not have been finished with Satan's church. He will wound it with a piercing two edge sword, then step back until a specific future date allowing Satan's psychopath church to raise its ugly head for one last time. When this happens, He will pour out His eternal wrath with vengeance that will destroy it forever.



God blessed Wycliffe with the gift of tongues and he translated the Old Latin Bible into English between 1380 and 1382. At the time of Wycliffe's translation, it was illegal to translate the Bible (which was punishable by death) and the only "legal" language allowed was Latin. From Wycliffe's English Bible, many hand-written copies were made and spread throughout the region. Wycliffe also hand-wrote many tracts exposing the apostate church which widely circulated among the people and the underground churches. However, shortly after Wycliffe's English translation, he was spared the clutches of a pending martyrdom and died from a stroke. His work nevertheless continued circulating resulting in a mass exodus of new converts from Satan's church.

To demonstrate how hateful Wycliffe's enemies were towards him for translating God's Word, one of the apostate church leaders (prelate Walsingham) eulogized him by saying: "...that organ of the devil, that enemy of the Church, that author of confusion to the common people, that idol of heretics, that image of hypocrites, that restorer of schism, that storehouse of lies, that sink of flattery—being struck by the horrible judgment of God, was struck with palsy, and continued to live in that condition until St. Sylvester's Day, on which he breathed out his malicious spirit into the abodes of darkness." ([6], page 125)

Recognizing the damage Wycliffe's

Bible and tracts had done, Satan concocted another "brilliant" plan that would promote his Bible. The plan was to plagiarize and subtly modify and produce a new edition of Wycliffe's Bible with his name on it that matched his (Satan's) satanic bible. This "new" and modified Wycliffe English Bible was produced and circulated among the people.

Unfortunately for the apostate church, this baste was too rotten to catch Christians and once again failed miserably. Christians did not hand write copies of it because of missing passages and altered readings. It was the counterfeit Bible from years past and not God's word used by the underground churches. ([6], page 123)

**The Wycliffe text that today's scholars use is this plagiarized copy produced by his enemies. They use it to prove Wycliffe copied from the Latin Vulgate to create his English Bible. There are two editions of the Wycliffe's Bible. "The 1388 Wycliffe's Bible was revised by John Purvey (1354-1414) and the revised text then superseded the original version..." (See, "A Visual History of the English Bible," by Donald L. Brake, page 57; also, [2f], page 727) Many scholars claim that the Wycliffe English Bible has Vulgate reading when in fact it is not Wycliffe's text but that of John Purvey. Log on to the [link: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/JohnPurvey](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/JohnPurvey) for more information.**

For many years the apostate church was violently furious with Wycliffe's work because of the mass exodus it caused. As a result of 21 years of built-up rage after his death, the church burst with vicious fury and ordered his rotten corps to be exhumed out of the grave and tried for heresy. After Wycliffe's "fair trial," because he could not "answer" for his crimes or defend himself,

they burn his already-decade body to ashes and poured it into the Severn River. ([2c], page 794)

Again, Christianity never joined allegiance with the apostate church, and so the Reformation movement meant that numerous persons caught on to all the false teachings (resulting from reading God's word) and began leaving Satan's church in large numbers. It also meant that more people now had access to Bibles and were able to read and/or listen to what was written: "Faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God" (Romans 10:17). People wanted to be sure they were reading or hearing the correct or the true Word of God.

At the heart of great demands for hand-written documents and manuscripts, the printing press was invented. The invention of the printing press was fueled by the apostate church's sales of "letters of indulgence" that was hand-written. This was a document that when purchased, forgave the buyer of all sins. People purchased "forgiveness" for any sins they committed.

**Any sin you wanted to commit and did was permitted and forgiven as long as you purchased one of these "letters of Indulgence" before or after the sin was committed. This was one of the many ways the apostate church made its fortunes.**

Can you the reader imagine the merchant writers were the printers (or manufacturers) and the wholesaler (brand owner) was the apostate church that affixed a "forgiven seal" on the letters? With a minimum order requirement, the church supplied the retailers who sold them at a markup percentage depending on the "sinful market demands." Can you just imagine how far our television commercials would have taken this if it was permitted today?

Merchants saw that the more they hand-wrote the church's indulgence letters, the more money they made. Johannes

Gutenberg (1398-1468), the printing press inventor, came up with a brilliant idea to increase the production of "letters of indulgence." In 1450 he invented the first movable-type printing press, started a secret printing operation and made a lot more money from it. Nevertheless, other merchants eventually caught on to his mass production techniques and it was no longer a secret; all hand-written copies ceased. Bibles and tracts were now produced on the printing presses.

**Watch the video presentation of Johannes Gutenberg (1398-1468) and his printing press invention at: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Y1vI2j24Mtk>**

Bibles were originally scarce (many being destroyed over the year by Satan's church) and many people were very ignorant of what God's word really said. Satan's church on numerous occasions, began struggling with their continued violent attempts to keep the people in darkness. But the printing press brought in a new and quicker wave of supply for the starving population demand among Christian communities. The printing press became very scary for the apostate church; so much so that one of its ministers said in a sermon in 1535: "**We must root out printing or printing will root us out.**" He was so providentially correct. ([6], page 129)

The spirit of the reformation continued to drive zealously forward by another Bible champion God raised up to carry His word around the world. This mighty champion was Desiderius Erasmus (1466-1536). His parents had both died and he was ripped off by the apostate church, taking his inherited wealth and deceitfully pressured him as a young boy to join the church and attend its schools. He was made a monk and continued in his father's footsteps of reading and copying vast amounts of manuscripts from numerous libraries in Europe.



Erasmus appeared faithful to his swindling superiors but in his private life, dedicated himself to locating and preserving copies of God's true word. He was somewhat God's undercover agent working behind the scenes examining each manuscript, sorting out ones with evidence of contamination from those that were genuine. These manuscripts were a combination of some that were produced by the apostate church and a large amount confiscated from the underground Christian church. There were a vast amount of manuscripts Erasmus freely had access to. To do this outside the church was dangerous and punishable by death. Nevertheless, because he was considered by the apostate church as a very brilliant scholar and a dedicated monk, he was allowed the freedom to access vast libraries and read available manuscripts the church had stock piled from Christians throughout Europe before destroying them.

Erasmus was so brilliant, kings and Government heads all across Europe wanted to hire him. To understand how pricelessly valuable Erasmus was to leaders in Europe, the following letter of invitation from Henry VIII, King of England was among many that were delivered to him: "I propose therefore that you abandon all thought of settling elsewhere. Come to England, and assure yourself of a hearty welcome. You shall name your own terms; they shall be as liberal and honorable as

you please... We shall regard your presence among us as the most precious possession that we have... We shall ask nothing of you save to make our realm your home... Come to me, therefore, my dear Erasmus, and let your presence be your answer to my invitation." ([6], page 130)

Satan's religious machine controlled all of Europe primarily England, Spain, Germany, Italy, France, Holland, Belgium, etc.

As time moved forward, Satan's church began losing control of Germany and England and other European countries. People were finding out about all the false teachings of Satan's church. Bibles were secretly appearing at random locations and to persons who could afford them and were desperate for copies.

Curiosity went wild; (even among kings and leaders) people wanted to know why this book was so dangerous that caused such a big stir and hatred among the apostate church leaders. Also, people witnessed the change of lives and the great peace and joy it brought to a once hopeless mind.

Adding to their own jittering problems, when the time was right and their "trusted" monk, Erasmus, was somewhat outside the reach of the church, in 1516, he began printing his very own Greek Bible later known by Christian believers as "the Received Text" or the "**Textus Receptus.**" ([2c], page 936)

Erasmus had examined hundreds and hundreds of manuscripts stock piled throughout Europe by the apostate church. It was believed that he examined over five thousand of them because he had dedicated his entire life to his work. However, because of the hostile complexities that surrounded him, it took about forty years to put it all together; then finally, the Textus Receptus was completed.

**Did you know there are two conflicting historical accounts on Erasmus? One by his enemies (textual critics) and the other one by conservative editors? For more**

**information, read the chapter titled, “Erasmus, viciously attacked by historian pit-bulls,” later in this book.**

Satan’s church intensified its rampage of locating anyone in possession of copies of Erasmus’s text and others and burnt them alive at the stake. Libraries across Europe were destroyed and burnt to the ground anywhere it was rumored and believed to have copies of God’s true Word or the underground Christian Bible. Also, the church sent out spies throughout Europe to infiltrate where necessary and to report back to the church when “illegal” activities were sited.



Martin Luther (1483-1546) who himself was angered and outraged at the numerous hypocrisy he saw done in the name of the church. Blatant sin was everywhere. Any (or all) sins were permitted as long as the church’s “letter of indulgence” was purchased. Corruption and godlessness worsen especially among the apostate church’s faithful.

Graves were dug up and the bones of the dead were taken. The church also venerated dead bodies of whom it sanctioned as “saints” claiming that there were many benefits that could come through owning the bones of these dead people; thus, the sale of bones became a big business that brought in big money for the church adding to the church’s growing fortunes. ([11], page 54)

Wagons filled with relics (skulls and skeleton bones) were sorted, labeled and

sold by the apostate church leaders promising good fortune to the buyers bringing in large amounts of money to fill the church’s coffers. (the garment of Jesus, the crown thorns that were placed on Jesus’ head, Jesus’ baby clothes, bones of the donkey Jesus rode on, the nails from Jesus’ cross, etc.)

On October 31, 1517, Martin Luther, nailed his “95 theses” to the Wittenberg church door which triggered a huge spiritual revolution that caused many of the faithful apostate church followers to begin leaving. Luther had been reading Erasmus’s Greek New Testament text and in 1534 he translated God’s word into German. Germany became the heart beat of the reformation, and a revival exploded. The growth of Christianity was now (like the underground Christian Bible) unstoppable and spreading mightily throughout Europe.

Other translations using the underground Christian Bible quickly followed: the French versions of Lefevre and Olivetan, 1534 and 1535; Biestkens’ Dutch work in 1558; the Swedish Uppsala Bible by Laurentius in 1541; a Spanish translation by Cassiodoro de Reyna in 1569; The Danish Christian III Bible in 1550; the Czech version of 1602 and the Italian translation by Diodati in 1607, to name a few. ([6], page 131)

Martin Luther’s teachings and controversies with the apostate church stirred up many people sending them desperately searching for the truth of God’s words.

The reformation had spread mightily in Germany so much so that Luther’s political and clerical enemies, were afraid to harm him or any other Christians for fear (in the words of a letter to the apostate church leader from the prince of the empire) it would lead to a “great upheaval, possibly even war, within the empire.” ([8b], page 139) On February 18, 1546, just before 9 am, Martin Luther died of natural causes. However, before his death at age 63 years old, his reform work included small and large Catechism and sermon books, hymns, hundreds of tracts, treatises,

commentaries and thousands of letters.

Desiderius Erasmus taught William Tyndale (1492-1536) who also wanted to translate God's preserved Greek text into English. ([2c], page 922) Tyndale defied the apostate church law and with a strong and very passionate vow, he said to an antagonized clergyman, **"...if God spare my life, ere many years, I will cause a boy that driveth the plough to know more of the Scripture than you do!"** ([8a], page 178; [6], page 132) After fully recognizing that he had just sealed his own fate of death by Satan's killing machine church, (these were very dangerous words) Tyndale, like his martyred Christian brothers and sisters who had predeceased him, "disappeared" into the darkness of the underground world.



Tyndale's translation from Erasmus Textus Receptus Greek Bible into English brought light into England which eventually caused England to rebel against Satan's church.

Originally Tyndale wanted to work on his translation in England but because the apostate church infiltration had spread

among key positions, there was strong opposition causing Tyndale to move his planned operation to Germany. There in Germany, he translated and printed Erasmus Textus Receptus into English and began mass printing production.

Tyndale was not only an expert in English but a gifted master in seven languages (Hebrew, Greek, Latin, Italian, Spanish, English and French). Tyndale's gift of these languages from God was spoken in a vernacular way where either one sounded as though it was his native tongue. In 1523, after his English Bibles were translated and printed, 3,000 copies of Tyndale's New Testament were smuggled into England in barrels, bales of cloth and sacks of flour; this caused another revival to begin breaking out.

It was still somewhat illegal to print Bibles in England but Bible printing was now in great demand; lots of money could be made owning a printing press. Even though the intention (from person who were risking their lives) was to get as many copies into the hands of the people, lots of money was made from what was classified by the apostate church as an "illegal trade." This greatly fueled the underground Bible printing press trade and Bibles were practically showing up in areas where they once were forbidden.

Because Tyndale's Bible began spreading throughout England, he became the number one enemy on the apostate church hit list. They placed a large bounty on his head for anyone who can locate and destroy him and his work. The large bounty paid off for the church because Tyndale was eventually found, arrested, and thrown in prison for eighteen months. He was then strangled and burned to death at the stake for his crimes which were translating and printing God's Word into English.

Just before he died, he prayed to God, requesting that the King of England's spiritual eyes be opened to the false teaching of the apostate church. But God's answer to his request was already in motion. The very day Tyndale died, the King of England ordered copies of his Bible



to be printed. The next year the Cloverdale Bible (a revision of Tyndale's Bible) was also printed and the word of God spread mightily.

**Do you know that God can very clearly hear the prayers of His children thousands of years into the future? Your agonizing prayer today, was already heard, answered and perhaps was already built into His creation. Because God knew from eternity what we individually were going to ask for, He therefore, built the answers to them when He created the world and everything in it. This is probably why many of our answers to prayer appear coincidental and others, a miracle.**

We all know that Governments always found it difficult to eradicate well-organized underground black-market business operations. For example, the very lucrative liquor and gambling business operations in the 1920s and 30s with Al Capone and other gangsters; the worldwide drug trade in the 1980s and 90s. Well, as it was in the 1980s, 90s, the 20s and 30s, so it was during the early days of the printing presses. The well-organized underground "black-market" Bible printing operations were unstoppable.

The apostate church not recognizing the full extent of the large number of Bibles available for sale, thinking that there was a limited number of supplies, began purchasing all the Bibles they can get their hands on hoping that by doing so, it would end all Bible sales. Unfortunately for Satan's church, it further fueled the spread of the underground printing business.

The apostate church was like a very expensive yacht taking on water fast. Bailing out water became overwhelmingly difficult when new holes and cracks burst open bringing in more water. Satan's ship was going under.

England royalty rebelled against the

authority of Satan's church as the only lawful church in the world and ended all ties including the very large ecclesiastical tax that was paid to it. (Even though the king's motive of ending all political and ecclesiastical ties was primarily related to a divorce issue, God used it for His honor and glory.) As a result, in 1534, England established its own church and authorized copies of the underground Christian Bible to be printed. This action sent shock waves among the apostate church gangsters. But luckily for the apostate church, when this happened, the indulgence scam and sales of relics made up for the loss in revenue. ([6], page 167)

The same year, to strike back at England's "crimes," the apostate church established an elite branch (a new order) of its organization of well-trained ministers, whose allegiance, under oak, was to infiltrate (act as spies and kill if necessary) and destroy England from within. The church believed that if you properly train children from an infant, in the teachings of the church, they will become loyal subjects for life.

Therefore, the church set out to build its army of men and women in this new order. They were trained to be patient and to plan goals and objectives years in advance. They were also trained not to give up or fail even if it meant losing their lives: it would be, according to them, "for the greater glory of God." When their extensive training was completed, their mission (with a license to kill, promising forgiveness for any sin committed in the name of the church) was to act as spies and infiltrate all key positions in England and destroy her at any cost.

Bibles were now spreading everywhere and Latin was no longer the only legal language. The apostate church was furious. Their powerful religious system was falling apart. They no longer could order any further killings of Christians in parts of Europe where their influence was disappearing; neither could they order the destruction of Bibles found in England. The apostate church quickly went into action to

preserve the life of their institution. Satan could no longer destroy Christianity from without; he now had to try and destroy them from within.

The reformation was gaining momentum throughout Europe and nations began following England by breaking away from the political influence Satan's church had. One of those nations was Germany. Christians began flocking to Germany because it was there where Christian revivals broke out. It was there where Martin Luther translated Erasmus Greek Textus Receptus Bible into German. It was there where Tyndale translated and printed his English Bible and smuggled them into England.

When the reformation fully burst out in Scotland in 1560, Christianity was established as the national faith and all of the apostate church images, relics, etc. were burned to ashes on a site well known for the previous burning of Christians. ([11], page 108)

Because the reformation was now unstoppable, shortly after Tyndale's Bible was printed and distributed, the Coverdale Bible (1535) showed up. After this Bible, there was the Matthew's Bible (1537), the Great Bible (1539), the Geneva Bible (1560) and the Bishop Bible (1568) all coming from the underground Christian church.

**Do you know that the Geneva Bible was the first Bible to feature numbered verses and italics? After this, all Bibles began numbering verses.**

Shutting down printing presses in parts of Europe became almost impossible with the mass exodus and influence dwindling. Satan along with his church had no other choice but to translate Jerome's Latin Bible into English. In 1582, the apostate church translated its very own satanic Bible into English and called it the "Douay-Rheims Bible." They then placed it among accepted English Bibles trying to get Christians to accept and use it. Again, Satan's Bible plans failed; Christians knew

it was not God's Word because of missing and altered passages of scripture.

King Henry VIII of England died in 1547 and was succeeded by his nine years old son, Edward VI who loved God's Word and authorized thirty-five editions of the New Testament and fourteen copies of the entire Bible (all from the underground Christian Bible) to be printed. Unfortunately, he later died in 1553 at the age of sixteen. It was believed and reported that he was poisoned. ([2g], page 26)

The apostate church was thrilled because the next person in line to England's throne was Queen Mary who hated Christian reformers and reintroduced England to the authority of Satan's church. She roasted to death many of the faithful Bible-believing Christians who remained in England after she took the throne resulting in her earning the "honorable" title of "Bloody Mary."

Her reign of terror towards Christians plagued England from 1553 to 1558. She banished every preacher, printer and bookseller in 1554 who promoted the underground Christian Bible and beliefs.

In 1558, five years later, Queen Bloody Mary died and was succeeded by Queen Elizabeth who once again severed all ties with the apostate church. During her reign, 130 different editions of the Bible and

**PROVERBS**  
**Chapter 25:5**  
Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.

New Testament were published using the text from the underground Christian Bible. With Proverb 25:5 in mind, she outlawed all apostate church services and literature; she destroyed all the apostate church's religious images and statues (idols) and required Oaths of Allegiance for all clergymen, educators, lawyers, magistrates and university graduates. The first offence of any of the above persons under oath to support or advocate the apostate church doctrine or its Bible was punishable by life in prison. The second offence was punishable by death.

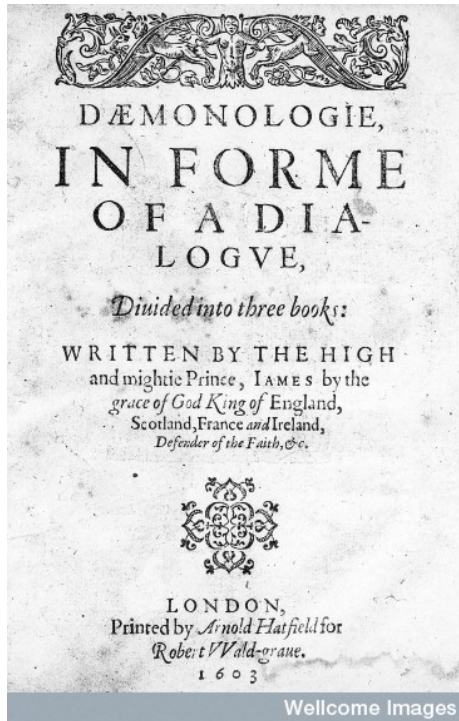
However, as many years went by, in 1590, because the apostate church's

“restructuring” infiltration was strong, she allowed some elements of its ceremonial services to return within the Church of England. ([6], pages 143-144)

Satan’s church tried on numerous occasions to destroy her but God protected her for 45 years before dying in 1603. In this same year, King James I, came to the throne ruling both England and Scotland. The fullness of time had finally arrived and God was now ready to hurt Satan by stabbing him with a sharp “...twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit and of the joints and marrow...” (Hebrew 4:12) Defeating Satan

with a book (God’s Word) and not an army? Interesting!

When the English language was fully developed to its purest form, “The Holy Bible” (1611) was hot of the press that was later renamed (by jealous and prejudiced modern-day scholars) the “King James Bible” (KJB) or the “King James Version” (KJV) Bible. ([2c], pages 650–754) The KJB or KJV Bible overtook and replaced every English translation that preceded it due to the demands for copies. It also became known as the Authorized Version (AV) due to its universal acceptance among English-speaking Christians worldwide.



In 1597, before 1603, the year James became king of England, he published a book called, “**Daemonologie, In Forme of a Dialogue, Divided into three**

**Books**”; a book that endorses witch hunting, rounding up everyone that was believed to be practising witchcraft or devil worship and administering a form of punishment that would discourage its spread among the people. (Read it online at: <http://watch.pair.com/daemon.html>)

Today what is interesting about this book is that many persons who have never read or seen it are claiming the book is about Satan worship or a Satanic Bible that teaches witchcraft; they claim it promotes or advances the practice of demon worship. Readers need only to examine the first few lines in the Preface to get a general overview of what the book is all about. These persons are actually ignorant of the fact that the book is completely opposite to their false information. Since the king exposed the craft and legalized public reading of God’s Word, Satan fired back with everything possible and in his power to destroy the king.

“Daemonologie...” is a book (like many Christian books today) that was written about witchcraft or Satanic practices, exposing its secret agenda during the king’s day. This book was very destructive to Satan’s operation, so much so that he launched an all-out attack on the king’s health and instigated assassination attempts from his enemies. This may have been one of the reasons which lead the king to decide on allowing all to have access to God’s Word, “**lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.**” (II Corinthians 2:11)

However, before the 1611 KJB publication, when news spread in 1604 that King James in England authorized the translation of a New English Bible **for all** to have access to it, using Desiderius Erasmus (1466-1536) **Textus Receptus** text accompanied by other English, Greek, Latin, etc., the vernacular family of text from the underground Christian church, Satan's church was devastated. "Fireworks" lit up the already agitated and electrified passions of Satan's church leaders. The unstoppable Christian reformation (like a fire-lit fuse) was a couple of years away from the Bible dynamite that would blow Satan's church off the planet.

However, God was not yet ready to completely destroy Satan's church, "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT" and so its powerful world influence was greatly diminished. (Rev. 17:5)



King James became enemy number one on Satan's hit list. He was up against an unprecedented, intense army of demonic attacks on his character, his health and his life. Satan's powerful demons were attacking him from all angles. "The extent of Satan's wrath against James ranged from the spells cast by primitive Druids to the assassination attempts... The King frequently wore protective padding beneath

his robes to deflect the blades of would-be assailants." ([6], page 147) Read about the many health problems he was plagued with and the attempts made to kill him on [5], pages 243-266; [6], pages 147-148; [1a], pages 360-402. Satan's relentless aggression against the king was intense.

Nevertheless, with an unseen supernatural driving and protective force behind him, he pressed forward with this extremely important task to complete it and provide copies **for all** who wanted a copy.

Many lies were written about him by historian enemies; many of whom were highly trained agents working for the apostate church attacking King James' character to discredit and destroy his reputation with the ultimate objective of casting doubt on the Bible he authorized. One of the lies that were spread twenty-five years after his death was that he was homosexual.

Anthony Welden, who was dismissed from his duties by the king, swore vengeance towards King James and wrote a document in 1650, calling the King a homosexual. This document was never received by the public at the time because too many persons who were still alive and knew the King personally, knew that it was in fact, a big lie.

**Karen Ann Wojahn, who (with a subtle and calculated deceptive agenda) came across this information, published an article called "The real King James," in July/August 1985 of Moody Monthly magazine claiming that the King lived in open homosexuality. ([6], page 147-148.) Unfortunately, Christians who have never investigated to see whether this lie was true began and continue to assist our enemies of the faith in propagating this lie when in fact it was untrue.**

Read about the lifestyle of King James ([5], three hundred and seventy-four pages of evidence called, “King James Unjustly Accused”) and you will see how devoted he was to God and His Word and how he stood against sexual sins. ([1a], page 360 to 402; [5], page 243 to 266; [6], page 147 to 148)



The apostate church spies were all over England at this time planning and plotting how to destroy her from within. Their mission was to stop this KJB “madness” before their 1300 years old business and religious operation “disintegrate.” Several plans were placed in motion one of which was at the top of the list known as the “Gunpowder Plot.”

The goal was to blow up the King, (on the day parliament met) all his parliamentarians, all the state church leaders and all other leaders that would be present. Also, place undercover agents in positions to fill the leadership void that would be created as a result and reintroduce Satan’s church Bible and teachings among the people. Their contact agent called Guy Fawkes, was promised forgiveness of all sins by the apostate church after this terrorist attack was committed.

Log on to the link below and watch the video documentary; or go to [www.youtube.com](http://www.youtube.com) and type in “The Gunpowder Plot: The 5 Conspirators”. Scroll down and select “Gunpowder plot” by Vegemiteopal for part 1, automatically playing parts 2 to part 6. (Also, read, [6], pages 188-189)

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IBVrPurrqCw&feature=&p=6B0309E79C5FA1D6&index=0&playnext=1>

God stepped in, intervened and destroyed the plot just hours before it was executed. His precious Word was at stake and will never be destroyed. The apostate church failed once again. Their ultimate, number one plan collapsed. What happened was that a letter was sent to a “dear friend” warning him not to attend the opening of parliament. This dear friend also had another dear friend who was also warned that was close to the king. This letter eventually led to uncovering of this deadly plot that was just hours away from detonation.

Log in to the link below to find out how Guy Fawkes met his fate and who his co-conspirators were: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GuyFawkes>.

**If Guy Fawkes’ terrorist attack was not as widely publicized as it had gotten, this author believes that the apostate church would have “also” Christianized him and named churches, schools and famous religious buildings after him in his honor. The same thing would have happened with Judas Iscariot. Don’t believe this? Then see how aggressive scholars including The National Geographic Society, are pushing “The Gospel of Judas.” Can you the reader imagine: “Saint Judas Iscariot School of Arts,” or “Saint Guy Fawkes--? Church.”**

(Do you the reader really know the person behind the names of some of our religious schools and their buildings? Do you know two histories exist: one fabricated by the apostate church covering up the dirt of the person behind the name and the other one exposing all the bloodshed done in the name of the church to many Christian believers by this same person?)

After the KJB was published in 1611, copies were available to anyone who wanted one. Everyone who could afford it was getting their very own copy and the wonderful thing about it all was that it was legal to own a copy. Also, if you wanted to read a copy and cannot afford one, you just visit the Church of England or any one of its affiliating churches and freely read its copy that was chained to the church's reading desk.

Chained along with the King James Bible was "Fox's Book of Martyrs," which list many horrific testimonies of suffering and death to Christians who gave their lives to preserve and protect the book that was chained next to it. The testimonies in Fox's Book of Martyrs were so painfully revealing that all persons who purchased their very own copy of the King James Bible also purchased a copy of Fox's Book of Martyrs. The sad thing about this book is that most Christians today never even heard of it. (Read Chapter Four)

As mentioned earlier (see the inserted section called, Warning! Viewers Beware), be careful of editions that are written in today's modern English. These modern book names are slightly modified giving authors the freedom of rewriting their own versions of "Fox's Book of Martyrs." For example, what is the difference between "FOXES BOOK OF MARTYRS Updated Through the 21<sup>st</sup> Century" and "FOX'S BOOK OF MARTYRS?" When you compare both books, you will discover that they are very different. Did you know that modern-day scholars have now launched an attack on "Fox's Book of Martyrs?" Sadly, they attacked anyone, any books and all historians who exposed their pagan church "machinery" for what it truly was and are working hard trying to cover up its dark-sided history at all cost "for the greater glory of God."

Satan's church was now powerless to the informed public and began "disintegrating" in the background.

The KJB brought Satan's church to its knees so to speak. It was in big trouble

and on its way to extinction. However, something interesting happened. It was as though God walked in for the final "kill", the final "death blow" that would have wiped out this lying and murdering church forever; but instead of His final triumphant blow of execution, He just simply, walked away. He just simply left this "wonderful opportunity" to destroy the apostate church for good.

As a result of this, Satan's church was able to regroup, rebuild and reorganize the institution for a much greater and intellectual battle plan approach to attack Christians and their Bible.

We all know that God goes after total impact and not just a method that would wipe out a religious system and create many pocket spin-off groups. God has something more effective with maximum impact that would completely destroy and end this counterfeit church system from within (Rev. 17:16-18) with absolutely no surviving spin-off pocket groups to continue its pagan traditions.

Satan's church was badly injured by God's word, (a "twoedged sword," that went out of His mouth: Rev. 1:16). Satan was wounded by this sword but did live and according to scripture, his deadly wound will later be healed. (Hebrews 4:12; Rev. 13:3, 13:12, 13:14).

There is one English Bible the apostate church hates with a passion because of its popularity (even to this very day) and that book is the Holy Bible, the King James Version text (KJV). Satan's agenda can not succeed or progress forward unless it is removed out of the way.

**The English KJV is one of the greatest threats to Satan's operations. God's Word is more dangerous to the apostate church than the Christian underground church cell groups in years past or all of the modern versions combined to date. Like Jesus Christ, who was the Word, who was God (John 1:1) embodied with flesh and was the only physical**

**representation of God (that we could have once touch, feel, handle, hold and speak to) is also with us today embodied with words that are placed on the pages of a physical book that we can touch, feel, handle, hold and read from. You may ask: how is this possible? Only God knows because, with Him, ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE. If you the reader can fully grasp and understand what this means, then Matthew 8:10 and verse 13 are for you; also, Matthew 9:22, 28-29, 15:28, 17:20 and 21:21. There is a Spirit behind or in the surface text; there is a mysterious power source active behind or in the actual words! (Read the section called, "How Powerful is God's Word," in the next chapter.)**

**People working in spiritual warfare ministries know what this author is talking about.** ("...the words that I speak unto you they are spirit, and they are life." [John 6:63]; "...he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. And then shall that Wicked be **revealed whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth...**" [2 Thessalonians 2:7]; "...Man shall not live by bread alone, but by **every word** that proceedeth out of the mouth of God." [Matthew 4:4]) "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God...And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth." (John 1:1, 14)

The apostate church hated the King of England and his authorized Bible because when reading it, one discovers the simple Christian message that salvation is by grace only, through Jesus Christ and not by works or through the church; only God

forgave sins and not church officials neither their "forgiving sins" rules; praying or singing to dead saints is witchcraft (this practice is still done today); the just lives by faith in Jesus Christ and not church rules; the only way to God is through Jesus Christ and not the church (the apostate church hates this).

When people learn about these Bible truths, many of them lose confidence in the apostate church's teachings and quit. They were no longer afraid to quit because the apostate church rules were the way of eternal death without God.

God raised up some of the world's greatest missionaries that brought a powerful revival movement using the King James Bible. He rose up John Eliot (1604-1698); John Wesley (1703-1791); George Whitefield (1714-1770); Jonathan Edwards (1703-1753); Frances Asbury (1745-1816); William Cary (1761-1834); Charles Finney (1792-1875); Adonirans Judson (1804-1890); etc. These men were powerful servants of God. As a result of their message, God's Word and the Holy Spirit, millions got saved, believing on the Lord Jesus Christ.

The Reformation revival movement was a very powerful "tool" God used between 1611 and the 1900s to spread His word around the world. Multitudes believed and were saved during this period of religious freedom from Satan's killing machine church.

Shortly after 1611, Satan and his demonic army, licking their wounds in defeat, concocted several plans of attack to recapture their powerful and venerable public influence and to clean up its deteriorating image.

Lucifer started his very own evil revival movement and his church began plotting their next targets of attack to convince persons to abundant the KJV Bible and regain the religious control it enjoyed for centuries. His evil "revival" movement was "shifted into high gear" and when everything was in place, his church planned a full-scale attack.

Satan's revival strategies would take

a couple hundred years before seeing a large-scale impact, but the main goal was

to recapture the world for himself with his message.

## Satan's Evil Revival Strategy Movement Illustrated

The following strategies were compiled from several pockets of information collected in books that were written on the subject. These books were written by persons who have a wide perspective and knowledge of issues relating to the turn of events that occurred since the KJV was published in 1611.



### Evil Revival Strategy One:

Create many elite clubs and secret societies that would attract a large audience from all demographic categories of the general population. (For example, the lodge, all branches of the Illuminati, the mafia, the New Age Movement; clubs that attract the wealthy rich and leaders of powerful corporations; clubs that attract all political leaders and activists who are influential and powerful, etc.)



### Evil Revival Strategy Two:

Build schools around the world. Watch for the brightest minds or smart students and recruit them at a very young age; training them to become ministers of the gospel, brilliant professors, scholars, engineers, higher learning instructors, etc. (As mentioned in [6], page 197, "Apostasy is always conceived in the classroom." The bright and impressionably minds are targeted with unsuspecting

indoctrination by the apostate church's teachings.) Build an association or an elite branch of ministers of the "gospel" starting them out from preschoolers up to college graduates who will carry out secret missions all in the name of the church, for the "greater glory of God." (Proverb 14:12 says: "there is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.") As these students mature, they would be trained to lead church congregations, and write college textbooks on all facets of life, with an aim of incorporating its beliefs where necessary, Satan's Alexandrian Bible viewpoints: attacking the KJB (and all other vernacular Bibles from the underground Christian copies) in books, documents, publications and every learning literature possible. For the average college students, by graduation, their mindset and way of thinking would be ripe and ready for Satan's word-for-word translation of his satanic Bible; hoping that one day their Bible may outsell all other Bibles.



### Evil Revival Strategy Three:

Create powerful Bible tools (Bible lexicons, dictionaries, word helps, etc.) and subtly include the "corruption" from Origen's Greek Bible or the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus manuscripts. Who can resist the powerful Strong's

Exhausted Concordance tool? (His corrupt Hebrew and Greek dictionary are at the back of this book and are used heavily when trying to find the meaning of a word.) Who can abandon Bible dictionaries and commentaries with all the "great" remarks, footnote helps and false "KJV has lots of errors" messages, that lure people away from God's Holy book? Who is willing to put down and not use Greek and Hebrew to English lexicons and word studies that incorporate Satan's Alexandrian viewpoints? These Bible tools were very painstaking to produce and are excellent reference materials, but they were and are excellent tools Satan used to accelerate his infiltrating methods of toppling the KJB. God said: "...Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?" (I Corinthians 5:6) The goal was to include in these Bible tools, false Bible rules and standards, lots of notes (truth mixed with errors and lies) and false definitions that would subtly attack the KJB by casting doubts on its authenticity. (Do you know for this same reason, God built His very own dictionary into the text so that we would not have to rely on or consult Satan's shady reference tools for help? Before these reference tools, Christians relied heavily only on God's



precious words for spiritual understanding.)



**Evil Revival Strategy Four:** Infiltrate all none apostate church universities, colleges, all higher learning institutions and churches by members of its elite branch seeking employment at as many of these institutions as possible. When employed, strive for leadership roles and move to influence the employment of other colleagues and change school laws and policies. Satan's mission was to start with secular institutions and move on to fundamental Christian institutions.



**Evil Revival Strategy Five:** Create new thesis of thought to distort, confuse and infiltrate Christian teachings. For example, evolution, agnosticism, Christian Science, some school of psychological thought, etc.



**Evil Revival Strategy Six:** Manipulate Bible doctrine that would keep the people in a prison of theological blindness. For those persons who were previously following false teaching and decided to leave, their theological mindset would be so programmed, that they will be drawn to religious groups that basically believe the same concepts and views as their previous religious affiliations. For example, basic concepts and views of salvation and church rule: **salvation is attained by works and church rules where the church's leadership structure is**

**exalted.** Proof of this, are the many religious organization systems today, all claiming to have truth and this truth is the only way to God or eternal life; also, they believe that God channels His "unquestionable" message through their leader(s). There is a form of godliness with them but they deny Jesus Christ as God our only Lord and saviour. (There is only one way to God. Jesus Christ said in John 14:6: "I am the way, the truth and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.") Satan found that there was a way to use a form of words and still maintain his false teachings. (For example, the "believe in the Lord Jesus Christ," meaning in Christian circles is very different in meaning in non-Christian circles. "Salvation by grace" is proclaimed outside the "membership walls" of a religious congregation but after joining and becoming a part of the fellowship, the perception and teachings are very different: salvation is then attained by obeying all rules, regulations and ceremonial traditions. The Christian belief in God's actual indwelling in the believer's body is very different in meaning in non-Christian circles: eating the elements of the Lord's Supper does this for some religious groups.) Satan messed up people's understanding of the "Touch not the Lord's anointed" verse. As a result, many religious congregations are in a state of theological

blindness. They see leaders in direct violation of God's Word, but yet allow them to continue leading the local church ministries. They claim that God Himself will one day remove them but until that happens, these false guides can remain and continue their "powerful" spiritual ministering to church members.



**Evil Revival Strategy**

**Seven:** Infiltrate all forms of Government and their political views around the world starting with Germany then moving on to England; then other European nations, America and finally the rest of the world.



**Evil Revival Strategy Eight:**

Build more wealth on top of the already acquired stockpile of fortune in property, large corporations, large financial institutions, etc., that is owned by the church (most of which are secretly owned today).



**Evil Revival Strategy Nine:**

Purchase or somehow acquirer major controlling interests in as many publishing or printing press companies, and mass news media network groups (newspaper, magazine, radio and television network, etc.) with a mission to control what is said, printed or shown to the reading, listening and viewing public. Satan's mission for owning printing presses was to aggressively market as many modern version's literature and viewpoints as possible.

Remember, the printing press was the main element that almost destroyed his plans, crippling his church shortly after it was invented. (This author believes that the men or women who appear to be the controlling owners of the large media group of companies with an acquired wealth of their own are simply fronting for and along with, their wealthy “camouflaged” partner.)



**Evil Revival Strategy Ten:** Establish and improve upon religious organizations that will distract, distort, confuse

or brainwash the people. (Satan had hundreds of years to put these institutions together and by the 18th century, many of them were established joining the fleet of others that were already in place.) Satan uses some of these groups to continue his killing Christian campaign. Christian martyrdom is still very prevalent in many Eastern and some Western countries. (These religious groups are just a cover-up that is actually being instigated behind the scene by the apostate church towards Christians. In this information age where an

event is known by the majority of the earth's population minutes after it occurs, to protect his church's integrity and reputation, he moves with great caution by using his other religious creations to do his dirty work of killing Christians. However, when the time is right, they will combine their efforts to carry out a final attack on God's people as spoken of in the book of Revelation which is when God will step in and destroy Satan's church forever.)

Satan's evil and destructive revival movement was ready for action. It went to Paris and then to Germany where both of them were successfully infiltrated and fell back into the arms of the apostate church. England was next where Government, schools, churches, secret society clubs, etc., was besieged with his message.

**This author believes that there must be a spirit of theological blindness (actual spiritual devils) sent from the camp of Satan that has kept us locked up in a mental prison and unless we take a serious independent approach to finding God and **READING His true Word for ourselves**, we will remain Satan's prisoners, “entangled with the yoke of bondage” for life. If Satan can counterfeit everything else, then he certainly can somehow counterfeit a spirit (an evil spirit) embodying (or channeling through) the actual words of a counterfeit Bible. Thus,**

**spiritual blindness as long as these reading materials are being mentally consumed. We can see this manifested with some of the well-known religious organization groups that are among us.**

By the 1800s, the infiltration was very strong. Satan's church undercover spies were everywhere. He had almost 200 years to plan his next large-scale attack after regrouping from the devastating blow in the 1600s. Undercover spies were stationed in most key positions in England. They were in key positions in Government; they held key positions in England's state church; they held reputable scholastic positions at top universities throughout the country; and finally, they had powerful influential links with the country's top political leaders. These spies were all in position, ready and waiting for instructions from the apostate church on their next move. The conspiracy was strong and ready for action.

Meanwhile, in other quarters, Richard C. Trench (1807-1886) was producing the draft that was used to ignite

the fuse that would begin the process of removing the King James Bible as the choice Bible among the people. (Read his profile in the chapter called, "These are our gods O Christian!" later in this book.)

In May of 1844, a German scholar named Constantin von Tischendorf (1815-1875) was "snooping" around in St. Catherine's Monastery located at the base of Mt. Sinai and "discovered" the abandoned Sinaiticus manuscript found very dusty and in the trash bin ready to be burnt. ([6], page 99) This manuscript along with the Vaticanus manuscript was never used by Christians and they match Jerome's corrupt Latin Vulgate Bible.

Tischendorf quickly took it and made a big announcement about his discovery.

Two of the apostate church's most influential spies, Mr. Brooke Foss Westcott and Mr. Fenton John Anthony Hort, were "fascinated" over this new discovery. They obtained copies of both the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus manuscripts and went to work on creating the "Westcott and Hort Greek New Testament," the "English Revised Version" (ERV) and essays on Textual Criticism of the Traditional Greek Text. Their work was done in secret, unknown to the Church of England hierarchy and started around 1853.

## Brooke Foss Westcott & Fenton John Anthony Hort

Study the lifestyle and doctrinal beliefs of Mr. Brooke Foss Westcott (1825-1901) and Mr. Fenton John Anthony Hort (1828-1892) who together authored the New Westcott and Hort Greek text and you will discover that these men, their lifestyle and beliefs were not Christian based. (Type in "Westcott and Hort" in your Internet browser search field and press the search button. Now examine the information given about these two men.) They rejected many of the fundamental doctrines of the faith. (Read [3b] for the many heresies of Westcott and Hort or read it online at <http://www.picknowl.com.au/homepages/rlistner/wh/wh.htm>.) Furthermore, modern-day Bible scholars do agree that the two manuscripts used by Westcott and Hort to create their new Greek text disagreed with each other some 3,000 times within just the first four gospels of the New Testament. There were many alterations; they used portions of the Sinaiticus manuscript and when they disagreed with a verse, they rejected it and inserted the verse from the Vaticanus manuscript. When they were completed, their Greek text contained many verses from both manuscripts **THEY** accepted as correct and many verses **THEY** rejected and left out as errors. [10e] As a result of this, today we have this problem of corrupt modern versions all coming from this same Greek (Alexandrian) source.

Today, we can see the spirit of Westcott and Hort's (and their predecessors, Origen and Jerome) doctrinal beliefs coming from the pages of all modern versions. For example, Westcott and Hort did not believe in the Deity of Christ and therefore the Jehovah's Witnesses do not believe in the Deity of Christ. Their Bible, the New World Translation (NWT, the Watchtower Bible) at John 1:1 says: "In the beginning was the Word and the Word was with God and the Word was a god." Thus, Jesus Christ was created by Jehovah, the Father according to them and this verse is used as a proof text. The Kingdom Interlinear Translation of the Greek Scriptures 1969, printed by the Watchtower, on page three says: Presenting a **literal word-for-word translation** into English under the Greek text as set out in "The New Testament in the Original Greek-**The Text Revised by Brooke Foss Westcott D.D. and Fenton John Anthony Hort D.D.**" (1948 Reprint) together with the New World Translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures, Revised Edition, a **modern-language translation of the Westcott and Hort Greek Text**, first published by them in the year 1881 C.E....

Thus, we see a literal word-for-word translation of the Westcott and Hort English

“Revised Version” Bible matching the word-for-word translation of the “New World Translation” (the spirit behind the Westcott and Hort English text is the same spirit behind the NWT). Other modern versions have not yet used this same reading at John 1:1 even though **they all are using the same Greek source**. However, in the coming years as new modern versions continue to be published and printed, and unrecognized changes to verses and words continue to occur, we will soon see this reading “a god” replacing “God” at the end of this verse. It is no longer “if it will be done,” but “when will it be done.” An example of this can be seen in 1961 when the NWT was the first Bible to change “servant” to “slave;” afterwards, other modern versions like the **NKJV** began changing servant to slave. (See Chapter Three for more on this under the section, “Servant is gone and replaced with slave.” Also, see the section called, “Why is it wrong in modern versions to call Christians slaves,” in Chapter Two. [2c], pages 263-265; [2a], pages 221-225; [2e], page 106)

**The following photograph, are the scholars who sat on the Revised Version Committee and brought us the Westcott and Hort Greek Text (1881) along with a new English version. They are our modern-day chief priests, (chief scholars) scribes and elders of the people.**

These were carefully hand-picked (by the apostate church) men who sat in judgment, presiding over

the Written Word and illegally (not following the committee’s mandate) replaced “Him” (John 1:1) with “Barabbas” (a murderer: Westcott and Hort new Greek text), then (without a cause or a proper trial) passed the guilty verdict of death to The Written Word, sending “Him” on “His” way to Golgotha to be (completely “taken out of the way” II Thes. 2:7-12) crucify and “die.” Remember though, “He” WILL rise again “the third day!”

Their names are: Joseph Angus (1816-1902), Edward Bickersteth (1814-1892), Joseph Williams Blakesley (1808-1885), David Brown (1803-1897), John Eadie (1814-**1876**), Charles John Ellicott (1819-1905), Fenton John Anthony Hort (1828-1892), William Gilson Humphry (1815-1886), Benjamin Hall Kennedy (1804-1889), William Lee (1815-1883), Joseph Barber Lightfoot (1828-1889), **William Milligan** (1821-1893), George Moberly (1803-1885), **William Fiddian Moulton** (1835-1898), Samuel Newth (1821-1898), Edwin Palmer (1824-1895), Alexander Roberts (1826-1901), **Robert Scott** (1811-1887), **Frederick Henry Ambrose Scrivener** (1813-1891), George Vance Smith (1816-1902), Arthur Penrhyn Stanley (1815-1881), **Richard Chenevix Trench** (1807-1886), **Charles John Vaughan** (1816-1897), Brooke Foss Westcott (1825-1901) and Charles Wordsworth (1806-1892). **They were the New Testament company. The Old Testament company are:** Edward Harold Brown, Arthur Charles Hervey, Alfred Ollivant, Robert Payne Smith, Benjamin Harrison, William Lindsay Alexander, Robert L. Bensly, John Birrell, Frank Chance, Thomas Chenery, T. K. Cheyne, A. B. Davidson, George Douglas, **S. R. Driver**, C. J. Elliott, Frederick Field, John Dury Geden, **Christian D. Ginsburg**, Frederick William Gotch, William Kay, Stanley Leathes, J. R. Lumby, John James Stewart Perowne, A. H. Sayce, William Robertson Smith and William Wright, William Aldis Wright. ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised\\_Version](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Version)) All names highlighted are profiled later in this book.

Like an annoying telephone, ringing in the middle of the night or a loud and frantic midnight knocking on the front door, RC Trench's book invoked and summoned an illegal and vicious group of men to gather in judgment to "take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed" (The Written Word) saying, "let us break their

bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us." (Psalm 2:3) The men met "in the middle of the night," in their "closed door secret chambers" (swearing to secrecy and not divulging anything to the non-membership public), until the judgment was unanimously announced by all participating members (including Frederick

Scrivener): Guilty! Guilty! Immediately, before any outside KJB "defence debate" interference, the sentencing was quickly read and carried out: bruise and break the Written Word's bands; get rid of its cords from among us and crucify it; then let us replace it with liars (false witnesses) and a murderer (Barabbas).

# THE REVISERS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT 1881



BP OF EXETER & BRISTOL



BP OF SALISBURY



BP OF DURHAM



DEAN OF WESTMINSTER



DEAN OF ROCHESTER



DEAN OF LINCOLN



DEAN OF LICHFIELD



ARCHB OF DUBLIN



BP OF ST ANDREWS



REV. OF ANGUS



REV. OF D. BROWN



REV. PROF. EADIE



REV. F. J. A. HORT



REV. W. U. MUMFORD



REV. CANON KENNEY



VEN. ARCHB OF DUBLIN



REV. PROF. MILIGAN



REV. PROF. MOULE



REV. PRINCIPAL NORTH



VEN. ARCHB OF OXFORD



REV. PROF. ROBERTS



REV. G. VANIS SMITH



REV. OF SOTVENER



DEAN OF LLANDAFF



REV. CANON WESTCOTT

COPYRIGHT

SAMUEL A. WALKER,

230, REGENT STREET, W.

English grammar was basically standardized by 1611 but the spelling was not until the mid 18 century. After about 20 revisions to spelling, grammar, printing press corrections, etc., there still remained some that needed to be fixed. The corrections that needed to be fixed were the spellings, (this is because words were spelt differently during the 1611 era) corrections to “typos,” caused by printing press mistakes (“typo” detection techniques were almost non-existent as they are today with computers) and grammar problems (this is because the English grammar was just recently standardized when the KJV was completed).

The political and church leaders in England, heavily influenced by Satan’s undercover spies, commissioned a revision committee in 1871 of what was thought to be the best scholars of the day with a mandate to address these issues in the KJV and make the minor corrections necessary to the printing press and spelling mistakes. ([6], page 249)

Westcott and Hort who were considered to be reputable Bible scholars of the day, (highly recommended by other undercover colleagues) were among the carefully selected scholars to sit on the committee. However, the problem with this committee was that there were unskilled men (like Westcott and Hort) in the ancient Greek and Hebrew languages who were selected and who did not believe many of the canon doctrines of the Christian faith. For example, the deity of Christ, His second coming and His Pre-Existence. These men hated the Authorized Version with a strong desire to see it replaced. (Read, “Can We Trust Our Greek And Hebrew Dictionaries & Lexicons?” and “These are our gods O Christian!” later in this book.)

**There is a big difference between someone who learnt a foreign language in the classroom (like the scholars on this bogus committee) and someone who was gifted by God to speak the language in a**

**vernacular way including all the idioms and tongue-twisting pronunciations. Think about it: when the scholar speaks his “learnt-in-the-classroom” language, the natives know immediately he is foreign. When God gifted individuals with the ability to speak other languages, the natives cannot tell if the person is foreign. Several of the KJV translators were gifted by God and was never taught the language in the classroom. Therefore, if any English word choices were off from the original intent of the author (God), they would have immediately picked it up.**

These men met and strategize how they were going to pull off one of the biggest “catastrophic” betrayal events in history second to “Judas Iscariot, kiss of death,” that would send a serious spirit of confusion among Christians, so much so that its “effective-trimmers” are still being felt, even greater today. The committee members were sworn to secrecy and did all of its deliberations in secret not divulging anything to the non-membership public. (Their closed-door secrecy committee meetings had come to light and made public. See Chapter 15 called, “Behind Closed Doors” in [6], pages 243-271.)

Now, instead of following the mandate of the committee, which was to correct these minor issues, Westcott and Hort with approval from other committee colleagues, replaced the KJB with their own Greek New Testament and English Revised Version, as the revision and correction to the KJB. At the start of their task, each member of the committee was given a private copy of Westcott and Hort’s Greek text.

What really happened behind this closed door of secrecy was that the committee members approved and brought

Satan's counterfeit Bible into their meetings and subtly modified and practically replaced the KJB with it. The end results were a completely "new" Greek and English text that was used as a "correction" to the King James Bible. It was not really new, but the old abandoned text written by Origen and copied by apostate church scholars after his death.

What had started out to be a mandate to correct minor printing press and spelling errors, ended up as a complete Bible text change to two old spider webs, abandon, Christ-rejecting books, written around 300 and 337 AD.

Along with this new text, they included textual criticism that started Satan's evil revival movement of doubts about which Bible is the Word of God.

This gave birth to the greater textual criticism phenomenon and the modern Bible version "virus." Because the revision committee completely deviated from its mandate, the political and church leaders of England sanctioned no other committee afterwards.

**Just before this, there were only two texts that were challenged: The Bible Christians used in the underground church throughout history and Satan's Bible which was always rejected during this same period in history. This crippled and crooked committee, authorized and viciously attacked the Deity of Christ in I Timothy 3:16 changing "God was manifest in the flesh" to "he who was manifest in the flesh;" removing "God" as the one who was manifested in flesh with the new change, "he," which can now be anyone: someone who is not God. They also made similar changes like this in many other verses.**

The apostate church believed that they had destroyed all Christian Bibles that

were ancient copies and begin attacking the later ones. (For example, all underground Christian Bibles were used before John Wycliffe's Bible in 1382.)

**The deceitful and faulty marketing campaigns began: "the oldest manuscripts are better than the later ones;" (more on this later in this book) "the old ancient manuscripts are closer to the original, than the later ones;" "there were many false readings copied into the manuscripts used by the KJB translators," etc., and the list goes on.**

Westcott and Hort, began promoting the apostate church text out of Alexandria, Egypt, claiming that it was much more superior and more ancient than the text used by Christians. Other colleagues joined the crusade to spread their message, which eventually became known around the world as Textual Criticism (one of its theories is, "the earliest manuscripts are better than the later ones").

**Please note here that the aged old papyrus or parchment used to write on was tested to identify the oldest manuscripts to date. But this faulty method used was not capable of testing actual "TEXT" superiority. The materials used to write on and the actual TEXT contents are obviously different. The only way to test true "TEXT" superiority is to follow the blood trail of how the text survived for hundreds of years.**

So, the Bible version confusion began ("Which text is nearest to the originals?" "Which manuscripts are the most reliable?" "Do we have a perfect Bible in English today?" "We have the Bible but it isn't in any one English version." "Any version of the Bible is only the word of God where it has been correctly translated."



“Which English Bible has been correctly translated; does one exist?” “The Greek Textus Receptus is God’s perfect word and not the KJB.” “The KJB is Old and outdated.” “The KJB is the best or closest English translation to the original but it too has some errors.”)

The apostate church’s job of attacking the KJB text became very successful because it caught on to unsuspecting Christians who themselves began spreading the “germs.” The church’s scholars and professors were tearing the KJB apart. To promote their own new versions, instead of calling God’s Word, “The Holy Bible,” (as it was called in 1611) they changed the name to “The King James Version,” (KJV). Nevertheless, it was still very popular and used among Christian church congregations.

To add to their strategic crusade, many of the “best,” Bible scholars (who were trained by Satan’s church) were recruited to produce Greek dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, Bible reference materials and books all using the new and modern Greek (Alexandrian) source. They were also instructed to continue pursuing positions as professors at Christian universities, colleges, seminaries and Christian schools of higher learning and to write college textbooks with negative comments and views against the KJV text, that would ultimately “punch holes” into the faith of naïve students who used them; all to achieve their goal of destroying the credibility of the Christian Bible.

As the years progressed into the 1900s the satanic revival movement was gaining tremendous momentum among Christian schools. When persons are called by God to preach and are sent off to most Christian colleges and universities, the simple gospel message was crushed and they are taught to abandon the KJV because it has lots of errors. As proof of these errors, corrupt Greek and Hebrew dictionaries and lexicon tools are introduced, examined and compared. A false and distorted history of our Bible was/is also taught in the classroom pointing

to (Satan’s Bible) the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus as the two best and most ancient copies of God’s word. (Most major Christian colleges and Christian churches today use these bogus reference tools as their authority.)

As time progressed to the 1960s, 70s and 80s, the modern Bible version poison was getting contagiously strong. Christian started abandoning the KJV in mass numbers and began purchasing new versions. Adding to their promotional campaigns, book publishers invested millions and millions of dollars into marketing elements to aggressively persuade Christians to abandon the KJV text and purchase only modern Bible versions, all of which have their unholy satanic reading.

From Westcott and Hort Greek text came the English Revised Version, the American Standard Version, The Revised Standard Version, The New Revised Standard, The English Standard Version, The Living Bible, The New International Version, The Amplified Bible, Contemporary English Version, English Standard Version, Good News Bible, Jerusalem Bible, Living Bible, The Message, New Jerusalem Bible, New Living Translation, The New World Translation, Today’s New International Version and the list goes on and on. All modern versions today are coming from the Westcott and Hort Greek text (1881) and its sources.

But what actually happened was “when the errors of the corrupt Revised Version (RV) were exposed, it wiggled away and became the RSV. When that was exposed, it became the NRSV. When its errors were revealed, it became the ESV. Likewise, unsteady squirming transformed the ASV into the NASB. The Living Bible became the New Living Translation. The NIV morphed into the TNIV.” ([2f], page 17) Exposed corrupt versions continue to run and hid in new version publications.

Scholars, professors, preachers and teachers call God’s word **the “OLD”** King James Version and it is full of errors along with **old** English words that are no longer

used today. People and churches today that use the KJV are looked down upon as old fashion, archaic, outdated, intolerant, narrow-minded and arrogant. Also, persons with views like this author are classified as "KJV Only" advocates making a big issue out of nothing (they also despised and rejected the Written Word because of the language grammar God used to communicate to us).

The apostate church has mastered the art of religious camouflage to the point where today they are dangerously silent and hidden deep in many areas of Christian services. Perhaps Christianity is very badly infiltrated so much so that now Christians are fighting and destroying themselves from within.

We can see that God is now ready to end this world's evil system. Last-day events are very quickly falling into place. Things are rapidly being set in motion. We are now seeing a "falling away" spoken of in II Thessalonians 2:3. Satan has now boldly entered churches twisting and destroying Christians from within.

The power once felt when reading or speaking the words in the KJV (the underground Christian Bible) is gone in modern versions; the spirit behind or in the surface text has departed; the Living Word's "power" when spoken has been dismantled in today's English Bibles.

As it was in the day of Ezekiel, so it is today. (See Ezekiel 8:1-18.) Satan is ready to sit and exalt himself as God. (Read the second part of the section called, "So Where Are We All Headed With These Modern Versions?" later in this book for this author's view and outlook on how it will all unfold.)

**Just as the crowd, influenced by the religious leaders, lobbied for Barabbas (a murderer) as the replacement for "The Living Word," crooked scholars representing leaders of our modern Bible version crowd, lobbied for Westcott and Hort**

**Greek text as the replacement for "The Written Word;" thus, sending "The Written Word" on the way to "Golgotha" to be crucified. What we have seen thus far is the procession to "Golgotha," and the nailing to the cross. We will soon see the "execution" (the vast religious population will abandon God's Word) or the final crucifixion "hours" of The Written Word. This historical crucifixion event is subtly (intellectually) being repeated and we are not cognizant of it. (Luke 24:13-31, Amos 8:11, II Thessalonians 2:7-12)**

Satan tried to destroy the Christian Bible with a Greek counterfeit, but failed; he attacked it again by using a copy-cat Latin version and failed a second time; he tried destroying England for crippling his church with the Holy Bible the KJV and received a deadly penetrating stab wound for it. God's plans were unstoppable.

However, though, God appeared to have somehow stepped aside and allowed Satan to succeed with his last evil revival strategies. This is because Satan has become very successful with creating **a higher level of authority** (higher than our Bible) found in our Bible dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, most Bible reference tools today and other false "testaments" written by crooked scholars.

**Today, in the minds of average Christians, all dictionaries and lexicons are correct and everything else on the contrary is wrong, including the KJV Bible. This is how it's taught in the classroom of colleges and universities.**

These 21st-century dictionaries and lexicons were written by corrupt and

unsaved Hebrew and Greek scholars, fabricating scholarship lies, and false standards, infiltrating “Christian” colleges, universities and higher “Christian” learning institutions, infiltrating churches, political offices, controlling world commerce and banking, instigating wars and unrest, and the list goes on.

The modern version’s infiltration is very much alive and strong today and has entered our churches and way of life. Satan’s deadly wound is believed to now be healed.

Now, the question is: Where are we all headed? Where is all this corruption taking us? The answer is simple: We are headed on a collision course with the deception that would ultimately end up causing the whole world to worship the beast spoken of in the book of Revelation. The beast is none other than Lucifer the devil, our greatest enemy.

**“Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.”  
“Come out of her my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.” (II Corinthians 6:17, Revelation 18:4)**

William P. Grady sums it all up in his book call, “Final Authority” on page 70: Like it or not, to endorse the new “Bibles” is to believe that the Holy Spirit failed in preserving the true Word of God for nearly fifteen centuries. And as if this were not bad enough, one must also ascribe to the lunacy that two Bible-denying liberals (Westcott and Hort) saved the day! (Emphasis inserted)

**END OF CHAPTER**

## Sabbath Day or Sunday worship, which day to worship?

God never commanded us to worship Him on the Sabbath day; there are no verses in scripture to support or prove that He did.

### CONTENT SCOPE

1 The different meanings of the words “worship” and “rest.” [P15-16, 20-21, 26-27]

2 **What is truly meant by:** “And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had **rested** from all his work which God created and made.” **and** “Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy.” (Genesis 2:3, Exodus 20:8) Do these verses mean going to a synagogue or church on the Sabbath day to worship God? [P48-52]

3 What do **Isaiah 66:23** and **Ezekiel 46:3** mean? [P54-55]

4 Understanding the fulfillment of the word “remember” and the words “**keep it holy**” in Exodus 20:8 when compared to what Jesus said in Luke 22:19 and what Paul admonishes us to do (keeping it holy) in I Corinthians 11:17-34. [P48-49]

5 **PROOF** of what Israel **actually** did and **was commanded** to do by God on the Sabbath day? [P22-25, 52]

6 Going to a Synagogue on the Sabbath day came about from men-made traditions: one of many men-made Jewish traditions according to the scriptures. (See Matthew 15:2-6, Mark 7:6-8) [P18, 31-32]

7 **PROOF** Constantine met Christians coming together on the first day of the week he labeled as Sunday. They

were attending “**church services**” long before he was born. [P3-5]

8 Christians come together on the first day of the week (Sunday) as the disciples did in Acts 20:7 to actually “**remember**” what Jesus did at Calvary, reflecting on **everything** that points to Him. [P3-4]

9 Juggling the “**rest**” and “**worship**” words in verses to make sense of them. [P27]

10 Jesus’ definition of worship. [P13-14]

### INTRODUCTION

<sup>1</sup>Today, there are those who want to make us believe that as a result of what Constantine decreed, anyone who worships God (or attends church services) on Sunday, worships Him on a pagan day and not the Sabbath day. According to them, anyone or everyone worshipping God on Sunday have “the mark of the beast” or “the mark of the Antichrist.” They claimed that Constantine the Great, changed Saturday worship to Sunday and made it official forcing all religious worship services to be held on this day.

<sup>2</sup>They further claimed that very soon, a **national Sunday law** will “once again” be enacted (as it was during Constantine’s reign according to them) forcing all religious worship services to be held on Sunday; thus, their church would be targeted with persecution because “**Saturday or Sabbath worship**” is their “**seal**” and “**sign**” of truly worshipping God. (Exodus 31:12-17)

### ONE

<sup>3</sup>The scripture said that “**...upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them...**” (Acts 20:7) “**...when ye come together in the church...**” (1 Corinthians 11:18) “**Now concerning the collection for the saints... Upon**

**the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him...**” (I Corinthians 16:1-2) What do churches today **collect** tithes and offering for?

<sup>4</sup>The disciples and the early Christians were congregating together in the church on the first day of the week to celebrate and administer the Lord’s Supper (braking bread); to bring their tithes and offerings (collection for the saints) to the churches; and to listen to the preaching of God’s Word (Paul’s “first day of the week” model of preaching during this time); **a practice or pattern which was copied by Christians everywhere afterwards.** (Paul said in I Cor. 11:18, “...when ye come together in **the church**....”) What did they “come together” to do and “**where**” did they come together to do it? I Cor. 11:20-34 proves that they came together to “brake bread” meaning to eat (take or remember) the Lord’s Supper. (I Cor. 10:16: “**...The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?**”) So then, according to Act 20:7, when and where did Christians come together to do this? (The answer is: **on the first day of the week and at church.**)

<sup>5</sup>The fact that Constantine chose to worship his god on the first day of the week **by copying** Christian’s “Lord supper” and “tithes and offering” services, is an indication that Acts 20:7 and I Corinthians 16:1-2 were prevalent among early born-again believers. To truly get the point, if Christians were coming together on let’s say the fourth day of the week (Wednesday), Constantine probably would have instead named this day Sunday as his worship day.

<sup>6</sup>Thus, Constantine simply **copied** what Christians were already doing on the day he called Sunday. (Constantine also named the seventh day, Saturday, after the pagan god Saturn: a god of agriculture.)

<sup>7</sup>Technically speaking,

most Sabbath-day worshipping Christians break a New Testament command every week (1 Cor. 16:1-2) and disregard the early Christian celebration of the Lord's Supper (Acts 20:7) **on the first day of the week**, which represented the **remembrance** (1 Cor. 11:24-25) of the Lord's death, burial and the **first day of the week, resurrection**. (As **Moses** commanded Israel what to do on the seventh day, **Paul** commanded Christians what to do on the first day of the week. Also, see [P48-52] below)

<sup>8</sup>Now, throughout the book of Acts and the early church, Christians held **DAILY** church service meetings in each others' homes (Acts 2:46-47, 5:42, 8:3, 20:20) and anywhere the surroundings were somewhat safe. Their services had to be secretly held on days of the week in discreet locations to avoid being easy persecution targets from the chief priest and elders of the people.

<sup>9</sup>These church services were not "lock down" to any special day of the week because of Romans 14:5-6 ("**One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike...**"). If Christians worshipped in buildings and on a special day as is done today, they would have been easy targets for persecution by radical Jews like Saul of Tarsus. (It would be similar to what is seen today in all Islamic states and their controlled areas, North Korea, China, etc.)

<sup>10</sup>However, the Jews had their Sabbath services in Synagogues on the seventh day because many of them rejected Jesus Christ as the Messiah and continued following the Laws of Moses and the prophets (even though Moses never commanded them to go to Synagogues and worship God on the Sabbath day).

<sup>11</sup>Now, in the book of Acts and during their services held across Jerusalem, **Sabbath services** were **NOT** targeted with persecution; it was **daily Christian church services or meetings** held in Christian homes that were. (Acts

8:3; 17:1-2) Also, **Sabbath attendees or their Synagogue services** were **NOT** targeted by the Jewish radicals or the religious leaders and therefore, their temples and synagogues were not attacked. **Daily Christian church services** were attacked and their homes were invaded (Acts 8:3) to stamp out and stop the spread of Christianity.

<sup>12</sup>Therefore, Christians were not targeted because of "Sabbath day services" or because Constantine decreed that Sunday was the official day of worship. They were persecuted for preaching, teaching and worshipping "Jesus Christ." (Acts 4:1-2, 17-18, 5:28-42)

<sup>13</sup>It was Jesus Christ, **HIMSELF** who warned us about the approaching persecution **AND** the **REASON FOR WHY IT WAS COMING** in **Matthew 24:9** and **John 15:18-25**. He "**NEVER!**" said persecution will come as a result of a "**worship day**" law. This was because worshipping Him could be done anywhere, anyplace and anytime even in a very dark and secluded dungeon. (Acts 16:24-25)

<sup>14</sup>For the born-again believer, every day of the week including Saturday was conducive for worship because of what Jesus said in John 4:21-23 and 14:6-13 ("**...the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth...**") The day of worship for Christians was not centered on "a special day or place," but on worshipping Jesus Christ, (who is God) "in spirit and in truth;" this simply meant: a daily lifestyle of righteous and Christ-like living. **Even David instructed us to worship God daily in 1 Chronicles 16:23-24 and Psalm 96:1-2.**

<sup>15</sup>**Worship and rest** are completely different in meaning and as a result, **nowhere in scripture had God commanded us to worship Him on the seventh day.** (Glorify, honor, praise, bow down to, etc., versus stop work, lie-down, refresh oneself, relax, sleep, etc. See [P27] below.) Furthermore, Jesus preached on all days and not just only on the seventh day and

therefore, God wants us to worship Him every moment of our lives each day. Thus, worship is everything or anything done that praises, pleases, exalts and brings honor to God.

<sup>16</sup>Besides this, worship is not at all entirely just going to a place, (a building, a synagogue, the temple, a church, etc.) on the Sabbath day; neither is it a gathering along with others of like faith. Worship is a lifestyle and there is no special day in scripture set aside for it. It is a lifestyle of doing "good" that glorifies God.

**There are NO weekly Sabbath Day worshippers found anywhere in the Old Testament. See, [P54-55] below for an explanation of Isaiah 66:23.**

<sup>17</sup>More specifically, there is **NOWHERE** in **the Old Testament** scripture where God's people went to the Tabernacle, Temple, Synagogue or a building **every Sabbath day** to worship God.

<sup>18</sup>During and after the Babylonian captivity, the Jews built synagogues and began attending them on the Sabbath day to remember (or keep in **remembrance**) God and what He did for them. They then centered their Sabbath day services around "**the day**" (creating a new tradition which later spilt over to what Christians began doing on the first day of the week) because it was a "**seal**" and a "**sign**" to them of their allegiance towards God. (Exodus 31:12-17) Similarly, truly worshipping "Jesus Christ" was/is the born-again believer's "**seal**" and "**sign**" (sealed by the Holy Spirit: II Corinthians 1:21-22; Ephesians 1:13, 4:30) of allegiance to God. Thus, when the Apostle Paul preached to Jews, he went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day; and when he preached to Christians, he went to their homes any and every day of the week.

<sup>19</sup>"First day of the week **church meeting services**" or "**Sabbath day meeting services**" was not the "big issue" for the early Christians; it was worshipping **Jesus Christ** daily that was the main focus. This was because

salvation was/is found in Him **ALONE.** (Acts 4:12)

<sup>20</sup>As mentioned above, the words “**rest**” and “**worship**” are two different words with completely different meanings. **If we were to take the word “rest” to mean going to a church meeting service** (a synagogue, temple, etc. See [P27] below.), **then we must also include animals in our church meeting services.** If we were to take Exodus 20:10 and Deuteronomy 5:14 at face value, then we must include (or bring) all of our animals to our church meeting services. What is said of sons, daughters, strangers, menservants and maidservants is also said of animals: “...nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle...”

<sup>21</sup>If the word “**rest**” is to be interpreted as attending church meeting services on the seventh day, then not to include our animals would be to partially obey the fourth commandment. If we do **NOT** include them, and if “**rest**” is to mean “**the day of worship**,” or the day to attend church meeting services, then we are not obedient to God’s fourth commandment law or Sabbath day law. (We cannot obey part of God’s command and ignore the other part as most Sabbath day worshippers did and continue to do today if we were to accept their definition of “rest.”)

**There are 288 times the King James Bible (the Old and New Testament) uses the word “rest” and neither one time in any of their contexts does the verse refer to worship or attending “worship” services on the Seventh day; not even Isaiah 66:23. (See [P27, 54-55] below.)**

<sup>22</sup>The book of Exodus tells us exactly what God **meant**, commanded, wanted or intended Israel to do on the seventh day.

**Just days before the Ten Commandments were given, God’s instruction for what was to be done on the Sabbath day was very clear: “Abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.” (Exodus 16:29) So what**

**does this verse mean? It simply meant: Don’t leave your home on the Sabbath day. This was exactly what the children of Israel did. (This was with exception to special convocations where all Israel were commanded to assemble at the tabernacle or Temple for a special meeting.)**

<sup>23</sup>In Chapter 16 of Exodus, God clearly conveyed exactly what He meant and the reason for **resting** on the Sabbath day. Manna was just introduced (**a type of Christ and His body as is written in John 6:32-58**) to Israel along with instructions NOT to go outdoor looking for it on the Seventh day (**or to go looking for Christ elsewhere**). Nevertheless, on this day, some of the people still went outdoor looking for manna (Ex. 16:27). God was displeased with them and stated exactly what the people were to do on the seventh day in Exodus 16:29 which was what they actually did.

<sup>24</sup>God commanded Moses not to kindle any fire on the Sabbath day because He knew in the future man would use fire to create or invent a more advance, high level and efficient form of transportation. This no-doubt was **PROOF** that God originally intended Israel to “rest,” (meaning, “don’t leave home” or “stay home”) on the Sabbath day.

<sup>25</sup>If we were to presently follow the Laws of Moses, then, this is exactly what we all should be doing on the Sabbath day. Leaving home, kindling fire (like driving cars or catching a bus, train, plane, etc.) or allowing strangers within our gates (meaning within our control: hotel and their workers, taxi drivers, airport workers, pilots, restaurant workers, etc.) to “kindle the fire” for us on this day was a direct violation of God’s fourth commandment.

<sup>26</sup>The preciseness and the exactness of the fourth commandment (the Sabbath day law) interpretation is “**REST**,” compete **REST** (Exodus 23:12, 31:15, 34:21 and many other verses). Absolutely no work was permitted. Defining and clearly understanding what “**rest**,” “**work**”

and “**worship**” mean would solve the greatest controversial issue among “Sabbath” and “non-Sabbath” day worshippers.

<sup>27</sup>Below are some juggling of the words “**rest**” and “**worship**” to see how they both fit in to understand and explain their meaning in scripture.

#### 1 **Matthew 11:28-30**

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you **rest**. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find **rest** unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you **worship**. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find **worship** unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

#### 2 **Genesis 2:2**

And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he **rested** on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he **worshipped** on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

#### 3 **Exodus 23:12**

Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt **rest**; that thine ox and thine ass may **rest**, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt **worship**; that thine ox and thine ass may **worship**, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

#### 4 **Hebrews 4:1-9**

Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his **rest**, any of you should seem to come

short of it...For we which have believed do enter into **rest**, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my **rest**: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world. For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did **rest** the seventh day from all his works...For if Jesus had given them **rest**, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day. There remaineth therefore a **rest** to the people of God.

Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his **worship**, any of you should seem to come short of it...For we which have believed do enter into **worship**, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my **worship**: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world. For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did **worship** the seventh day from all his works...For if Jesus had given them **worship**, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day. There remaineth therefore a **worship** to the people of God.

<sup>28</sup>**Rest** in the verses above and all others found in scripture and it's meaning, does not make any sense when replacing them with the word **worship**. Thus, rest means to lie-down, refresh oneself, relax, sleep, etc., and worship is an entirely different word with another meaning. [P15, 20-21, 26-27]

<sup>29</sup>**Did you know that most form of worship like Jesus Christ's methods of doing good (Luke 6:1-5) requires "work?"** Think about it for a moment! The Jews did not think so because they placed their traditions over and above God's law.

<sup>30</sup>**Moses never commanded the Children of Israel to worship God on the seventh day.** This was neither found in any of the other laws, statutes and Judgments given by

him.

<sup>31</sup>**So then, the question is: Where and when did attending a Synagogue on the Sabbath day started? This was not seen anywhere in the pre-Babylonian captivity period.**

<sup>32</sup>As mentioned earlier, during and after the Babylonian captivity, **a new form of man-made Sabbath rules emerged** where the Jews began going to synagogues (a building or a new type of place not previously mentioned in scripture except for **David's prophecy** in Psalm 74:8) on the Sabbath day. This became a **Jewish tradition** on the Sabbath day and a very good one. This was because Jesus Christ in scripture is also seen to have partially endorsed it (**perhaps somewhat with the future of Acts 20:7 and I Corinthians 16:1-2 in mind and every week thereafter**) by also going to the synagogue on the Sabbath day; thus, signifying that it was good.

<sup>33</sup>However, Jesus took it beyond the Jewish traditional boundaries which stirred up hatred, remorse and anger among them; they, themselves were doing the very same thing which was changing rules and laws due to the changing times and society like we see prevalent today among Sabbath day worshippers. (Really and truly, in one sense, they worship, "**the day**," another form of idolatry.)

<sup>34</sup>There is nowhere in scripture where going to a synagogue or a "church" building on the Sabbath day was commanded by God; nevertheless, it was a very good tradition among the Jews because God got the glory from it. This was why Jesus said what He did in John 4:21-24 ("...the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at **Jerusalem**, worship the Father...**the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth**...").

## TWO

<sup>35</sup>The greatest law in the entire Bible from the creation of man to this very day isn't the Ten Commandments; it was the blood

sacrificial law. This law was so important, it operated without any of the other laws and status and was performed and practiced long before Moses was given the **old covenant** (the Ten Commandments) "written on two tables of stones" (Exodus 34:28, Deuteronomy 4:13, 9:9-11, 9:15). This sacrificial law was one of the only established laws given to man from the Garden of Eden to the establishment of the Ten Commandment law that was recorded and seen performed by Abel, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Job, etc.

<sup>36</sup>There were also Old Testament gentile saints who were not following the Ten Commandments, but were sacrificing lambs on alters to God; the law given by God after the man was driven out from the Garden of Eden. (Numbers 22:40, 23:1-4, 14-17, 29-30) Even heathen Philistines in I Samuel 6:1-18 knew that sacrificial offerings took away sins.

<sup>37</sup>Hebrew 7:19 says: "**For the law made nothing perfect**, but the bringing in of a better hope did..." Therefore, we cannot be made perfect with the Ten Commandments laws. This can only happen by being made perfect with the "better hope" without any other law.

**This SACRIFICIAL LAW was so important that Christians were commanded to regularly come together to remember and symbolically celebrate it as a memorial in the form of "The Lord's Supper" typifying Jesus' sacrificially bruised body and His shed blood for mankind. Also, commanded and tied along with this important law was Baptism. Baptism for all believers was to be performed ONCE after conversion, symbolizing the physical association with the sacrificial death, burial and resurrection of our LORD and Savior, Jesus Christ.**

**The SACRIFICIAL LAW was the ONLY law that could single-handedly, fix our sin problem and take them all away. The Ten**

**Commandments never could have done this (Rom 5:12 and I John 1:8-10). That's because it was our "schoolmaster" (Galatians 3:24) like an X-Ray machine or a mirror, to teach and show us our problems but could never fix or take them away. The sacrificial law ("repackaged" and "renamed," Grace), fixed our sin problem and took them ALL away.**

<sup>38</sup>This law was so important that it is celebrated in two ordinances of the Christian church (the Lord's Supper and Baptism) and was "repackaged" and "renamed" in the New Testament scripture with the title called, "**Grace**;" this was after Jesus Christ's Resurrection. But more importantly, Jesus' death made it so much easier for our sins to be forgiven (**without working**): it could now be done just by simply praying (**no physical work involved**). In the Old Testament, it was done by working: purchasing or breeding the animal, killing it, taking and offering it on the altar, burning it, etc.

<sup>39</sup>Moses CLEARLY declared with **absolutely no mistaken misinterpretations** by using so many "**US**" words, that the Ten Commandments law was not given to Old Testament saints who had died and were not present at the time; but it was given ONLY to the children of Israel and their descendants who were alive and present on the day the Ten Commandment was made known. And therefore, pre-Ten Commandments Covenant saints ONLY had the sacrificial law to work with. Moses said: "The LORD our God made a covenant with **US** in Horeb. The LORD made **not** this covenant with our **fathers**, but with **US**, even **US**, who are all of **US** here alive this day." (Deuteronomy 5:2-3)

<sup>40</sup>Hebrews 9:22 said, "...without shedding of blood is no remission" of sins. **There is nowhere in Genesis where pre-Old Covenant saints kept the Ten Commandment laws or RESTED on the seventh day.**

They relied ONLY on the sacrificial law to have their sins forgiven.

<sup>41</sup>Praise the LORD for Grace without the law: Jesus Christ's blood sacrifice repackaged and renamed, Grace. Without it, we all would have been lost and on a hopeless journey to the lake of fire. Thank God for the new covenant of Grace contracted ONLY between God and His ONLY Son, Jesus Christ. Thus, all who are "IN Christ" are made new (I Corinthians 5:17, Ephesians 2:10). For the old covenant law that was contracted ONLY between God and the children of Israel, **failed miserably. God's new covenant contract with His Son, did not fail!**

### THREE

<sup>42</sup>The Old Testament Ten Commandment Laws were **fulfilled** (repackaged and renamed) in the New Testament **One** Commandment law that says: "**ye MUST be BORN AGAIN!**" (John 3:7) So then why "work" (or obedience to these laws) is no longer required when the individual is born-again? The answer is that when a true New Birth experience (born-again) occurs, several things happen. One of which is: "**God Possession!**" The person becomes **GOD POSSESSED!** As a result, the person began radiating the fruits of the Holy Spirit which "...is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: **against such there is no law.**" (Galatians 5:22-23)

<sup>43</sup>Like "**demon possession**," where the evil spirit causes victims to uncontrollably do things against their will, the opposite is true with the Christian where "**God possession**" causes the believer to automatically radiate all the fruits of God's indwelling Holy Spirit and at the same time allow them (**God possessed** believers) their own free will.

<sup>44</sup>A demon whose stronghold is lust, his victim will **radiate** an uncontrollable lustful behavior; if the demon's stronghold is lying, his victim will become a compulsive liar; the same is true with theft, adultery, fornication,

homosexuality, murder, disobedience, etc. On the other hand, if **the fruit of God's Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness and temperance**, (Galatians 5:22-23) after **God's possession** (after conversion or the new birth: born-again), the born-again believer will **radiate** these attributes of God's Holy Spirit which is why II Corinthians 5:17 said what it did. ("Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.") If you (or someone you know) do not display these qualities of God's Spirit, then God is not living inside; there is/was no new birth: born-again. Examine yourself!

<sup>45</sup>Ephesians 5:9 says: "For the fruit of the Spirit is in **ALL** goodness and righteousness and truth." What does this verse mean? What do "in all goodness," "in all righteousness" and "in all truth," mean? Certainly, it DID NOT say, neither did it mean "**in all things that are.**" It said, in all goodness, righteousness and truth. This simply meant that because the fruit of the Spirit is EVERYTHING or **ALL** (no more and no less) that is good; ALL that is righteous and ALL that is truth, there is really no need for anything else. Once you **internally** have the fruit of the Spirit you have **ALL** the GOODNESS, ALL the RIGHTEOUSNESS AND ALL the TRUTH you will ever need. Everything inclusive! Everything you need! No need for anything else! No further need for any **external laws.**

**For proof** that born-again Christians no longer need an external law (like the Ten Commandments) because of the indwelling Holy Spirit, let's look at Jeremiah 31:31-34 carefully (fulfilled, as is mentioned in Hebrew 8:7-13). It says: "Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a **new covenant** with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: **Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took**



them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD: But **this shall be the covenant** that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, **I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts;** and will be their God, and they shall be my people. And **they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them,** saith the LORD; for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.”

The “they,” “their” and “them” mentioned are born-again Christians in this text. God did this by “**God possession**” or walking into the body of the Christian believer as was promised by Jesus Christ pointing to the comforter (The Holy Spirit) who will live inside and abide with the born-again Christian forever (John 14:15-26).

<sup>46</sup>For a more comprehensive investigation of this section, log on to the link below; scroll down and click on the documents called, ***The Big Fight: Moses’ TEN Commandments Old Testament LAWS versus Jesus’ One commandment New Testament LAW.***

([www.apublicviewing.com](http://www.apublicviewing.com))

<sup>47</sup>Remember, Moses pointed to Christ (Deut. 18:15, Acts 3:22 and 7:37) and instructed Israel that everything He (Jesus) commanded thereafter should be done or followed; thus, overriding everything he (Moses) commanded.

## FOUR

<sup>48</sup>What does, “remember the Sabbath day,” means? The answer is to “remember and reflex on what God did at creations” (the first creation). Thus, the first man Adam (**not literally, but symbolically**) stopped work, rested, lied-down, slept, etc. and reflected on what God did at creation. What did Jesus mean by saying: “this do in remembrance of

me?” The answer is: remember Jesus’ broken body, shed blood (the Lord’s Supper) and all of what He did at Calvary (the second creation: the new birth). What does “**keep it holy**” in the Old Testament mean? The answer is **to do all that was commanded by God to be done.** (See [P52] below.) Those who disobeyed, were commanded to be put to death in the Old Testament. Similarly, in the New Testament, what does “keep it holy” means for Christians? The answer is to **examine yourselves, ensuring that you are worthy to partake of the Lord’s Supper.** (1 **Corinthians 11:27-30**) Those who disobeyed or were unworthy were sick and many died (God’s judgment of sickness and death for not keeping it holy). In both the Old and New Testament, this was the penalty for not following God’s instructions for “keeping it holy.” (Ex. 20:8, 1 Cor. 11:17-34)

<sup>49</sup>“**Remember the Sabbath day to keep it holy.**” (Ex. 20:8) Remember this day to reflex on God’s creation WEEKLY. One day every week to reflex on what God did by creating the earth and everything on it. “**This do in remembrance of me.**” Remember to do this to reflex on God’s new creation in Christ; or what He did ONCE. A symbolically everyday REST to reflex on what God did at Calvary. The first man Adam was to remember what God did the day He created the universe. The second man Adam was instructed to remember the new birth in Christ; what He did at Calvary.

<sup>50</sup>What did it cost God to create man? It cost Him dirt from the ground of the earth which He made. What did it cost God to perform the new birth experience (new Creation in Christ)? The answer is death to His physical body (along with intense suffering and great loss of blood). Thus, the requirement of man from the first creation was to REST one day of each week (repeated sacrifices or repeated REST). The requirement of man from the second creation was so great that man was to remember and reflex on every

moment of what was done at Calvary (one sacrifice or an eternal, single REST).

<sup>51</sup>Imagine the Temple of God is a place that was “blessed” and “sanctified,” (as was “the seventh day” in Gen. 2:3) then God allowed it to be defiled and destroyed later. Like “the Day,” does it sound like an ONLY “place” or “time” of worship? “The Day” could not have ONLY been “the day” for worship like the Temple. Thus, there are no differences between what God “**blessed**” and “**sanctified**” (Gen. 2:3): the day or the temple. It could not have been the ONLY place for worship. **Both could not have been ONLY designated for worship.** As mentioned earlier, this was because worship is a lifestyle and those who worship God do so in spirit and in truth; this can be done anywhere and at any time. If the Temple was destroyed, then worship would have been destroyed; if “the day” was destroyed (taking the seventh day out of our weekly calendar), then worship would have been destroyed. Worship therefore cannot be attached to “a place” or “a day.”

<sup>52</sup>Is the command to worship found in Genesis 2:3? The answer is NO! Is the command to worship found in Exodus 20:8? The answer again is NO! So then, how was Israel supposed to “keep the Sabbath day holy?” The answer is: they were supposed to follow God’s instructions on what to do on “the day.” Those instructions were: **(1)** Do not leave home on the Sabbath day unless there was a command to assemble at the Tabernacle for further instructions. **(2)** Don’t kindle fire on the Sabbath day. [P24] **(3)** Do not let your animals, servants, or visiting strangers work. [P20-21] **(4)** Rest, do no work, lie down, relax, sleep and reflex on what God did at creation.

## FIVE

<sup>53</sup>Sabbath day worshippers hold the view that 1 Cor. 16:1-2 was directed only to the Corinthian Church. Upon examining verse one (“Now concerning the collection for

the **saints**, as I have given order to the **churches** of Galatia, even so do ye.”) we see that because of both words, “saints” and “churches,” this was not the case. This command from Paul (by inspiration from God) was given to all saints. Furthermore, if Christians were to hold the view that Paul’s letters to the churches were only directed to persons to whom they were addressed, then it creates a serious doctrinal problem for all believers today including Sabbath day worshippers. For example, if Sabbath worshippers adopt this view (which they did), then were the laws of **Moses** and the sacrificial law for the Children of Israel **ONLY** and not Gentiles?

<sup>54</sup>Sabbath day worshippers usually point to Isaiah 66:23 (“...from one Sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me...”) and Ezekiel 46:3 as their **PROOF** text of Sabbath day worship, but when examining Isaiah 66:20-24 and Ez. 46:1-12, we discover that these verses are far from what they claim they mean. **Firstly**, this was not a command from God, but what nations will be doing. **Secondly**, this was what nations would have been doing **if Jesus Christ did not die but became King of Israel** and shortly afterwards, the world. **Thirdly**, the verse meant day and night they will come: **daily (seven days a week: “from one Sabbath to another”)**; and **nightly (thirty days a month: “from one new moon to another”)** all nations (also see, “year to year” in Zec. 14:16) will come to Jerusalem bringing their (**sin**) offering in a clean vessel. **Fourthly**, did this happen because the sin offering ended at the cross? **Fifthly**, night and day will continue but we know that there will be no nights in heaven; just one never-ending day we all will enter into.

**For PROOF, Zechariah 14:6-7 says: “And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark: But it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass,**

**that at evening time it shall be light.” Also, read Rev. 22:5.**

<sup>55</sup>Similarly, they would point to Psalm 42:4; but again this was not a command from God; instead, it was what David did along with other Sabbath-keeping Israelites because of his overwhelming emotional stress mentioned in verses 2 and 3. For a thorough or more comprehensive investigation of Is. 66:23 and this entire document, log on to the link below. Scroll down and click on two documents called, ***The Big Fight*** and ***What would have happened if Jesus Christ didn’t die?*** ([www.apublicviewing.com](http://www.apublicviewing.com))

## SIX

<sup>56</sup>Persons mentioned earlier, also want to make us believe that true Christianity disappeared and was consumed by paganism during the reign of Constantine. They say that Christianity was restored in the 18th century when their organization was established.

<sup>57</sup>However, when examining the scriptures in Matthew 16:18, we discover that this is so untrue. Jesus said, “...upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell **shall not prevail** against it” (Nothing could have destroyed or stopped God’s church; it was/is indestructible and continued even before, during and after Constantine’s reign.)

<sup>58</sup>As God told Elijah (who thought he was the only one that did not forsake God’s covenant) in I Kings 19:18, “...I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal,” Christianity was very much alive throughout history, but operating in the underground world. (Read Romans 11:2-5 which put an end to this argument.)

**As Dale Ratzlaff, author of the book, *Sabbath in Crisis*, puts it (see page 16 of his book): “A highly developed and well-organized belief system can often be the most dangerous blinder to truth. We need only to look at history to see this demonstrated time and again.”**

**Therefore, be careful what you accept as truth.**

<sup>59</sup>Also, to end here, God said in the first creation (the first man Adam) in Exodus 20:8, “**Remember** the Sabbath day to keep it holy.” Jesus said in the second creation (the second man Adam; read Rom. 5:12-21, 2 Cor. 5:17, 1 Cor. 15:45) at Luke 22:19, “...This is my body which is given for you: this do in **remembrance** of me.” In other words, originally, one day of rest to **remember** the first creation and everything God did; and now everyday rest (Heb. 4:1-11) for the rest of one’s life to **remember** the second creation and what Jesus Christ did.

## CONCLUSION

<sup>60</sup>Finally, this writer is not trying to convince Sabbath worshippers to stop attending church services on Saturday; continue if you wish. It doesn’t take away or add to your salvation in Christ. However, **worshipping “the day” is idolatry**; it was never commanded by God to be done or performed this way. (**This is like worshipping the sun, moon, stars, planets, etc. Also, many Sabbath worshippers think that once they worship God on this day, they are OK; their salvation or eternal life according to them is sure.**) Jesus was/is **LORD of the Sabbath** and changed what was commanded to be done on “the day” by all the things He did during His ministry on earth.

<sup>61</sup>As was mentioned earlier, Moses pointed to Christ (Deut. 18:15, Acts 3:22 and 7:37) and instructed Israel that everything He (Jesus Christ) commanded thereafter should be followed; thus, overriding everything he (Moses) commanded.

## QUESTIONS

- (1) Which day of the week did the disciples come together to perform the Lord’s Supper? What was also done at the same time? [P3-4]
- (2) Who was recorded as preaching on this day? [P3]
- (3) Which day of the week Christians were instructed to pay their tithes and offerings? [P3]

**(4)** Why do you think Constantine selected the first day of the week (and not the fourth day) and called it Sunday? [P3-6]

**(5)** Did God command Israel to worship Him on the seventh day or was worship to be a lifestyle if one was to follow **ALL** of the laws of Moses? [P13-16]

**(6)** What are the true meanings of the word "**rest**" in the Old and New Testaments? [P15]

**(7)** What are the proof texts that God wanted Israel to stay at home and not leave on the Sabbath day? [P22-23]

**(8)** Is 2 Sam. 12:18-20 proof of Sabbath day worship or was it **7 days after the child got sick**?

**(9)** Is Isaiah 66:23 a command from God to worship Him on the seventh day or its what nations would have been doing if Jesus did not die? [P54-55]

**(10)** Why do you think Christians met in their homes to worship God? They could have built more Synagogues and attended them instead. [P9]



# CHAPTER TWO

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# Should We Accept Facts or Faith?

**What we can see or what cannot be seen?  
A seen promise or an unseen promise?  
Is seeing, believing, according to man  
or believing is seeing, according to God?**

- Should we believe God or should we believe man? -

## 2 Should We Accept "FACTS" Or FAITH: the impossible versus the possible?

**"...the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever...But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you." (1 Peter 1:23-25)**

I John 5:7 says: "For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one." If this verse is not in your Bible, then you have the wrong Bible.

There are many references in books claiming that this verse was not found in the "EARLIEST" or the most ancient "MANUSCRIPTS" (for example, the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus which are the

basis for our modern translations). There are also many references in other books claiming that this verse was in the "ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPTS" that were used by born-again Christians in their underground churches.

**So, which of these claims should we believe? Which of these "facts" should we accept as the truth?**

Most of our Bible footnotes and commentaries today cover-up many missing passages of scripture and altered verses by maintaining that either the "verse is not found in the most ancient manuscript;" the "verse is not found in the two best authorities," or (like the Scofield Study Bible, it reads) "it is generally agreed that this verse has no real authority and has been inserted." What these footnote authors really meant is that "the best," "the most ancient" or "the nearest" manuscript to the original text is the Westcott-Hort Greek text (1881) or the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus text. This is because all of our modern versions are being produced from them.

There are only two text families or sources from which came all of our Bible versions. They are the Byzantine text family (source) where our King James Version (KJV) came from, and the Alexandrian text family (source) where our modern versions are coming from. [10e]

**This author will use the term “Byzantine text type” or family throughout this book to mean “the underground Christian text.” Textual critics categorized or grouped the underground Christian text as the Byzantine text type because, according to them, the Byzantine period started around 330 AD and these texts were compiled and put together during and after this period. Why did they use the term Byzantine? The term was used because of a concocted theory or story made up by Westcott and Hort, with absolutely no evidence to prove it occurred (or a meeting took place). The story claimed that “Emperor Constantine set a standard text for the Bible at a huge meeting in about 330AD.” According to Westcott and Hort, Constantine determined what was and wasn’t scripture and what should be included in the Bible as scripture. Now, because Westcott and Hort said so (with no evidence a meeting or the event took place), scholars, professors, preachers**

**and teachers today, accept this lie as the truth. The sad thing about all of this is that many of them are very well aware that it’s a big lie but are very silent on discovered facts which destroy their money-making, fairytale story. There were manuscripts classified as Byzantine that were discovered to be written before the Byzantine period of 330AD. ([12c], page 102-110) More on this later.**

The Byzantine text family is one family of related text type reading copied in many languages, originating out of Antioch in Syria. The Alexandrian text family is a text originating from Alexandria of Egypt. (See “History of your English Bible” in the previous chapter of this book.)

The Byzantine text family (or reading) was found in manuscripts in Greece, Constantinople, Asia Minor, Syria, Alexandria, Africa, Gaul, South Italy, Sicily, England and Ireland. All of them agree with the majority text or the KJV reading. (Read [2a], page 477) On the other hand, the Alexandria text family (or reading) was found in manuscripts in Alexandria, Egypt.

The existing evidence of the Alexandrian family of text is represented by only 1% or less of approximately 5,255 or more Greek manuscripts **available today** in museums around the world. What is interesting about these existing manuscripts is that 99% or more of them agree with the KJV reading. Thus, all of the modern versions today are taken from this 1% of evidence including our Bible commentaries, dictionaries and Greek lexicons. ([3a], pages 52-56)

## **Scholars deceptively tried adding a third group of manuscripts called The Western family**

Greek scholar Johann Jakob Griesbach, (1745-1812) who brought textual criticism into the modern era, tried cataloging manuscripts, erroneously adding a third group of manuscripts called “the Western family” to the ONLY two historically established texts known for almost fifteen hundred years as the Byzantine and Alexandrian text families. Scholars today using



Griesbach's work, employed this "Western" text ideology only to remove the connotation perception on the significant "two source order" between good and evil, God and Satan, Byzantine and Alexandrian, light and darkness, truth and error, the right way and the wrong way; adding this third fictitious source, cover-up the two source order perception making "the right way" or "the right one" more difficult to track from "the wrong way" or "the wrong one." Any common sense individual can clearly see why a third group was necessary to be created among untruthful modern-day scholars. However, even though they tried inserting this third family (for obvious dishonest reasons), there is no proof a western family exist. Even Kurt and Barbara **Aland**, respected advocates of textual criticism, pointed out that Griesbach's **"influence should not be overemphasized since his critical theories have been proven inadequate."** (See, *"A Visual History of the English Bible,"* by Donald L. Brake, page 242, with its reference pointing to Kurt and Barbara Aland, *"The Text of the New Testament,"* Grand Rapids, Eerdmans, 1987, page 9) Griesbach's plan was **ONLY** to ultimately bring about the downfall of Stephanus's Textus Receptus. (*"A Visual History..."*, page 243)

From the time the Old and New Testament Greek texts was completed (combined together, containing sixty-six books), until the beginning of the 19th century, Christians accepted the Byzantine text family from which came the Majority text (also called the Imperial Text, the Reformation Text, the Antiochian, Syrian and Chrysostomian, Lucianic Text, a-text, the Received Text, the Traditional Greek Text and the **Textus Receptus**; see [2c], page 624). From this text family came the Greek, Hebrew, Latin, Syriac, French, Italian, Spanish, English, German, Danish, Bohemian, Polish Coptic, Armenian, Ethiopian and the Georgian Bible that were used by born-again Christians. (The gift of speaking in other languages given by God on the day of Pentecost was put to serious use.)

The **twelve-language** polyglot Bible printed at Nuremberg, Germany in A.D. 1599 demonstrated a perfect agreement between the English King James Version and the first twelve of these Bibles in other languages just mentioned. ([2c], page 1048-1113 and [1a], page 106) There were also many Bible manuscripts before KJV 1611 that used this same Byzantine text family of sources (or manuscripts) but have either disappeared or have long been out of print.

Some of them are the Bible manuscripts used by the Gothics (apostles – A.D. 500); Bible manuscripts used by the Anglo-Saxon (A.D. 500 – 1000); Bible

manuscripts used just before The Wycliffe Bible (A.D. 1000 – 1400); and just before English was fully developed, there were the Wycliffe Bible (A.D. 1384), the Tyndale Bible (1526), the Coverdale Bible (1535), the Great Bible (1540), the Matthew's Bible (1549), the Geneva Bible (1560) and the Bishop Bible (1568). Some of these Bibles were in English but many others were in a different language all coming from the underground Christian copy.

Now when the English language was fully developed to its purest form, there was the Holy Bible (1611) that was later renamed the "King James Version" Bible ([2c], pages 650 – 754). The KJV Bible overtook and replaced every English translation that preceded it due to the demands for copies and its faithfulness to the Byzantine text reading. It is believed that this was mainly a result of the approval of the Holy Spirit. It became known as the Authorized Version (AV) due to its universal acceptance among English-speaking Christians worldwide. It could not have been authorized to be so by anyone other than God and not because the king authorized it to be so. The KJV is translated from the Traditional Masoretic Hebrew Old Testament text and the Textus Receptus Greek New Testament text and other supporting vernacular Bible, all of which are a Byzantine family of text type reading ([3a], page 20).

The "King James Version" Bible was called "The Holy Bible," for about 300

years. This was the original name from the day it was first published in 1611. It was changed to the “King James Version” because jealous new version publishers wanted to make it appear as though the king penned it himself. Also, they wanted to create a mental perception that would change the view and outlook of this Bible from “The Holy Bible” to just another English translation like all others; **thus, the desired perception:** any modern version is just as good as the KJV Bible.

The Holy Bible, the King James Version (KJV) is the text that originated out of Antioch. Born-again believers throughout the centuries had always rejected and never trusted the Alexandrian text (manuscript) which came out of Alexandria of Egypt; from which came Origen’s (Origen Adamantius) Greek Bible and the ancient Septuagint; from which came Jerome’s Latin Vulgate Bible; from which came the Sinaiticus and the Vaticanus manuscript; from which came the Westcott and Hort Greek text (1881); and from these manuscripts came all of our modern versions that are available today.

Now, God was the first person to make a **perfect** copy of His own Word (Ex. 31:18; 32:15,19; 34:1-4) after Moses broke the originals. (Notice that God gave Moses

the first two tables of stone but Moses had to make them himself the second time.) Sometime after this, He commanded copies to always be made from this copy (Deut. 17:18-19).

Throughout history, the Old and New Testament text were always copied from other copies as God commanded, which was to preserve His Word. Thus, during the time when the “accepted manuscripts” were in hiding or “underground,” many handwritten copies were produced and intensively used until these copies wore out and had to be replaced. (Examine the condition of your Bible that you have been using and reading for over ten years; you probably need to have it replaced due to its condition.)

Mistakes no doubt were uncommon among **SERIOUS** born-again Christians during the handwritten copying process. This was due to the intense interest of Christians who were desperately and practically starving for God’s TRUE Word. They were also **deadly serious** about not losing any words or even any character (a jot or tittle; see Matt.5:18) of God’s inspired and infallible text. This process was like the Jews’ painstaking method of preserving the Old Testament Hebrew text.

## God’s Scriptural Preservation Strategy Illustrated

The power of scriptural memorization (**the human Bible**) was one of the methods God used among Christians to preserve and carry His words to the people. As mentioned earlier, carrying a Bible manuscript (between 100 and 1604 AD) was not safe. It was illegal to read or own a copy. It was also difficult to hide and very dangerous if found (the punishment if found was death or prison). No doubt, Christians smiled to themselves as they watched their enemies pull apart personal belongings, hunting and desperately searching for a physical manuscript that was already consumed to memory.

Intense persecution caused significant scriptural memorization discipline among Christians. To understand their mindset during this time is to comprehend the fact that they had mentally prepared (or made up their minds) to exchange their very own lives to preserve God’s Word. His words were seriously precious to them; much more precious than life itself. As a result, many of them could read many passages of scripture including the entire New Testament from memory. It is also believed that some of them, with the aid of the Holy Spirit, could have possibly read the entire Bible, the Old and New Testament text from memory.

Other methods God used to preserve His Word were the spiritual gift of discernment and speaking in tongues (or other languages). These gifts were prevalent among early Christians. Many of them were super sensitive to spiritual matters; and like the Apostle Paul,

spoke several different languages **fluently**. This resulted in an excellent and perfect translation of the original text.

God gifted these individuals with the ability to speak multiple languages so that they can read or listen to the text in other languages and very quickly spot words and sentences that may have been tampered with, altered or modified by dishonest scholars in the handwritten manuscripts. This was no doubt how Erasmus was able to identify many devious and intentional changes to the text by the apostate church. Unfortunately, this dishonest practice of changing the text is not old. Today, it is still subtly being blended into many modern versions that are frequently being revised and published.

Thus, God blessed men with these gifts and was His way of preserving and translating the Bible perfectly into many languages including ours.

God's wisdom and power were/is/always so awesome, where in some pockets of history and some provinces, He disassembled the "nuts," "bolts" and "machine parts" of His eternal Word (like the overhauling of commercial jet engineering), preserving them in fragments, uncials scripts, lectionaries, quotes from born-again Christians (the true church's fathers), other vernacular versions, etc., scattering and sending them where ever His children (Christians) migrated, only to be reassembled when the fullness of time came where and when the apostate church could not get their "blood dripping" claws on them.

For centuries, the demands for more and more of these copies were **enormous**. Thus, the earlier copies fell apart, rendering them useless, due to intense usage. Also, Christians who were caught with these copies and had truly given their hearts to God and were prepared to give their lives for their belief in His true Word, suffered greatly. They were either killed on the spot, burned alive at the stake, fed to the lions, hanged, strangled, drowned, skinned alive and left for dead, beheaded, poisoned, thrown in "prison torture houses of hell" to suffer, etc., and their copies destroyed or burnt to ashes. (Read about the many horrors of death to Christians in many graphic and inhumane ways in [8].) As a result, millions lost their lives during this time.

Among them were brave men, women and children who participated in the preservation of God's Holy Word. Many of them gave their lives protecting the Byzantine text source or Bible manuscript from where we get our King James Version Bible. **There is nowhere in history where Christians gave their lives protecting (or even placed their faith and trust in) the Alexandrian text manuscripts where all of our modern versions are coming from; along with all their missing verses and altered readings.** If you were to

research Bible history, you will discover that there is a serious "**TRAIL OF BLOOD**," all over the "floor and walls" of history following the KJV text and its sources (or the underground Christian Bible). There is no sacrificial evidence, no token or blood trail to prove its purity that follows the modern versions or their sources. (Like all criminals, Satan evidently had mistakenly forgotten to counterfeit this clue. Deuteronomy 22:15-17) As mentioned in another place, to find God's genuine English Bible, we must follow the blood trail. This will lead you the reader to God's Word. (the body: The Bible).

**THEREFORE, "CHOOSE YOU THIS DAY" WHICH OF THESE TEXT SOURCES YOU WILL USE AND ACCEPT AS GOD'S WORD! (Jos. 24:15)**

Will it be the Byzantine text source where the King James Version came from **OR** the Alexandrian text source where all of our modern versions are coming from? (Ask God to help rid you of pride if it does exist in your heart so that you can make this choice intelligently.)

According to apostate historians and most modern-day Bible scholars, the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus are the oldest

manuscripts which survived throughout the centuries that can be found. (Read, "Are The Earliest Manuscripts Better Than The Later Ones According To Bible Scholars?" later in this chapter.)

This claim was made simply because of their inability to see an overall picture of events (or an intentional conspiracy) that took place between God's ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPTS which survived the times "**UNDERGROUND**" and the "earliest manuscripts" that unfortunately survived, as was the case, due in part to a lack of usage. Furthermore, this claim was made as a result of their faulty aged old manuscripts testing methods; also, scholars just stubbornly refuse any history that links the KJV as a superior text due to a hatred for it without a cause (like they did to Jesus, the Word, without a cause).

These "earliest manuscripts" were always rejected by born-again believers until Westcott and Hort decided to "resurrect" them in their new Greek text of 1881 **which is also now the basis for most of our Bible dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, Bible notes and most Bible reference works available today.**

Be careful what Bible reference materials you read and be especially careful not to place them above the Word of God. Unfortunately, many persons have done just that because many modern-day Bible reference materials are claiming that the KJV translated many words incorrectly when in fact apostate scholars and authors of many modern-day Bible dictionaries and lexicons translated and defined words improperly in their reference work.

Most Christians today are unaware of what they are actually doing when they place these Bible dictionaries and lexicons above God's Word. This is done when searching these reference materials for a Greek or Hebrew word and shockingly discovering that the meaning is entirely different to the word choice used in the KJV. ([1a], pages 166-170) As mentioned earlier, today in the minds of average Christians, all dictionaries and lexicons are correct and everything else, on the contrary

is wrong, including the KJV Bible. This is how it's taught in the classroom of colleges and universities.

Did you ever ask yourself this question: Who is providing us with these dictionaries and lexicons and which sources (Byzantine or Alexandrian) are they using? Are they men of the faith or are they corrupt Bible scholars? These questions and more are answered in the section called: "Can we trust our Greek and Hebrew Dictionaries and Lexicons?" later in this chapter and in the section called, "These are our gods O Christian" in Chapter Six.

Most modern scholars say that the KJV translated words improperly, when in fact it is the other way around. Throughout our Christian textbooks you read comments like, "Scholars now have at their disposal a wealth of materials that the KJV translators knew nothing about," or "The Hebrew and Greek texts now available to Bible translators are far superior to what the KJV translators had." ([6], page159)

The fifty-four men who worked on translating the KJV were far superior in their knowledge of the ancient Hebrew and Greek languages than modern-day scholars. Read about the scholarship of the skilled men behind the KJV and you will discover that the modern version translators are "peanuts" or inferior to them. ([3], pages 76-82 and [2c], pages 588-618. You the reader can find this information by logging on to the following link: <http://www.scionofzion.com/kjvtransqual.htm>)

**Several of these men on the KJV committee were gifted by God at birth and spoke multiple languages fluently. As mentioned earlier, there is a big difference between someone who learnt a foreign language in the classroom and someone who was gifted by God to speak the language in a vernacular way including all the idioms and tongue-twisting**

pronunciations. Think about it for a moment: when the scholar speaks his “learnt-in-the-classroom” language, the natives know immediately he is foreign. When God gifted individuals with the ability to speak other languages, the natives cannot tell if the person is foreign. The KJV translators who were gifted by God were never taught the language in the classroom. Therefore, if any English word choices were off from the original intent of the author (God), they would have immediately picked them up.

The NIV is one of the most popular modern versions today. Can you the reader pick any one of its translating committee members and find out if they were gifted by God from birth to speak Hebrew or Greek fluently; or English, if Hebrew or Greek was their native tongue? Compare them with the giants of the KJV committee members from the internet link given above and find out who was more superior. If you can't, then name your favorite modern version and read any one of its translator's profiles; find out how they were taught the Greek, Hebrew or English languages. Was it in the classroom of men using corrupt Hebrew and Greek reference materials or a gift from God? You the reader be the judge.

**B | Biographies of the King James Version Translators, taken from “The Translators Revived” by Alexander McClure, 1858**

**1 The First Westminster Company translated the historical books, beginning with Genesis and ending with the Second Book of Kings:**

Dr. Lancelot Andrews, Dr. John Overall, Dr. Hadrian Saravia, Dr. Richard Clarke, Dr. John Laifield, Dr. Robert Tighe, Francis Burleigh, Geoffry King, Richard Thompson and Dr. Williams Bedwell.

**2 The Cambridge Company translated Chronicles to the end of the Song of Solomon:**

Edward Lively, Dr. John Richardson, Dr. Lawrence Chaderton, Francis Dillingham, Dr. Roger Andrews, Thomas Harrison, Dr. Robert Spaulding and Dr. Andrew Bing.

**3 The Oxford Company translated the beginning of Isaiah to the end of the Old Testament:**

Dr. John Harding, Dr. John Revnolds, Dr. Thomas Holland, Dr. Richard Kilby, Dr. Miles Smith, Dr. Richard Brett and Daniel Fairclough.

**4 The Second Oxford Company translated the four Gospels, the Acts of the Apostles, and the Revelation of St. John the Divine:**

Dr. Thomas Ravis, Dr. George Abbot, Dr. Richard Eedes, Dr. Giles Tomson, Sir Henry Savile, Dr. John Peryn, Dr. Ralph Ravens and Dr. John Harmar.

**5 The Fifth Company of Translators at Westminster translated all of the Epistles of the New Testament:**

Dr. William Barlow, Dr. John Spencere, Dr. Roger Fenton, Dr. Ralph Hutchinson, William Dakins, Michael Rabber and [Thomas(?) Sanderson.

**6 The Sixth Company of Translators at Cambridge translated the apocryphal books. The King James translators did not consider the Apocrypha to be scripture and neither did King James (see Alexander McClure on the Apocryphal committee and why the Apocrypha is not in the Bible):**

Dr. John Duport, Dr. William Brainthwaite, Dr. Jeremiah Radcliffe, Dr. Samuel Ward, Dr. Andrew Downes, John Bois, Dr. John Ward, Dr. John Aglionby, Dr. Leonard Hutten, Dr. Thomas Bilson and Dr. Richard Bancroft.

For information on the above translators, their scholarship, skills and gifts, logon to: [www.jesus-is-lord.com/transtoc.htm](http://www.jesus-is-lord.com/transtoc.htm)

Many of today's Hebrew and Greek reference materials were (and are) **subtly** provided by highly educated "apostate scholars" whose intentions were and have always been to eliminate (by casting doubt) and destroy the trustworthiness of the Byzantine text family (ultimately, the KJV) and replace it with their own. ([1a], pages 166 to 170.) How else do you think Satan will try to get the whole world following him if he cannot eliminate God's Word? (God will not allow him to) He will deceive the world by using deception: introducing his very own version of the Bible by changing the text and changing the meaning of the Hebrew and Greek words. What do you think we are now doing? We are accepting without question these changes for the reasons that many of us do not know Hebrew and Greek and therefore must rely on dishonest Bible scholars.

Because the KJV is a **word-for-word** translation from the Hebrew and Greek text, (and indeed a very good and pure translation) word choices in some places may not be what preachers, scholars and teachers look for, depending on their topic of discussion, if we are comparing the spoken language of today with the spoken language of 1611. Scattered throughout modern versions in some cases, word choices may be somewhat clearer or more to the point, depending **ONLY** on the subject of discussion, than what is used or found in the KJV. But this is no evidence that the modern versions are more superior; there are many serious changes in modern versions as you will see later in this book.

Remember, Satan's strategy was and is always to mix truth with error, as much as possible (healthy spiritual food with spiritual junk food) so that false ingredients can be hidden from the critical eyes of seasoned Christians. Unfortunately, most Christians today do not have the skilled eyes to see and recognize the subtle changes made in modern versions.

**In modern versions, Satan's biggest cover-up is targeting the**

**fundamental doctrines of God's Word (the deity of Christ, hell, salvation, spiritual growth, etc.) by corrupting them (all verses that point the lost to the narrow way that leads to finding God and eternal life); he then appears to "enhance" or "improve upon" verses and passages that are inspiring, uplifting, comforting, encouraging, stimulating, arousing, etc. He decorates language in modern versions with just the "right" words that would "appear righteous unto men, but within...are full of hypocrisy and iniquity" (Matt. 23:28; also, 23:25-27). It would read like the Bible, but very deceptive in contents. How else do you think he will deceive the **WHOLE WORLD?** (Rev. 12:9) **BY DECEPTION!****

It would sound and read like God's Word, but counterfeit in content. Do you know that the modern versions subliminally and subconsciously twist and change doctrinal concepts and beliefs by using words whose roots most of the time convey negative meanings? (Examine [2c], pages 97-187 for an understanding of how Satan is using and incorporating this mind-twisting concept technique in our modern versions.)

There are enormous amounts of attacks from so many books today, the internet, and many Bible scholars, professors, preachers, and teachers from every possible angle towards the King James Version Bible. To address all of these arguments one would need pages and pages of notes; this book would never end. Critics attack the word choices used by the translators; the word substitutions and meaning; they attack King James' character; they attack the text by using corrupt Hebrew and Greek dictionaries, lexicons and other Bible tools as the

reference; they attack the reading style and form used; they attack the KJV reading grade level. Every attack imaginable has been directed towards the King James Version Bible. No Bible or book to date has had so many critics and attacks against it as seen directed towards the KJ V Bible.

Some of these attacks appear to be so “heavy-weight” (particularly among persons with very limited Bible knowledge of the history of Hebrew and Greek manuscripts), that only prayers and blind faith in the promises of God’s Word can keep one focused. With some of the attacks, the authors lack discernment and faith in God’s ability; with others, they just hate everything that is Christian or relates to God. Just type in and enter “errors in the King James Bible,” in your internet browser search field and you will discover the intensity of these attacks.

Critics argue over grammar problems found in the text and say that because of bad grammar, the author could not have been God or the translators did not translate correctly. An example of this can be found in Acts 5:30 in the KJV where it appears that Jesus was dead before He was nailed to the cross. (Who killed Jesus: the Jews, the Roman soldiers or the chief priests in Acts 5:30?). Bible scholars create their own reading standards to pick at the KJV, dishonestly ignoring the exact same reading patterns in modern versions (For example, II Sam. 20:10: Amasa “died” and later “wallowed in blood.” I Sam. 17:49-51: David killed Goliath with a sling but did he kill him a second time with a sword?)

Who created “CORRECT” grammar? Men or God? Who changed 1611 grammar into today’s “correct” grammar? Is there an UNCHANGEABLE “correct master grammar” document that we all MUST follow (including God) when communicating in written form? When men change the English grammar, should God follow or comply with those changes? For this kind of reasoning, the critics lack wisdom. We all get most of our information from books and we rely heavily on this information to steer our thoughts and opinions. Let us be careful

what information we allow to dominate these thoughts and opinions of ours.

**Men** just love correcting God’s grammar; even our very own Christian brothers and sisters who follow the natural ways of the world. Read what Paul had to say about God’s methods of speaking to us in I Corinthians 1:18-31 to 2:1-16.

**Question: Did God use incorrect or poor grammar to convey a message or thought in His Word?**  
**Answer: God can and does anything He pleases.**

Modern-day scholars and grammarians, using their “learnt-in-the-classroom” skills, change and modify words and verses in the Bible, to convey how they want (or believe) the text should be read. **Remember** what Satan did in the Garden of Eden in Genesis 3:4: he changed (“corrected”) what God said by adding the word “**not**” to God’s instructions in Genesis 2:17; now remember what Eve did: she accepted it. Then, what happened? Sin came! God said, “thou shalt surely die;” Satan said, “ye shall **not** surely die.”

In Acts 4:13 the disciples’ language grammar and speech were not proper among the scholarly elites even though they spoke under the power and influence of the Holy Spirit. They spoke a common and simple language and were despised by the elders of the people who heard and read nothing except it was polished and eloquent. They recognized them as “unlearned” men because of their “bad” grammar. Remember what Jesus said in Mark 13:11; Luke 21:12-15? As men hated the living Word without a cause, today they hate the written Word because of the written language grammar God used. The Written Word today is despised and rejected of men. (Is. 53:3)

**Always keep in mind** the methods God use to get our attention and speak to us: He uses, many times, the “low and smelly stable” approach to communicate with us, a method that can only be discerned and received by humble hearts filled with faith. (Matthew 5:3-12) To

illustrate this: Sometimes He sends us a despised and smelly beggar (perhaps an angel in disguised) to communicate (speaking broken English) or get our attention; but, many times we do not or can not discern this because of our very own self-learnt pride.

## C | Was King James a homosexual?

Some of today's religious groups are attacking King James' character to discredit and cast doubt on the Bible he authorized. Please note that the king did not translate the text; he authorized it which simply meant that he made it legal to translate, buy and sell the underground Christian Bible. Thus, the Byzantine text family was copied into the 1611, Holy Bible which was later renamed: the King James Version (KJV) or King James Bible (KJB). Many people today mistakenly believe that the king translated the Bible himself and/or had a great influence on the word choices and its contents.

When King James authorized the translation of the Bible into English to place copies into the hands of the common people, he created many enemies who intensified their efforts to discredit him and destroy his reputation with the ultimate objective of destroying the work he authorized. He became the number one enemy of Satan in addition to the enemies he already had when he, a Scottish king, became king of England.

King James was up against an unprecedented, intense satanic attack on his character, his health and his life. (Read about health problems he was plagued with and the attempts made to kill him in [5], pages 243-266; [6], pages 147-148; [1a], pages 360-402.)

Many lies were written about him by historian enemies; many of whom were highly trained agents working for the apostate church. One of the lies that were spread twenty-five years after his death was that he was homosexual. It was not the

king they really wanted to be destroyed, it was the Bible he authorized. (More on this in "History of your English Bible" earlier in this book.) Also read about the lifestyle of King James ([5], three hundred and seventy-four pages of evidence called, "King James Unjustly Accused" and you will see how devoted he was to God, His Word and how he stood against sexual sins.

## D | Were changes made to the KJB?

### Are there thousands of changes made to the KJV Bible we hold in our hands today when compared to the 1611 KJV Bible?

All scholars today seem to be singing the same chorus against the KJV. They say that it is filled with significant defects and so many serious errors that a comprehensive revision of it was necessary. False information like the above usually comes from the classroom of many colleges, and universities and their choices of textbooks that many times poison the minds of naive students. An example of this can be found in Geisler and Nix's, **General Introduction to the Bible**, which quoted Dr. Edgar Goodspeed, (1871-1962) who published the **Goodspeed Bible** in 1935: a propaganda claim that there are some 75,000 changes in the KJV Bible since 1611. (Read, **WHICH BIBLE WOULD JESUS USE**, [2017], by Jack McElroy, [13], page 179.) As a result of this false claim, religious groups are also arguing that the original 1611 KJV is not the same as the KJV we have today. They say it is due to the many thousands of changes that took place between then and now. (Scholars also claimed that the oxford and Cambridge editions of the King James text are different. However, if you were to compare an original 1611 KJB with one today (from either the Oxford or Cambridge



edition), neither of them is different; the message remains the same and it is intact.)

But, however, when these claims are examined and investigated, with the 791,328 words and the millions of characters in the original 1611 KJV, we discover a different view. In the words of Jack McElroy, author of [13], on page 165, he said: “The first and subsequent editions of the King James Bible had press errors. Some words were repeated, some left out, and some letters were printed upside down because of **the painstaking process involved setting over three million letters-by hand with no electric lights.**” (Highlighting was added) Imagine the process with candles and oil lamps only. Also, imagine the agonizing and excruciating process of MANUALLY fitting and setting up all of the characters **per page**; to position them before stamping them to paper.

**Watch the video presentation of Johannes Gutenberg (1398-1468) and his printing press invention at: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Y1vI2j24Mtk>. See how generally the printing presses worked before the current computer age.**

Along with this painstaking process to produce the KJV, words that were spelt differently in the 1611 era were standardized in the 17<sup>th</sup> and 18<sup>th</sup> centuries. Along with the words, there were corrections to “typos,” caused by printing press mistakes. Typo-detection techniques were almost non-existent as they are today due to the early invention of the painstaking manual printing press procedure. The grammar problem claims were because the English grammar was standardized after the KJV was completed. Nevertheless, when checking these claims out, the areas where standardization and grammar corrections took place, the verses still say the same thing in both today and the 1611 text.

Below are 14 examples of this taken from Jack McElroy’s book called “*Which*

***Bible Would Jesus Use The Bible Version Controversy Explained and Resolved.***” See pages 179-203 for illustrations on this along with excellent proofreading notes. Also, read *The Bible Version Controversy Explained and Resolved,*” pages 161-203. The highlighted words are the ones they questioned and picked at. There is much more information available on this subject, too numerous to be included in this document. Readers are therefore encouraged to research and examined the many books on this issue.

### **Genesis 15:18**

**1** In **that same day** the LORD made a couenant with Abram, saying ; Vnto thy seed haue I giuen this land from the riuer of Egypt vnto the great riuer, the riuer Euphrates : **(KJV 1611)**

In **the same day** the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the rivers of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: **(KJV today)**

### **Exodus 34:20**

**2** But the firstling of an Asse thou shalt redeeme with a lambe : and if thou redeeme him not, then shalt thou breake his necke. All the **first borne** of thy sonnes thus halt redeeme : and none shall appeare before me empty. **(KJV 1611)**

But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the **firstborn** of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty. **(KJV today)**

### **Leviticus 11:10**

**3** **And all that haue not finnes nor scales in the seas**, and in the riuers, of all that moue in the waters, and of any liuing thing which is in the waters, they shalbe an abomination vnto you : **(KJV 1611)**

**And all that have not fins and scales in the seas**, and in the rivers, of all

that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an abomination unto you: **(KJV today)**

#### Numbers 7:55

4 His offering was one silver **charger** of an hundred and thirtie shekels, one silver bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oile, for a meate offering : **(KJV 1611)**

His offering was one silver **charger of the weight of** an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: **(KJV today)**

#### 1 Chronicles 21:16

5 And Dauid **lift** vp his eyes , and saw the Angel of the L O R D stand betweene the earth and the heauen , hauing a drawen sword in his hand stretched out ouer Ierusalem. Then Dauie and the Elders of Israel , who were clothed in sackcloth , fell vpon their faces. **(KJV 1611)**

And David **lifted** up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces. **(KJV today)**

#### Nehemiah 2:17

6 Then said I vnto them , yee see the distresse that we are in, how Ierusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are **burnt** with fire : come, and let vs builde vp the wall of Ierusalem , that we be no more a reproach. **(KJV 1611)**

Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are **burned** with fire: come, and let us

build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach. **(KJV today)**

#### Job 6:8

7 **O** that I might haue my request! and that God would graunt mee the thing that I long for! **(KJV 1611)**

**Oh** that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long for! **(KJV today)**

#### Isaiah 28:4

8 And the glorious beautie which is on the head of the fat valley , shall bee a fading flowre, and as the hastie fruite before the summer: which when he that looketh vpon it, **seeth it**, while it is yet in has hand, he eateth it vp. **(KJV 1611)**

And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it **seeth**, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up. **(KJV today)**

#### Jeremiah 15:7

9 And I will fanne them with a fanne in the gates of the land : I will bereaue them of children, I wil destroy my people , **sith** they returne not from their waies. **(KJV 1611)**

And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, **since** they return not from their ways. **(KJV today)**

#### Matthew 9:34

10 But the Pharisees said, He **casteth out the deuils** through the prince of the deuils. **(KJV 1611)**

But the Pharisees said, He **casteth out devils** through the prince of the devils. **(KJV today)**

Below is a list of some “**significant changes**” or the “**tens of thousands of**

**differences,”** propaganda messages “Christian” scholars are claiming to have happened between the 1769 edition (or any edition today) and the 1611 edition KJV Bible. For the grammar usage and rules developed at the time, read what David Norton, a renowned historian explained for each of the verses below at [13], pages 180 to 195.

### 1 Corinthians 12:28

1 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, **helps, governments**, diversities of tongues. **(KJB today)**

And God hath set some in the Church , first Apostles , secondarily Prophets, thirdly Teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, **helpes in gouernmets**, diuersities of tongues. **(KJB 1611)**

### Joshua 3:11

2 Behold, the **ark of the covenant of the Lord** of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan. **(KJB today)**

Behold , the **Arke of the Couenant** , euen the Lord of all the earth , passeth ouer before you, into Iordan. **(KJB 1611)**

### 2 Kings 11:10

3 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's spears and shields, that were in **the temple of the LORD**. **(KJB today)**

And to the captaines ouer hundreds, did the Priest giue king Dauids speares and shields , that were **in the Temple**. **(KJB 1611)**

### Isaiah 49:13

4 Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: **for the LORD** hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted. **(KJB today)**

Sing, O heauen, and be joyfull, O earth , and breake forth into singing, O mountains : **for God** hath comforted his people , and will haue mercy vpon his afflicted. **(KJB 1611)**

### Jeremiah 31:14

5 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied **with my goodness**, saith the LORD. **(KJB today)**

And I will satiate the soule of the priests with fatnesse , and my people shall be satisfied **with goodnesse** , saith the L O R D. **(KJB 1611)**

### Jeremiah 51:30

6 The mighty men of Babylon have forborn to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they have **burned her dwellingplaces**; her bars are broken. **(KJB today)**

The mightie men of Babylon haue forborne to fight: they haue remained in their holdes : their might hath failed, they became as women : they haue **burnt their dwelling places** : her barres are broken. **(KJB 1611)**

### Ezekiel 6:8

7 Yet will I leave a remnant, **that ye may** have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries. **(KJB today)**

Yet will I leaue a remnant, **that he may** haue some, that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shalbe scattered through the countreys. **(KJB 1611)**

### Ezekiel 24:5

8 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and **let them seethe** the bones of it therein. **(KJB today)**

Take the choice of the flocke, and burne also the bones vnder it, and make it boyle well, and **let him seethe** the bones of it therein. **(KJB today)**

1611)

### Ezekiel 24:7

9 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she **poured it not upon the ground**, to cover it with dust; **(KJB today)**

For her blood is in the middest of her : she set it vpon the toppe of a rocke, she **powred it vpon the ground** to couer it with dust : **(KJB 1611)**

### Ezekiel 48:8

10 And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering **which ye shall** offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it. **(KJB today)**

And by the border of Iudah, from the East side vnto the West side, shall be the offering **which they shall** offer of fiue and twentie thousand reedes in bredth , and in length as one of the other parts , from the East side vnto the West side , and the Sanctuarie shall be in the midst of it. **(KJB 1611)**

### Daniel 3:15

11 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of **a burning fiery furnace**; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands? **(KJB today)**

Now if ye be ready that at what time yee heare the sound of the cornet, flute, harpe, sackbut, psalterie, and dulcimer , and all kindes of musicke, ye fall downe, and worship the image which I haue made, well: but if yee whorship not , ye shall be cast the same houre into the midst of **a fierie furnace**, and who is that God that

shall deliuer you out of my handes? **(KJB 1611)**

### Matthew 14:9

12 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for **the oath's sake**, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her. **(KJB today)**

And the king was sorie : neuerthelesse for **the othes sake**, and them which sate with him at meate , he commanded it to be giuen her : **(KJB 1611)**

### 1 Corinthians 15:6

13 **After that**, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. **(KJB today)**

**And that** hee was seene of aboue fiue hundred brethren at once : of whom the greater part remaine vnto this present, but some are fallen asleepe. **(KJB 1611)**

### 1 John 5:12

14 He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not **the Son of God** hath not life. **(KJB today)**

Hee that hath the Sonne, hath life ; and hee that hath not **the Sonne**, hath not life. **(KJB 1611)**

Moreover, the King James Version went through several printing press correction episodes to try and rectify human-made printing press' blunders in the text. Early printing presses' misprints and mistakes lead to the following nick names given to King James Bibles depending on the type of printing misprints and omissions that were discovered.

### 1 The Unrighteous King James Bible (1653)

The printer accidentally dropped the "NOT" in 1 Corinthians 6:9 from "know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God" to "Know ye not that the unrighteous shall inherit the kingdom of

God,”

## 2 The Wicked King James Bible (1631)

The printer accidentally dropped the “NOT” in Exodus 20:14 from “**Thou shalt not commit adultery**” to “**Thou shalt commit adultery.**”

## 3 The Forgotten Sins King James Bible (1638)

The printer accidentally changed forgiven in Luke 7:47 from “**...Her sins, which are many, are forgiven...**” to “**...Her sins, which are many, are forgotten.**”

## 4 The Wife-Hater’s King James Bible (1810)

The printer accidentally changed life in Luke 14:26 from “**If any man hate not his father...and his own life also...**” to “**If any man hate not his father... and his own wife also...**”

## 5 The Murderers King James Bible (1801)

The printer accidentally changed murmurers in Jude 16 from “**These are murmurers, complainers...**” to “**These are murderers, complainers...**”

## 6 The Judas King James Bible (1611)

The printer accidentally changed Jesus in Matthew 26:36 from “Then cometh Jesus with them...” to “Then cometh Judas with them...”

Dr. D.A. Waite (as mentioned in his book, [3a], page 3-4), took up the challenge and from Genesis to Revelation listened to today’s KJV on cassette tape and followed the reading in the original 1611 edition KJV. [7] What is so amazing about his findings was that out of the 791,328 words in the original KJV, **ONLY** 421-word changes affecting the sounds were found. Of these 421 changes to sounds all but about 136 were almost the same words like “towards” and “toward;” “burnt” and “burned;” “amongst” and “among;” “lift up” and “lifted

up;” “you” and “ye.” Because he heard the difference in sound, he added them to his count of 421 words. The remaining 136 words discovered were minor such as added words like “of” and “and.” ([3], pages 4-5; [2c], pages 600-603; [1], pages 14-29)

## E | Is the Apocrypha Holy writ?

Some persons again argue that the original KJV came with the Apocryphal books, but they are missing in the KJV today. Even though this statement is correct, the KJV translators did not believe that the Apocryphal books were **inspired**. They, however, translated and placed them between the Old and New Testament **only** as history, very similar to the way our Bibles today would have historical notes, the author’s notes, index, concordance, dictionary, maps, etc. Therefore, shortly after the 1611 publication, the Apocrypha was taken out. Actually, the “Thirty-Nine Articles,” of the Church of England (in the King James era), did not recognize the Apocrypha as canonical Scripture nor inspired by God. The Apocrypha has no Scriptural standing and it is not the Word of God. ([3], page 66 and 71; [2c], pages 603-606)

Furthermore, the Westminster Confession of Faith written in 1646 ([www.freepresbyterian.org/wcf-1/](http://www.freepresbyterian.org/wcf-1/)) was the standard statement of doctrine for the Church of England and became the basis for many others during the same period. Notice that it claimed providential preservation (in other words, God supernaturally preserved His words) of God’s Word that includes **ONLY** 66 books of our present Bible as scripture (see Chapter 1 of the Holy Scripture, paragraph II). It then mentioned the books commonly called the Apocrypha by stating the following in Chapter One and paragraph III: “**The books commonly called Apocrypha, not being of divine inspiration, are no part of the canon of the Scripture and therefore are of no authority in the Church of God, nor to be**

**any otherwise approved, or made use of, than other human writings.”**

Unfortunately, in April of 1881 just four months before Westcott and Hort released their corrupt text, two Princeton professors (they were Principal of Princeton Seminary) who “**worked**” themselves to prominence in the church (Archibald Alexander Hodge and professor of Theology, Benjamin Breckinridge Warfield) changed the Westminster Confession of Faith statement particularly the doctrine of preservation before Westcott and Hort new English Revised Version and their Greek text was published and was available for purchase. They had to “**fix**” the Westminster Confession of Faith statement before their colleagues’ work hit the bookstores. ([12c], pages 150-155)

The names of the books of the Apocrypha are I Esdras, II Esdras, Tobit, Judith, The rest of Esther, The Wisdom of Solomon, Ecclesiasticus, Baruch, with the Epistle of Jeremiah, The Song of the Three Holy Children, The History of Susanna, Bel and the Dragon, The Prayer of Manasses, I Maccabees and II Maccabees. These books are sometimes referred to as “the lost books of the Bible.”

**Do you the reader know that the books of the Apocrypha contradict the Bible in many places? For example: In the Apocrypha at 2 Maccabees 12:46 (Douay-Rheims Edition) it says: “It is therefore, a holy and wholesome thought to pray for the dead, that they may be loosed from sins.” Now, think deeply: What do you think this verse promotes and how do you think it will affect us, our living and lifestyles?**

The Apocrypha teaches readers ([12], pages 173-176): how to use sorcery and magic potions to drive away devils; pay their way out of death and purge their sins; pray for the dead so that their sins can be

forgiven; suicide is noble and manly; Antiochus Epiphanes died twice; etc.

## **F | Is KJB the easiest to read?**

Many persons are also now saying that the KJV is very difficult to read and comprehend when compared to the modern versions. However, when this claim is examined using Grade Level Indicator testing, we discover that this is an untrue statement. The Flesch-Kincaid Research Company Grade Level Indicator, ranks the grade level of Genesis 1 in the KJV as 4.4, the NIV as 5.1, the NASB as 4.7 and the NKJV as 5.2; in James. 1:1-21, the KJV as 5.7, the NIV as 6.5, the NASB as 7.0 and the NKJV as 6.4; and so on. “New Age Bible Versions,” by G.A. Riplinger, pages 195-217, examines this issue and demonstrates concrete proof of this, comparing chapters, words, verses and syllables.

## **Easy Reading Bibles?**

Would you the reader allow men to interpret scripture for you or the Holy Spirit? (Ps. 118:8) If you read or embraced a text that was marketed as “easy reading” because you seriously want to understand exactly what it says, then man becomes the interpreter. If you read God’s inerrant Word as truth or the final authority and allow it to bring the understanding, then you rely solely on the Spirit of the book to do the interpreting (and He will); far exceeding any “easy reading” or “easy understanding” text from men today. (This author has repeatedly proven this again and again.)

This writer is not suggesting readers stop examining or exploring other views. What is suggested here is that God’s Word is the final authority, above all of man’s views. When they collide, “let God be true, but every man a liar.” (Ro. 3:4) **Remember that the Holy Spirit, who is charged with the revealing role of bringing an understanding of scripture,** (John 14:26, 15:26 and 16:13) is VERY jealous (so much

so until His name is Jealous; Ex. 20:5, 34:14) and extremely sensitive.

If these modern “un-Spirited” Bible texts are the ones embraced due ONLY to their marketing hypes, based on scripture, the Holy Spirit would usually back off and allow “**faithless**” readers to choose their own interpreter. (Un-Spirited meaning, having no Spirit content to them as mentioned in John 6:63; instead, perhaps other spirits who maybe driving them.) We see the results of this in new “cultures” that are prevalent in many Christian churches today.

## G | Is the KJB an Anglican text?

Critics argue that the KJV is an Anglican text. This is really far from correct because of several reasons. Firstly, in actuality, the reverse is true. Modern Bible version English can all be classified as “Anglican English” in words and style because they are all using English definitions, words and a standardized English grammar from 1800 British scholar’s lexicons, dictionaries, etc. Secondly, if these scholars manipulated the text to suit their language styles and religious beliefs, then Acts 8:37 (along with others) would have disappeared in the KJB. Churches (or Bibles like the NIV) that deny one must “believe on the Lord Jesus Christ” before baptism, attack Acts 8:37 and remove it as inspired (some Bibles omit the entire verse). They attack it because this verse is found in the KJV and it kills the held view of scholars, pastors and preachers that the KJV is an Anglican text. **If it was, this verse would have been eliminated or modified because of their “infant baptism” belief.** This simply demonstrates how honest the KJV translators were (or had to have been among other critical colleagues) even when a verse hits at the very heart of what many of their parishioners, religiously believed. See [2f], page 613) for manuscripts that have this verse. Thirdly, the sentence style

and structure of the KJB contents are different to that of the introduction written by the so-called Anglican scholars of the 1611 King James Bible. Many critics use this “Anglican text” argument to try and prove the King James text was written by men who inserted words to suit their very own religious views but a careful examination of this would prove they are wrong. The words in the KJB are Bible words and not Anglican words.

## H | Scholars’ preservation doubts

Today, there are many Bible scholars, teachers, professors, preachers, etc., who believe that only the original autographs (the actual written documents by the authors) were inspired. These autographs no longer exist and as a result, according to them, manuscripts written afterwards lost their authenticity during the translation and the copying process. There are also scholars who believe that the messages of the Bible are inspired but not the actual words. But thank God, there are some Bible scholars today who believe that the actual words written by the author are inspired and nothing has been lost as was promised by God in His Word.

Modern-day scholars abandon the doctrine of preservation and instead say that the original autographs were inspired but were not preserved. They say that during the translation from Hebrew and Greek to English and the copying process, the text became corrupt, resulting in over five thousand pieces of manuscripts that are available today containing portions from the original autographs and portions that were corrupted.

As of 1996, there were approximately five thousand, two hundred and fifty-five (5,255) Greek manuscripts made up of papyrus fragments, uncials, cursives and lectionaries that survived and exist in museums around the world. What is EXTREMELY important and surprising to know is that 99% (or 5,210 copies) of these manuscripts agree with the Byzantine text

manuscript or the KJV reading and only 1% (or 45 copies) of them agree with the Alexandrian text manuscript or the modern version reading. (See [3a], pages 52-56)

**As of 2018 (and probably more by the time you read this) there are now 5746 surviving manuscripts containing all or parts of the New Testament in Greek. There are only 44 out of this amount that favors the Alexandrian text manuscripts and 5702 agree with the Byzantine or the KJV text. The Rylands Greek papyrus p52 was checked and nothing in the text was found to favor Alexandrian ([12c], page 103); thus, 45 was reduced to 44.)**

What is so deceptive and devilish about the whole matter is that professors and Bible Scholars are very well aware of these statistics, but yet they with their affiliated universities, seminaries and most of the higher learning Christian schools, eagerly promote the erroneous Alexandrian text. Perhaps, for a “small donation” their names appear on these modern versions’ contributors’ lists.

Many scholars and professors accepted the theory that was manufactured by Brooke Foss Westcott and Fenton John Anthony Hort called, “The Lucian Recension Theory” (or another name called, “The Conflate Theory”). This theory, (claimed by Westcott and Hort) asserts that the Byzantine text manuscript used by the KJV translators was a “Conflated” text that was produced by a group of editors from the Syrian church at Antioch in the 4<sup>th</sup> century. According to them, it produced what we know as the Byzantine text manuscript (from which came our KJV Bible) and then this text was forced upon Christians at that time by the church council. Furthermore, this theory claimed that the church fathers edited and difficult passages modified to reconstruct the text and combine it with their very own false religious views and readings: they replaced

the original reading of the authors who penned them, with their own text reading.

Westcott and Hort, dishonestly concocted this story to help cast doubt on the King James Bible to promote their very own Greek text copied from the Vaticanus and the Sinaiticus manuscripts.

In their fantasy story, a place was selected (Antioch); a time was selected (A.D. 250-350) and a coordinator was selected (Lucian); thus, the technical term called, “The Lucian Recension;” promoting their manuscript without absolutely no proof that the event had ever taken place. Their theory has never been proven and has lost support over the years. It was refuted by historical evidence and evidence from lectionaries and testimonies preserved for centuries that are with us today in museums around the world. (Read [6], pages 32–40 and [1a], page 36)

Moreover, and as mentioned earlier in this section, Westcott and Hort categorized and grouped the underground Christian text as the Byzantine text type because, according to them, the Byzantine period started somewhere around 330 AD and these texts were compiled and put together during and after this period. The term Byzantine was used because of the concocted theory or story made up as mentioned above with absolutely no evidence to prove it occurred (or a meeting took place). It claimed that (along with the story above) “Emperor Constantine set a standard text for the Bible at a huge meeting in about 330AD.” Then, he determined what was and wasn’t scripture and what should be included in the Bible as scripture. Now, because Westcott and Hort said so (with no evidence a meeting or the event took place), scholars, professors, preachers and teachers today, accept this lie as the truth. The sad thing about all of this is that many of them are very well aware that it’s a big lie but are very silent on discovered facts which destroy their **money-making**, fairytale story. **There were manuscripts classified as Byzantine that were discovered to be written before their concocted Byzantine period**



**invention.** ([12c], page 102-110) More on this later.

Another reason why this theory was invented was that they (humanists) believed it was impossible for the contents of any text or manuscript to survive through numerous hand-written copying, to preserve it and still find its way intact and without error, thousands of years later.

These corrupt Bible scholars (because of their false connection with another spirit) seem to forget, I Corinthians 2:14 and the mighty and powerful unseen preserving hand of our great God and His never-failing promises (Psalm 12:6-7). These men failed to recognize that they can only see and rely on their own human abilities. Thus, as a result, they intentionally refuse and reject the awesome supernatural power of what our great God and Savior can do. Is anything too hard for Him? Question: Can God bless men with a powerful gift of scriptural memorization (a human Bible) along with the ability to speak several languages fluently to carry His Word around the world? Can God speak and the words spoken preserved forever? He spoke the heavens, the earth, the water, etc., into existence and they are all still here today.

Unfortunately, though, because of the mass merchandizing and widespread sales of modern versions, multi-million-dollar publishing companies are unconcerned about whether the Lucian Recension Theory has lost support. This is because of the millions of dollars in profits that are being made from the sales of these bogus versions.

Many modern-day scholars claim that the original autograph can be reconstructed from the 5,255 manuscripts that survived to date. This reconstruction, they say, will be performed by Bible scholars (textual critics) using a scientific method called textual criticism. This simply meant that as the textual critics examine the available manuscripts, they will apply their theory that the shorter reading is better than the longer reading; the difficult reading is better than the easy reading; and the

earliest manuscripts are better than the later ones. Thus, they say, by applying these methods to the available texts, one day soon we will once again enjoy God's completely inspired, inerrant, infallible text. [10d]

## I | Why God gave the gift of tongues?

There are persons who believe that the Hebrew and Greek text from Antioch was handed down to us through the ages by God; but, they believe all translations have errors. They claim that the King James Version is the best English translation but it too has mistakes and errors that can be improved upon. Therefore, according to them, to find out what God really said, we have to go to the actual Hebrew and Greek text used by the KJV Translators and compare words and their meanings found in our Greek and Hebrew dictionaries and lexicons. Unfortunately, as mentioned earlier, our Hebrew and Greek dictionaries and lexicons have been infiltrated by unholy "Christian" Bible scholars. Their goal was and has always been to destroy the King James Bible at any cost.

Also, as mentioned earlier, the gift of tongues from God in Acts chapter two was to prevent any language (for example, Greek) to have a monopoly on the pure gospel or where sneaking heresy by linguist translators could stifle its preservation. If this was so, we then would have had to rely heavily on many of our dishonest scholars to translate and interpret the scriptures for us. The majority of us can only speak a single language. Therefore, anyone can easily see how this would have all played out. Now even though to some degree, this was so to bring us our Bible in English, God's hand was heavy with preserving His words.

Some of the Bibles from the underground Christian church before the KJB, were not translated from the Textus Receptus, as some persons claimed, but

from other vernacular Bibles in other languages and yet they match the King James Bible reading.

**Do you know where your Bible came from? (See charts below.) Have you read its preface or what the text said to be its underlying Greek & Hebrew source?**

**There are many subtle rhetorics and carefully crafted sentences and paragraphs written by skilled language experts (scholars) to somewhat confuse the reader or buyer as to the underlining source of where Bible versions came from.**

Do you know where the Bible you hold in your hands was translated from? As mentioned earlier, Westcott-Hort, (1881) Greek text was created from both the Codex Sinaiticus and the Vaticanus manuscripts. Throughout the many years that followed until this day, their Greek text that went through 27 correction attempts to get it “right,” from each of these “**correction**” editions, came other critical texts; and finally, from them came all of our modern Bible versions available to date.

All of these texts whether they claim to have come from one source or another, are actually coming from the Westcott-Hort family of critical editions. Some modern versions would say that the two most “ancient” texts were used to translate its passages, not Westcott-Hort. Literally, what they meant is that some wordings, messages or thoughts may have all come directly from the Codex Sinaiticus or Vaticanus text that made up the text in question but, the contents are all very similar and saying the same things.

## **J | The conclusion of the matter**

There is absolutely no doubt that Satan has successfully infiltrated our modern versions. His agenda of what he (Satan) wants modern versions to say is almost complete and may very well be completed by the time you read this. He cannot destroy or eliminate God’s Word and he knows this; thus, conspiracy, deception, confusion and distortion are his primary tools (weapons). Eventually, as more and more Christians accept these modern versions as God’s Word, many changes to verses will take place (as is now happening with every new edition). This will result in the creation of many new and altered Biblical doctrines (as is also now happening in many books and from many pulpits); thus, resulting in a deviation from Bible truths.

**Can you imagine standing before God and showing Him an “error” or a grammar problem you have found in the text He promised to preserve; then hearing Him say: “There are no errors in my Word; I purposely placed that word and structured that sentence like that so that I can test your faith in my Word and me; you have FAILED that test!” Let us be careful when attacking God’s Word because we may discover later that we were really attacking God. Remember, the Word is who in John 1:1?**

So then, what and who will you believe? If God said what He did in Ps. 12:6-7, 33:11, 100:5, 119:89, 119:160, 138:2, Prov. 30:5, Is. 40:8, Matt. 4:4, 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33, John 17:17, I Thes. 2:13, Heb. 10:7 and I Pet.1:23-25; then praise God, we can believe Num. 23:19, Is. 14:24-27 and Jer. 32:17, 27. This Bible version issue is very serious today because of all the text “watered-down” corruption in every new and “improve” version that is surfacing. We are faced with

very important questions that DEMAND ANSWERS!

**Should we accept (the convincing and very subtly persuading) “FACTS” (of men) OR (exercise blind) FAITH (in the promises of God regarding the preservation of His Holy Word)? What we can see or what cannot be seen? A seen promise or an unseen promise? The impossible versus the possible? Is seeing believing, according to man or believing is seeing, according to God?**

As mentioned in another section, your answer to these questions can be found in 1 Corinthians chapter 1 verses 18-31 through to chapter 2 verse 16. Thus, “Let God be true and every man a liar” (Rom. 3:4). If our salvation is solely based on faith alone in God’s Word, shouldn’t we have the same faith in God to believe that He will do what He says He will do with His Word? After all, the Scripture says that: “Whatsoever is not of faith is sin” (Rom. 14:23) and “...without faith it is impossible to please him” (Heb. 11:6). Furthermore, “The just shall live by faith” (Heb. 10:38), NOT “FACTS!” (Spiritually speaking) Do you or will you believe in God’s promises? The battle to change God’s word has intensified today. Be careful what version you are using.

Nevertheless, we can say: PRAISE GOD, He came through on His promises! The “accepted manuscript” was phenomenally, miraculously and supernaturally preserved and survived despite the intense Satanic attack and is available for us and is with us today. This was because many years later, when the persecution of the underground Christian church diminished and eventually stopped, the accepted “underground” manuscript “**resurfaced**” and was placed or copied into the King James Version Bible and other Bibles in different languages. Praise God! He kept His promise.

### 3 What If This Author Is Wrong?

What if this author is WRONG with believing God when He promised to preserve His Word for generations? Also, what if this author is wrong with accepting the Byzantine text manuscript, from which came the KJV Bible, as God’s word and rejecting modern versions (that is, reading them but rejecting them as the “final authority”)? How do you think God would judge this author after reading what He said in His Word at Psalm 12:6-7, 33:11, 100:5, 119:89, 160, 138:2, Is. 40:8, Matt. 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33, Heb. 10:7 and 1 Peter 1:23-25? Also, how do you think God would judge millions of Christians who were massacred because they took a stand for the Byzantine text manuscript and participated in protecting and preserving it?

**NOW!** What if this author is RIGHT? How do you think God would judge those persons whose **personal choices** were to reject the doctrine of preservation, reject the Byzantine text manuscript and reject all of the translations that came from it? (They criticize the text and are never really interested in investigating the issues.) Remember, if this author is RIGHT, persons who reject the Byzantine text manuscript and all translations from it, will be rejecting God’s Word.

**This author believes that the risk of rejecting and being wrong is MUCH GREATER than the risk of accepting and being wrong.**

To reject and be wrong: meaning to reject the KJV as God’s unadulterated Word in English and later find out that you were very wrong. Also, to accept and be wrong: means to accept the belief that the KJV is God’s unadulterated Word again in English and find out later that you were wrong. If the Byzantine text manuscript (along with all of the pure translations that came from it) is God’s Word, then it is the LIVING WORD; it will be our judge (John

12:48); it is Spirit (John 6:63); it LIVES. When you feed on it, you are consuming and digesting the right Spirit (John 6:53-58).

If we all have to stand before God for ourselves, then please, let us investigate this issue for ourselves and not follow persons who criticize the KJV and never did any thorough investigation. Remember what Hosea 4:6 says: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge." Matthew 15:14 says: "Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch."

There are numerous back-and-forth debates, arguments, discussions, etc., on Bible version issues. Persons listening and reading the two different views are finding it very difficult to decide which position or side to take. One side has to be wrong, but what side is it? Satan has created so much distorted "evidence" and historical data in books and documentary videos, that it is becoming now extremely difficult to find the truth in an "ocean of lies."

It has now become a "Cain and Abel controversy," where persons follow their own Bible version pathways; many of whom ignore the watered-down journey, modern versions are contagiously taking, ultimately, leading to a very dark and gloomy **prison of the mind**. We know from Cain and Abel's story that both gave their heart's best.

Unfortunately, though, God rejected Cain's best and accepted Abel's best. So then how can we recognize or discern which view to take? The answer is: very **humbly** pray to God requesting and begging guidance from Him on this issue with an open heart to accept whatever He reveals to you. Also, so that you would know the answer came from Him, request a "discerning certification reply" that only He can plant in your spirit.

Even though some of our well-intended scholars will give you their best work efforts, it will really, inadvertently and satanically target the next generation who will have no Bible standard of reference to rely on. According to them, all will be God's Word and will be used.

Not every Christian spends their time studying Bible version issues and therefore they rely heavily on well-known and recognized Bible teachers who do.

We are all being set up for Satan's deception to deceive the whole world. When that time comes, if it has not already come, people will accept any "Bible" that is available (that is the most popular at the time) and every word written in them as truth. Thus, serious apostasy would be the order of the day. Our "sincere" modern version scholars today, are not concerned that their, "any version will do," views will open doors for serious Bible corruption years from now. Their main focus is how much money they will make selling "Bibles." When serious apostasy sets in and our modern-day scholars are all pass of the scene, they will not be around to close the opened "can of worm" they created by using a multiplicity of modern version text.

## 4 Translation Techniques And The \$25,000,000.00 Question

There are three translation techniques used to translate all of our Bible versions. They are verbal equivalent, formal equivalent and dynamic equivalent. "Verbal equivalent" is when words in Greek are translated into the same words in English. (e.g. "heal" in Greek comes over to the English as "heal"; "dog" in Greek comes over to the English as "dog.") "Formal equivalent" is when the actual word form (verb, noun, pronoun, adjective, etc.) comes over to English with the same word form (e.g. a verb in Greek comes over into English as a verb; a pronoun in Greek comes over into English as a pronoun, etc.). "Dynamic equivalent" is when a word was either **added** (which was not previously in the Hebrew and Greek Text), **deleted** (which was previously in the Hebrew and Greek but taken out), or **changed** to another word (if the word was not suitable coming from the Hebrew and the Greek, it

was changed as it was being brought over into the English to what was believed to be suitable by the translators).

The KJV translators used the verbal and formal equivalent techniques to translate the KJV Bible. Furthermore, they were very honest to **italicize** any word that was added which was not originally in the Hebrew and Greek texts. Thus, we can easily identify these words and not use them if we choose to read EXACTLY what the Hebrew and Greek texts said.

The KJV translators were also very honest in using “ye” and “thee” instead of just using “you” even though “you” is used about two thousand times in the KJV. (Read [3a], page 249) They used “ye” and “thee” when they needed to distinguish between the Greek singular and plural pronouns. Ye, you, yourselves, etc. (all “Y” pronouns) are all plural; thee, thou, thyself, etc. (all “T” pronouns) are all singular. (Thou, thee, thy and thine refer to one person; ye, you and yourselves refer to more than one person).

**The translators recognized that “you,” “yourself” and “yours” were available and could have been chosen in place of “ye,” “thee,” “thy,” “thou,” “thyself” and “thine;” but, to remain faithful to**

**the text and the formal equivalent method, they brought them over into the English as either a singular or plural pronoun instead of always using “you,” “yourself” or “yours.” Literally, and as is written in [2g], page 59: The KJB is Biblical English, not 17th-century style. Shakespeare’s plays, written during the same period, did not use the ‘-eth’ and ‘est’ endings. The ‘Preface to the KJB,’ written before 1611 by its translators, does not sound like the King James Bible. It says “your very name,” not ‘thy very name.’ The KJB translators used ‘thee,’ ‘ye,’ ‘thy,’ ‘thine,’ ‘eth,’ and ‘est’ endings (on verbs) in the Bible because these are the only way to show important grammatical and theological distinctions, clearly seen in Greek, Hebrew, and most of the world’s Bibles. KJB English is Biblical English, not archaic English. Read [2g], page 59.**

---

### **The Formal Equivalent Method Illustrated**

A second-person, nominative, plural personal pronoun, Greek word is to be translated into English using the Formal Equivalent method. There is only one English word form qualified to be used that has the same word form in the Greek and that word is “ye;” this word

was from the thirteenth century (over three hundred years before the 1611 KJV was written). However, the recently standardized English grammar in 1611, no longer used the word “ye” and it was no longer used in the spoken language of the day; instead, the word “you” was used.

Unfortunately, to remain faithful to translating the text, “you” could **not** be

used because it was an objective and possessive plural of the second person pronoun and only began to take the place of “ye” between the seventeenth and eighteenth century (however, it still did not match the Greek word form). The KJV scholars then had to “resurrect” (so to speak), the “dead,” spoken English word “ye,” bringing it back to “life” and placing it

among the English words of the KJV text. The Living Word (who is also the Written Word) said: "I am the resurrection and the life...though he were dead, yet shall he live" John 11:25). This word was classified as

old English at the time and was no longer used in the spoken language during King James era. Nevertheless, to be faithful to the Formal Equivalent method, (like Lazarus) "ye" was "raised again" out of the "Written

**English word Graveyard"** and placed among the "living" words of our KJV Bible. The same scenario was with the words: "thee," "thou," "thy" and "thine;" also, the "eth" and "est" word endings.

The modern Bible translators used the dynamic equivalent technique and added, deleted and changed the text as it was being brought over into English. This was done so that the reading would be what they, the translators, believed was suitable and what they believed the verse truly meant. There are no italicized words in these versions and therefore the reader does not know what was added, deleted or changed in the text. [3a]

**Let's examine an illustration of translation techniques and then ask a very important question. Your father and mother died when you were one year old leaving you and an outside sibling who was born before your parent's marriage, with a will having assets of over twenty-five million dollars (\$25,000,000.00). Your parents are Greeks and the will is written in Greek, but you grew up with relatives who speak English only. You cannot speak Greek and neither can your foster parents, but your outside sibling can. Thus, to understand clearly your parents' Will, you need a Greek translator, and there is one whom your Greek sibling is highly and aggressively recommending. Now the question is: would you use the translator your Greek sibling is recommending and, if all**

**translation techniques are legible and comprehensible, which technique would you use? Would it be the verbal, formal or dynamic equivalent?**

Most of us (if not, all of us) would agree not to select the translator that the outside sibling is recommending; but instead, choose our own translator. Also, we would use the verbal and formal equivalent techniques only; however, the dynamic equivalent technique would only be used when it is absolutely necessary, but, those words and places where it is used **MUST** be identified.

**Isn't this what the KJV translators did? Would you prefer to read a Will loaded with defined words or one that is a word-for-word translation? The modern versions are a massive body of definitions, but the King James Version is a translation.**

So then, shouldn't the proper, exact and very precise translation of God's word be just as precious to you as this \$25,000,000.00 Will in this story? Thus, this author encourages you to use the KJV Bible for **READING** and **STUDYING** God's Word. It will bring you **precious rewards that will eternally exceed this Will's face-value amount**. Only when it's the Word of God, modern-day scholars (like the Scribes and the Pharisees in Jesus' day) carelessly and clumsily handle it and are not truly interested in what is actually said; they prefer the functional and not literal

translation of the text. (Read what false guide, Donald L. Brake, had to say about this in his book called, "A Visual History of the English Bible," pages 283-295)

## 5 Are The "Earliest Manuscripts" Better Than The Later Ones According To Bible Scholars?

Here is a partial illustration and part of what actually took place to answer this question. God chose prophets and apostles to write the original manuscripts we will call "C0." (C meaning copy, 0 meaning the original and 1 to 15998 meaning hand-written copies of earlier copies or the original. Also, "Byzantine text" means one family of copies in many languages that originated from Antioch in Syria.)

Shortly after the Bible was completed and compiled in Antioch, the churches wanted copies of the original and so hand-written copies were produced and distributed we will call C1, C2, C3 and so on, all of which came from C0. As more and more churches were established in Christian homes, demands for more copies became intense. This was due to thousands of persons who converted to Christianity and wanted copies for their church congregations. Thus, many more hand-written copies were produced from C0 in many other languages. Finally, after ceaseless and intense usage, C0 fell apart and was no longer usable. C0 had to be discarded.

Afterwards, copies were produced from other copies of C0. Again, more and more demands were placed on producing copies from the available copies until C1 went up to C500. Now C550, C551, C552, C553 and so on were copied from C500; and then there were C954, C955, and C956 all of which were copied from C785 and so on until there were C2652, C2653, and C2654 copied from C1590 and so on. Moreover, there were C2890, C2891, C2892 and so on copied from C2461 and

so on. Demands for more copies became enormously intense until all earlier copies fell apart and were discarded because they were no longer usable. (Examine your Bible that you the reader were using constantly for over ten years; you probably would need to have it replaced.)

Suddenly, between 200 and 400 (AD), **C2993**, **C2994** and **C2995** which were a mixture of pagan beliefs and earlier copies of God's Word showed up and were placed among the accepted copies. (We will call C2993: Origen Adamantius [185-254] bible; C2994 and C2995, we will call: the Vaticanus and Sinaiticus bibles.)

The authors of these copies took the authentic copy and subtly changed, deleted, omitted and added words and sentences so that the alterations would not be clearly or easily recognized. The goal was to make the reading sound like the original but different and pagan in content and meaning. (Remember Mat. 13:24-30?) These copies were completed and compiled in Alexandria of Egypt. (We will call them, "the Alexandrian text;" meaning one counterfeit family of copies originating from Alexandria, Egypt. Remember that Egypt was a type of the world in our Bible. Thus, now we have two text families similar to, two natural forces: good and evil or God and Satan.)

When **C2993**, **C2994** and **C2995** began showing up in Christian's circles, they knew immediately that something was seriously wrong with them. Many doctrines of the Christian faith disappeared including missing text and altered verses; thus, these texts were immediately rejected.

The Holy Spirit "turned on," so to speak, powerful discerning spiritual gifts; Christians were supernaturally enlightened (their awareness was enhanced). Also, during this time, it was very common for most Christians to have many Bible verses, chapters and the whole New Testament (even the whole Bible with the aid of the Holy Spirit) memorized and could be recited entirely from memory. ("My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me.." "...a stranger will they not follow, but

will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.” [John 10:5, 27]) Persecution and Bible confiscation at the time were prevalent, leaving Christians no other choice but to seriously master scriptural memorization techniques.

Born-again Christians abandoned and rejected these texts and never made copies of them. The enemy and his church therefore, made a few copies of them and spread them throughout the region hoping Christians would not discern their inaccuracy. This did not work. Thus, **C2993**, **C2994**, **C2995** and the few copies made from them were never used and remained untouched to collect dust until the 18th century. Meanwhile, more and more copies continued to be produced from previous authentic copies until the numbers were at C10580, C10581, C10582 and so on. All of the earlier copies fell apart because of the intense copying and usage of the earlier copies (manuscripts).

The enemy along with his church (which we will call “the apostate church”) was furious; his corrupt copies (**C2993**, **C2994** and **C2995**) were rejected and were publicly exposed among Christians. Thus, the heavy hand of the persecution of Christians intensified. Millions of Christians who were caught with true copies (all copies except **C2993**, **C2994**, **C2995** and the few copies made from them) and had truly given their hearts to God suffered greatly at the hands of their enemy. They were killed on the spot, burned alive at the stake, fed to the lions, hanged, strangled, drowned, skinned alive and left for dead, beheaded, poisoned, thrown in “prison torture houses of hell” to suffer, etc., and their Bible manuscript destroyed or burnt. (Read about the many horrors and torture to death of Christians in many graphic and inhumane ways in [8] and in Chapter Four, later in this book.) They were murdered by the apostate church. Persecution drove Christians and their Bible copying movement to underground operations.

Unfortunately for the enemy, due to the grave persecution, many more copies were produced “underground;” also, the

more copies destroyed by the apostate church, the more copies were produced. C15845, C15846, C15847 and so on were copied from C14525 and so on. As more and more copies were produced, more and more earlier copies fell apart and were discarded. Also, as Christians were caught, the apostate church destroyed all of their Bible manuscripts by burning them to ashes.

In 1450, the printing press was invented and things began changing. Christian underground Bibles copying was now being produced off the press by the thousands. The hand-written copying process stopped and many thousands of these underground Bibles were placed into the hands of the common people; many more thousands were printed and distributed in different languages and different countries. The already intensified persecution got worst. However, it became overwhelmingly difficult for the apostate church to continue controlling the people with their false teachings after many of them began reading, accepting, understanding and obeying God’s Word. The political climate and laws in Europe began changing because people were now becoming Christians “by leaps and bounds.”

In 1611, the Holy Bible (the KJV) was released to the common people and everyone had access to a copy of it. This Bible was copied and translated from the underground Christian text along with consulted sources from C15996, C15997 and C15998. Religious freedoms begin spreading throughout Europe and Christians began coming out of their underground hiding operations. Bibles were now everywhere in the hands of whoever wanted a copy.

Recognizing that they were now powerless and defeated by the free religious climate, the leaders of the apostate church began planning to attack the text (the Byzantine text family) in any way possible “to heal their deadly wounds” (Rev. 13:3, 12, 14). However, their plans and schemes never came together until the 18<sup>th</sup> century.



In May of 1844, a German scholar name Constantin von Tischendorf was snooping around in St. Catherine's Monastery located at the base of Mt. Sinai and discovered the enemy's copy: **C2994** and **C2995**. They were very dusty and there was no sign of them ever being used. Tischendorf quickly took them and made a big announcement about his discovery. Now, by this time, all of the earlier handwritten manuscripts (C0 to C2992) had either fallen apart, had been destroyed and burnt to ashes during the persecution or their hiding places have not been discovered yet.

Two scholars, Westcott and Hort, took the discovered manuscripts and went to work to create a new Greek New Testament, an English Revised Version Bible and essays on Textual Criticism of the Traditional Greek Text (the Byzantine text or the Textus Receptus: the Christian underground Bible); persuading and claiming that the Alexandrian text reading (**C2993**, **C2994** and **C2995**) were much more superior because they were the oldest and "earliest manuscript" that could be found "intact" and in excellent condition in their day (between 1825-1901).

**Scholars claim that when applying scientific age testing methods to C2993, C2994 and C2995, they were discovered to be much older than C15845, C15846 and C15847, or C15996, C15997 and C15998. Keep in mind that these age testing methods, tested the materials used to write on ONLY and not the actual text content.**

Other colleagues joined the crusade to spread their message, which eventually became known around the world as Textual Criticism (one of its theories is, "the earliest manuscripts are better than the later ones"). So, the Bible version confusion began. "Which text is closest to the originals?" "Which manuscripts are the most reliable?" "Do we have a perfect Bible in English today?" "We have the Bible but it isn't in

any one English version." "Any version of the Bible is only the word of God where it has been correctly translated." "Which English Bible has been correctly translated; does one exist?" Finally, they also said that "The KJV is the nearest Bible to the original text but it too has errors."

The apostate church's job of attacking the Byzantine text became very successful because it caught on with unsuspecting Christians who themselves began spreading the "germs." To add to their strategic crusade, many of the world's "best," "Christian" Bible scholars were recruited and they produced Greek dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, Bible reference materials and books all using the Alexandrian source. They were also instructed to pursue positions as professors at Christian universities, colleges, seminaries and Christian schools of higher learning and to write college text books with negative comments and views against the Byzantine text family, that would ultimately "punch holes" into the faith of naïve students; all to achieve their crucial goal of destroying the credibility of the Byzantine text. (Read, "Can we trust our Greek and Hebrew dictionaries & Lexicons?" later in this book.)

As though, this was not sufficient "beating," "spitting in the face" and painfully "pulling out the hair on the face" of the Written Word (the Byzantine text source) the apostate church leaders with all their powerful influences and financial resources pushed their efforts to purchase major share holdings in Bible publishing companies and very subtly pressured the production of many new modern versions using Alexandrian sources. Again, adding to their campaign, millions and millions of dollars were invested into marketing elements to aggressively persuade Christians to abandon the Byzantine text reading (the KJV reading or the underground Christian church Bible) and purchase only modern versions, all of which have their unholy Alexandrian reading. So far, as we all know, they were very successful in achieving their mission.

The KJV Bible liberated Christians from the most vicious iron claws of the apostate church and its false teachings. As a result, millions were born again, trusting Christ as Lord and Savior. This did not sit well with Satan and his church. As long as the KJV Bible remains the Bible of choice, Satan's deceptive agenda remains dormant and cannot move forward. Thus, money or fortune, a promise of wealth or power, destruction or death to anyone necessary, Satan's ultimate attack, (from the day the KJV was authorized to be translated for the common people) was to destroy and stop this great work at any cost. Satan almost pulled it off but through God's providential will, his plot was uncovered, exposed, destroyed and "publicly broadcasted" (The Gunpowder Plot) for many years.

Because Satan was unable to stop the work, he decided to attack the text and exchange it with his very own.

**Now the question from this part illustration and part of what actually took place is: Were/Are C2993, C2994 and C2995 (Origen's Bible text, the Vaticanus and the Sinaiticus text) better and more accurate than C15845, C15846 and C15847? If your answer is NO! You are correct! C2993, C2994 and C2995 were rejected and were never used or copied by born-again Christians. Most of the earlier text used in the underground Christian churches at this time had either been discarded by Christians when they were no longer usable or destroyed and burned to ashes by the apostate church. However, even though all copies (C0 to C2992) may have been discarded or destroyed, all later copies of the underground Christian Bible were**

**still better than C2993, C2994 and C2995.**

If we were to closely examine the copying of the scriptures, we would discover that even the New Testament Christians never saw the Old Testament originals; they relied on copies of copies. Did the Ethiopian Eunuch in Acts 8:29-30, have the very same, identical copy Jesus read from in Luke 4:16-17, 21? Was Jesus Christ Himself reading from the original manuscript or the same verse from a copy of it? Were all of the early churches in the book of Acts using the originals or copies of it all at the same time?

Remember that God was the first person to make a perfect copy of His own Words (Ex. 31:18; 32:15,19; 34:1-4) after Moses broke the originals. Then sometime after this, He commanded copies to always be made from this copy (Deut. 17:18-19) to preserve it.

**Today's modern-day scholars when applying their age testing methods on the aged old manuscripts, claim that they were and are still the oldest, and most ancient copies to date. The test was applied to the actual writing materials used: the papyrus or parchment. The question then is: Were/Are the scientific age testing methods when applied to these ancient manuscripts, a reliable method of testing "TEXT" superiority? The answer is NO! The text is the issue, not the materials used to write it on! The only way to test true Christian TEXT superiority is to follow the blood trail.**

Most of our ministers of the gospel are very well aware of the painfully, terrifying and horrifying struggles in the history of the Christian church to preserve our Bibles. However, even though our

modern versions today are continuously being watered down with each new edition, these ministers of the gospel either lack spiritual discernment, unrecognizing or deliberately ignoring the possibility that there must be a guiding presence, an unclean spiritual force working behind the scene altering our "Bible" to deceptively say what it wants us to read and believe.

## 6 Can The Septuagint Be Trusted?

A false and fabricated document called "The Letter of Aristeas" (**the only sole evidence claiming the existence of the Septuagint**) disclosed a plan to make an official translation by 72 Jewish scholars from the Hebrew Bible (the Old Testament) to Greek and to be done in Alexandria, Egypt. The date of the translation was supposedly around 250 BC and it is known as the Septuagint, LXX (L=50, X=10; thus LXX=70).

What is interesting about the Septuagint is that according to Jewish history, there is no evidence or record of a Greek Old Testament manuscript with a date of 250 BC or anywhere near it of such a work being performed. ([1b], page 45) Scholars don't even have any evidence of the existence of such a document; instead, they usually point to Origen's Hexapla, written around 200 A.D. Origen's Hexapla contained **his own** Greek translation of the Old and New Testament text which included the corrupt books of the Apocrypha. The Septuagint is a corrupt Greek edition of the Old Testament written by Origen a few hundred years after Christ and **not before**.

**Just think about it for a moment: Strict orthodox Jews, (before Christ, B.C. and prior to His command in Mark 16:15) "abandoning" their holy and sacred, "Hebrew," scriptural text tradition, translating it to Greek for**

**"heathen" Gentiles? Never!! The Hebrews would not even allow a Greek (or anything "polluted" like Gentiles) into the temple (Acts 21:28, 10:1-48); a "polluted" Greek version of their holy Hebrew scriptures (even marriage among them) in their view, was sinful. Remember that during this time, Gentiles were perceived as low down in the minds of the average Jew. Their gods were "the work of men's hands, wood and stone." (II Kings 19:18) They were very jealous when their religious beliefs and practices were past on to heathen Gentiles. (Acts 22:21-23) In Revelation 2:9, Jesus said, "...I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.**

With absolutely no evidence and a concocted story, scholars claim that the Septuagint was copied by Origen into the second column of his Hexapla when in fact, Origen was its author. Preachers, pastors, professors, scholars and teachers also claim that Jesus and the apostles, including Paul, quoted from the Septuagint. However, when this claim is examined, we discovered that quotations by Jesus and Paul in **modern versions** match readings in the so-called Septuagint because **modern versions** are from the exact same Alexandrian text source. Also, Origen simply copied the Old Testament verses from the text out of Antioch and placed them into his new book called the Septuagint.

Read how Clementine, Origen and Jerome together played a vital roll in constructing, compiling and refining the Alexandrian text manuscript including the Apocrypha, in [6], Chapter VII, pages 73-96. This document sold today and called

the Septuagint is the Alexandrian text and not the Word of God. ([2e], page 76)

Scholars today are now admitting that the Septuagint (the corrupt Greek edition) was the Old Testament copied from the Vaticanus (Alexandrian) manuscript; however, because this text was considered “the most ancient” or “the best authority,” they accept the Septuagint as holy writ.

**Unfortunately, preachers, pastors, scholars and teachers today love to use the Septuagint ONLY because it has the “Old Testament” written in Greek which is easier to translate or transliterate into English. Hebrew is an extremely difficult language to learn.**

Thus, the Septuagint cannot be trusted because it originated from the same corrupt Alexandrian text source as modern versions: Origen’s Hexapla, Jerome’s Latin Vulgate, the Vaticanus and the Sinaiticus manuscripts. For more information, read [2f], page 475, 998-1003 and logon to: [www.chick.com/information/Bibleversions/articles/septuagint.asp](http://www.chick.com/information/Bibleversions/articles/septuagint.asp). Read why the Septuagint is so aggressively promoted among scholars in “*The Indestructible Book*,” by Dr. David L. Brown, pages 19-56. Also, read David W. Daniels’ book called, “Did Jesus Use The Septuagint?” which exposes false claims by dishonest scholars who hate the KJB without a cause and would like to see its demise.

## **7 What About All The Archaic Words Found In The King James Bible? Are They Outdated or Dead?**

There are persons who argue and say that the KJV is filled with archaic words that are no longer used today. It is correct to say that these words are not used in the spoken language of today; but it is not correct to say that they are out-dated, old or

dead. This is because, when examining “archaic” words found in the KJV with today’s written language, there is an interesting discovery.

First of all, many of the words that are classified as archaic are still in use today and can be found in written form: in modern-day newspaper articles, international magazines, periodicals, many books, contemporary publications and even many of our modern versions that claim to use today’s English.

**Mr. Laurence M. Vance in his book [9], page viii wrote, “Just as a certain vocabulary is necessary to understand science, medicine, engineering, or computers, so to learn and understand the Bible one must be familiar with its vocabulary instead of dragging it down to one’s own level. And just as no one revises Shakespeare or Milton, but instead learn the vocabulary necessary to understand those particular works, so every man who desires to read and understand the Bible must first become acquainted with the vocabulary of the Authorized Version rather than revise it.”**

Mr. Vance listed the so-called “archaic” words found in the KJV and individually explained important information about each one. There is a brief etymology of the word, a brief definition, published newspaper articles, magazines, periodicals, modern versions (RSV, NASB, NIV, NKJV) and other contemporary publications where the word is used: *The Economist*, *U.S. News & World Report*, *National Review*, *Forbes*, *US Today*, to name a few. The Question from his book on page 389 is: “Does the AV contain archaic words?” His answer is, “certainly. But perhaps a better question would be: Do contemporary publications like *Time*, *U.S. News & World Report*, the *Chicago Tribune*, *Forbes*, and

the *New Republic* contain archaic words?” Again, his answer is “they unquestionably do.” (AV meaning: Authorized Version of the KJV Bible.)

Do the modern versions that claim to be UP-TO-DATE, have archaic words? They most certainly do. So then, why are Scholars, preachers, pastors and teachers attacking the KJV on this issue? Why don't they criticize and attack the many modern and recent publications that are loaded with archaic words? One of the things we don't see the enemy does is attack their very own English archaic words found in many occult books, books on witchcraft, books on new age, books on Lodges, etc. Many of these books are recent publications and are loaded with archaic words. Instead of criticizing and attacking them, the people who read them, study them carefully so that they can achieve greater power with their master, the prince of darkness.

If anyone of us was given a 1909 Rolls Royce, what do you think we would do with it? What about a 1940 Cadillac or a 1910 Oldsmobile? What about a 1712 bottle of wine or an old book dated back to the 7<sup>th</sup> century? Do we throw them away because they are old or do we call them outdated or dead? Ancient coins, antique furniture, pictures, statues, buildings, etc; do we get rid of them because they are old? What about castles and palaces, forts and architectural church buildings from the 14, 15th and 16th centuries? What about the “gorgeously frightening,” “mouth-dropping,” Saint Peter's Basilica in Rome, constructed between 1506 and 1626 AD or the masterpiece paintings by Michelangelo? Are they really dead or out-of-date? No! “A Trillion dollar” no! They are precious irreplaceable antiques; priceless treasures some of which are enormously high-priced and undisturbed. The archaic antiques of the King James Bible are no different from these masterpieces. Instead of criticizing them, we should study, examine and cherish them as much as possible because God gave them to us.

**The words in the KJV are not archaic words, they are BIBLE WORDS; they are Spirit Words (they are life – John 6:63); they are “WORDS OF ART;” they belong to God's 1611 masterpiece; intact and without error and should be classified that way.**

## 8 Can we trust our Greek & Hebrew Bible Interlinear and Lexicons?

**“STOP!” “PAUSE!”** Place a bookmark here! If you have never heard or read about **Gail Riplinger** outside of this book, continue reading. However, if you have heard or read critical reviews about her books (**“New Age Bible Versions,” “In Awe of Thy Word”** or **“Hazardous Materials: Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers”**) from persons like James White, T.A. McMahon, Bob Morey, your professor, pastor, teacher, etc., (all persons who criticized her books) please pause here and read the chapter titled, “Who is Gail Riplinger,” later in this book. When you are finished, return here and continue reading. **For an indebt study on some of the most popular scholars and their lexicons, see the chapter titled, “These are our gods (scholars) O Christian!”** later in this book.

Before the book, “Hazardous Materials: Greek and Hebrew Study Dangers,” by Gail Riplinger [2f], no one had ever critically examined the authors of Greek and Hebrew study tools. Instead, these tools were accepted blindly. Yet we are taught from scripture to “Prove all things; hold fast that which is good” (1 Thessalonians 5:21). Do you use lexicons, Bible dictionaries, Bible word study books or commentaries? Have you **proven** or investigated the authors (the men) who provided us with these Greek and Hebrew

study tools? Have you read their doctrinal status?

The Bible warns us to “Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men’s sins: keep thyself pure.” (I Timothy 5:22). We Christians have laid our hands on Greek and Hebrew study tools without a thorough examination of the beliefs of the men who penned them. The Bible also said in the last days’ men would be **“Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.” (II Timothy 3:7) “For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.” (II Timothy 4:3-4), “...giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils.” (I Timothy 4:1)**

The Bible also warns us to, “Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?” (II Corinthians 6:14) “And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.” (Ephesians 5:11) **It is so interesting: as it was in the days of Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel and others, so it is today.**

All Greek and Hebrew study tools today are copied from lexicons and critical editions written by **Strong** (who gave us Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance; he believed Lucifer was Jesus Christ), Vine, Moulton, Milligan, **Thayer** (he did not believe the Bible was the word of God), Wuest, Trench, Vincent, Liddell, Scott, Zodhiates, **Gesenius**, **Brown**, **Driver** (he charged Jesus with ignorance), **Briggs**, Scrivener, Berry, Westcott, Hort, Aland, Metzger (he believed that even the original manuscripts contain errors) and **Ginsburg**; all of them are **proven** unreliable in various degrees in the book, “Hazardous Materials...” Most lexicons were written in the 1800s and any copyright protection they may have had, expired. Thus, **all modern**

**lexicographers simply copy the old lexicons** which are no longer protected by copyright; especially those written by Liddell, Scott, Trench, Vincent, Moulton, Milligan, Thayer and Strong.

Who are these men? What did they believe? Do we know these men’s backgrounds and what they believe? Were they Christians? Many of them did not even believe in the Trinity, the Deity of Christ, the Virgin birth, heaven, hell, everlasting or eternal punishment, the bodily resurrection of Christ (most of them did not believe this) or salvation by Grace through faith. Also, **many of their beliefs have been subtly incorporated into their work by changing Bible verses, words, and their definitions.**

Would you invite any of these men to preach at your church if you knew these were some of the things they believed? You may not, yet their theology and liberal beliefs are coming from their Greek and Hebrew dictionaries and lexicons in our studies and through sermons with the following comments: “the Greek means this,” “the Hebrew means that,” or “the word in the Greek really means.”

**Isn’t it interesting that these men are all dead and gone, but they’re still speaking and lying to us through their corrupt Greek and Hebrew study tools?**

**Did you know that all of our modern versions have been produced from these Greek and Hebrew references? Word choices, critical comments and views are taken from all of the authors mentioned above.**

Did you know that most of the men mentioned above are guilty of one or more of the following: molested young boys; believed that the Holy Spirit is an active force; attended Luciferian meetings; denied “the blood of Christ saves” and Christ’s blood atonement; opposed prayer to Christ; believed that Lucifer is Jesus Christ; used the RV (1881) and the ASV (1901) to defined words in the modern Greek and

Hebrew dictionaries; were Unitarians; believed in Hinduism; did not believe in pastors and deacons; denied the Trinity; believed in annihilation of the unsaved; believed Christians were heretics and pagan Gnostics were superior; believed in reincarnation (Thus, changing the word "world" and "eternal" to "age(s)," promoting their reincarnation belief. "Ages" has a cyclic connotation.); were charged with heresy by their liberal denomination and were discharged from Christian colleges; denied that Moses, David, Ezra, Jeremiah, Solomon, and Isaiah wrote their respective books; believed that a woman wrote the book of Hebrews, and the list goes on and on.

Why are we trusting their Greek and Hebrew study tools (Bible dictionaries, lexicons, Bible interlinear, Bible word synonyms and Bible software) that are using their work?

**Did you know that the mindset of these men in the 18<sup>th</sup> and early 19<sup>th</sup> century was set out to destroy our Holy Bibles? For example, in choosing the "right" words to satisfy their belief for the word "Godhead" (in the KJV), they turned to Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon as their defense and authority. Thayer changed this word in Rom. 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Co. 2:9, to "divine nature," "the divine being" and "deity." See the NIV and many other modern Bibles. Scholars intentionally used Thayer's lexicon knowing **CLEARLY** (or were very much aware of) the publisher's warning in the introduction of Thayer's Unitarian beliefs and how they usually spill over into his work. The introduction said: "A word of caution is necessary. Thayer was a Unitarian, and the errors of this**

**sect occasionally come through in the explanatory notes. The reader should be alert for both subtle and blatant denials of such doctrine as the Trinity (Thayer regarded Christ as a mere man and the Holy Spirit as an impersonal force emanating from God), the inherent and total depravity of fallen human nature, the eternal punishment of the wicked, and Biblical inerrancy." (See Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament, Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Book House, 1977, page vii. This warning was removed in his lexicon by other publishers for obvious reasons.)**

For proof of this, read the many other books they wrote on their understanding of the scriptures in the Bible. For many of them, Christianity was far from their minds; it was all about money and fame. Bible work was big business in their day.

The question is asked in "Hazardous Materials...", "Why are good Christians putting aside their inspired Holy Bibles to look for the light in these corrupt, conflicting and uninspired Greek and Hebrew tools, made by men who all denied the very truths of the Bible?"

Where do you think lexical writers get their English definitions and translation equivalencies from? Did you know that the lexicon authors consulted the godless ancient authors like Plato, Thucydides, Herodotus, Aeschylus, Sophocles, and Euripides to determine the meaning of Bible words; and many of today's lexicon and Bible-dictionary authors plagiarized and copied from lexicographers (all names mentioned above) who did. Thus, instead of consulting the **English** and other vernacular Bibles that were available hundreds of years before their work was

produced, they went to the unholy ancient philosophers for the meaning of Bible words.

God knew Satan was going to attack His Word by changing words and their meanings, and so He built into the text, a dictionary. (God provided His very own built-in dictionary into the text). Thus, His Word with this built-in dictionary can be found in the English and other vernacular Bibles that were passed down through the centuries to us. (The language masters or professionals are fascinated with the English word style, sound and rhythm used in the King James Version text. Its words and written style define itself thus, needing no dictionary. These language masters can recognize a masterpiece of language when it is spoken or written.)

As you read God's Word, you will usually find the word's meaning within the same verse or one or more verses ahead or before the verse where the word is used. Read [2c], pages 46 to 96 to learn of a systematic way how you can find and use this built-in dictionary to find the meaning of words and verses instead of searching corrupt dictionaries and lexicons for them. Therefore, if the word's meaning is derived from its context, why would we have to look outside of the Bible for its meaning?

Let us cast our burden and cares of understanding Bible words on Him because He careth for us: let us all depend entirely on God's Word for meaning because ultimately, this job belongs to the Holy Spirit.

Satan's strategically diabolical plans to strike back at the English translation of God's Word have been masterfully **EXPOSED** in "Hazardous Materials: Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers." Therefore, be careful which English words and definitions you choose: either the English words or definitions in Lexicons written by unsaved liberals in the 1800s or the English words or definitions in our Holy Bible: the King James Version.

**For an indebt study on some of the most popular scholars and their**

**lexicons, see the chapter titled, "These are our gods (scholars) O Christian!" later in this book.**

## 9 Do We Have The Perfect Word of God in English?

First and foremost:

**A promise to you from  
GOD:  
To all ye inhabitants of the  
world, and dwellers on the  
earth.**

**If I "commanded!"** words to a thousand generations (1 Chronicles 16:15, Ps. 105:8), **do you think those words will get lost or go missing?** Haven't I then promised to preserve My Word throughout the generations and forever? (Psalm 12:6-7) Is this too hard for Me to do? (Jeremiah 32:17, 27) **Can you prove I didn't?** If I didn't, then you have a case against Me in the courtroom of "**My!**" Holy presence. (Job 23:3-7, Isaiah 45:11, Micah 6:3) This will surely "**never!**" happen because **I, GOD, I Am, the Word!** (Exodus 3:14, John 1:1, 8:58, 12:48, Rev. 19:13)

**If My Word or any part of it can get lost or go missing, then I too can also get lost or go missing.** Do you believe scholars who say "this" and "that" are lost or missing from My Word or do you believe Me? (Ps. 56:5) Choose between the two; your scholars or Me: The Word! Haven't I spoken and it was done; haven't I commanded, and it **stood fast?** (Ps. 33:9, 148:2-5, Is. 14:24) Investigate Me! Can I or any part of Me get lost or go missing?

Scrutinize the history of My Word; **all conflicting sides;** and you will find Me! (Is. 34:16) **But take heed, lest ye**



**despise My Word and therefore despise Me!** (Num. 15:31, Is. 5:24, 30:12-13, **Mark 8:38, Heb. 3:12**)

For Hundreds of years, I chose Hebrew **“ONLY!”** to write, preserve and carry My Word around the world; to all ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth. (1 Kings 8:41-43, 2 Chr. 6:32-33, 9:23, 20:29, Ps. 46:10, Is. 18:3) Afterwards, I used Greek and Latin. So then, couldn't I use any language **“ONLY!”** (or languages) to do the same? Remember that, **I am the Word!**

Search the Scriptures: When **“the word** of the LORD said,” (or “the word of the LORD came unto me, saying”) that was Me, the Word, speaking. When **“the words** of the LORD said,” (or “the LORD hath spoken”) that was what I had already said. I, the Word was there in the beginning with God, and was **GOD!** (Genesis 1:1, John 1:1) So then, read **all** of Me! **Every word!** (Matt. 4:4) **Feed on Me!** (John 6:33-58)

All of your information regarding Me, the Word, came from three sources: books, teachers and your very own personal experiences. You then personally and by yourself, **along with influence from others**, chose which of the information you will believe and accept as truth. Remember that, **I am the truth!** (Deu. 32:4, John 14:6)

Ask Me **“first!”** to steer your thoughts, then carefully and cautiously **by yourself** examine the sources I will send you and you WILL find Me! (Deu. 30:11-14) My Word is alive (John 6:63), **intact** and is within your reach. **Today!** Even **NOW!** **Search for Me!** (Jer. 29:13)

Psalm 12:6-7, 33:11, 100:5, **119:89**, 160, **138:2, Ecc. 3:14**, Is. 40:8, Matt. 4:4, 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33, Heb. 10:7 and 1 Peter 1:23, 25; **so then, you can believe** Num. 23:19, Is. 14:24, 27, Jer. 32:17, 27;

**otherwise**, Rom. 14:23, Heb. 10:38 and 11:6.

Men say that no translation can be a perfect reproduction of the original. However, God said that He will preserve His words from generation to generation and forever with nothing missing; and it will go forth into all countries of the world. Thus, His words must be with us today, intact and without error.

**So then, whom shall we believe? Men or what God said in Psalm 12:6-7 and Matthew 24:35?**

Do we have with us today an English translation that is a perfect reproduction of the Hebrews and Greek text God gave that was passed down from generations to us? Do you know of any English Bible that is in full use today and can be found in just about every English-speaking Christian home?

Which Bible version was used during the great modern missionary movement that carried the Gospel around the world by English-speaking missionaries? Which Bible Christians gave their lives protecting many years ago? Which Bible was used to help establish laws, status, standards, etc., in England, America and the rest of the world? Which Bible has sold more copies than any other book to date for hundreds of years? Which version was used very late into the Nineteenth century that was believed and accepted as the common Bible at home, public schools, Government functions, Christian colleges and seminaries? The only Bible that qualifies in all of the above is the Authorized King James Version.

The King James Version is the only English translation after 1611 that has greatly affected the lives and direction of millions of people since the English grammar was standardized for over four hundred years and there is no other English translation that did that. It is the only English translation that took out the apostate church causing a serious “deadly wound,” weakening its power grip from their

“slaughtering Christians” campaign. (Read, “History of your English Bible,” earlier in this book and please note that the Beast in Revelation 13:14, received its “wound by a sword, **and did live.**” The sword is “the Word of God.” Ephesians 6:17).

What do you think made the Authorized King James Version, so popular? God had to have given His stamp of approval with a powerful supernatural force behind the actual words of the text. (John 6:63) This book, therefore, became the greatest book that was ever printed. Can you imagine the intense grief placed on the devil because of this Holy book? Therefore, because he cannot destroy it (according to God’s promise) we are sure that Satan’s number one priority was to crush our faith in it.

In today’s war, the most important thing (no doubt the first thing) an army does to its enemy is to destroy the abilities of the enemy to communicate effectively with

each other. It does not matter how large and powerful an army is, because if it never gets the order to attack, it is useless. The army would become blind, deaf and dumb because of no communication or no confidence in the communications. Can you imagine then how important it is for Satan to try and destroy God’s Word and man’s confidence in it?

Satan is a master counterfeiter. Do you think he is going to design a Bible-text battle plan that can easily be traced back to him? Do you think he is silly enough to use something that may not work? Satan uses the best resources available. Before you figure out what hit you, it will all be over and too late. The damage would have already been done. His plans will be so sophisticated that the only thing that will prevent us from being deceived is complete “BLIND FAITH” in the promises of God’s Words.

## Satan’s Missing Verses Strategy

Satan intentionally included missing verses in his Bible to create long-lasting “no-confident of doubt” in the preservation of God’s Word. If doubt is created with any ONE SINGLE verse in the scriptures, then the doctrine of the preservation of God’s Word will collapse in the mind of the individual. If Satan can maintain and sustain this no-confident perception in the communication of God’s Word, then he has successfully accomplished his blind, deaf and dumb mission amongst Christian soldiers. Therefore, missing verses must **visually** remain in Satan’s Bible for future generations to assist in accomplishing his goals of Isaiah 14:13-14.

Remember what Matthew 24:24 and Mark 13:22 said? Look at what Satan will be capable of doing in Revelation chapter 13: he will deceive the whole world. Today, look at what he has achieved so far and many of us have accepted it: most scholars, preachers, teachers, etc., believe that no Bible versions are the perfect word of God.

In our spiritual war, look at how Satan has most of us Christians thinking today: “Which text is closest to the originals?” “Which manuscripts are the most reliable?” “Do we have a perfect Bible in English today?” “We have the Bible but it isn’t in any one English version.” “Any version of the Bible is only the word of God

where it has been correctly translated.” “Which English Bible has been correctly translated? Does one exist?” People also say that “the KJB is the best or nearest English translation to the original but it too has some errors.”

Did you know these confusing questions did not exist until after the Revision Committee’s 1871 “Big Betrayal” in England? (Read, “History of your English Bible,” in Chapter One of this book.)

Unfortunately, and very sad, many pastors and ministers of the gospel today **publicly** claim that the Bible is the perfect word of God but in their private studies, among their pairs and in their hearts, they

deny it. Satan, therefore, has successfully destroyed many Christians' confidence in God's Word; thus, hindering God from effectively communicating with us through using it.

As was mentioned earlier, there are only two text families or sources from where all of our Bible versions are coming from. The KJV came from one of these sources and all modern versions are coming from the other source. Have we ever taken notice? Isn't it interesting and very strange that we do not have another English version with us today that is as **popular** and that is coming from the same Hebrew and the Greek text and consulted sources used by the King James Version translators? If we do, then where is it? Look into the average home and see if it is there.

Certainly, we have with us today, the Tyndale Bible, the Coverdale Bible, the Great Bible, the Matthew's Bible, the Bishop Bible, etc., all coming from the underground Christian text; but, where are they? If we look into the average English-speaking Christian home, (no doubt, most English-speaking homes today) which Bible most likely would be found on the shelf? The answer is a King James Version Bible. There are many other modern English versions that may be found all coming from another Hebrew and Greek source; however, they are filled with many missing verses, altered readings and erroneous footnotes claiming that not all verses are found in the earliest or oldest manuscripts.

God gave us ONE Bible in different languages around the world, but Satan gave us many Bibles. The Almighty gave us Himself as ONE God to worship, but Satan gave us many gods to worship. God usually sends an individual messenger to deliver His words, but Satan sends many messengers. (I King 18:19-22; II Chronicles 18:4-7: etc.)

In a court of Law, verbal statements can scarcely be proven but, written words can. One of the most powerful pieces of evidence in a courtroom is physical or real evidence. Physical or real evidence is much more powerful than eyewitness or spoken

evidence. Thus, when God decided to put His words in writing, He made an irreversible decision. **We can hold God to His Word in the courtroom of His presence.** Once those words have been written, they are irrevocable. God must love us and truly desire for us to have His words and to be sure of them by putting them in written form. Psalms 138:2 says: "for thou hast magnified thy Word above thy name."

Now! Do you think God would give His original words only to those early writers and then lose them many years later? Do you think He would allow His words to be corrupt with heretical teachings and then write them in a language that only a few can speak and translate into other languages? (Remember the gift of tongues in the book of Acts? Many Christians spoke several different languages FLUENTLY.)

What if those original words written by the authors were the only perfect words God gave to us but are now passed off the scene? What if it was impossible for us today to ever obtain those original words? Why then would God inspire His original words (or write a perfect book) and then allow them to be lost or allow them to later be filled with mistakes, false teachings, counterfeit passages and doubtful readings? He is **"too!"** powerful to allow this to happen. God can just speak and His words survive from the beginning until the end of time, intact and without error. Therefore, this is not consistent with God's nature. What good is there in inspiring a book that is not preserved free from error through history? In fact, to inspire His Word perfectly in the originals and then lose it somewhere in history would have been a waste of God's time. **How can we then hold God to His words if He allowed them to get lost hundreds of years ago?**

This would be like an untrustworthy or **unfaithful** business partner allowing forgery, changing a legal contract or intentionally allowing the contract to get lost or be destroyed because of greed, deceit, selfishness or unfaithfulness. The partners

would no longer have any written contractual evidence with binding agreements. Thus, neither partner can be held liable for breach of contractual agreements in a court of law. (Do you think this same type of breach will surface in God's courtroom?) This is not God's character (or attribute). He is not afraid of us holding Him to His written words; therefore, why should He allow them to get lost?

**Do you know if God allowed His Word (or any part of it that He truly said and meant) to get lost through hundreds of years of copying and the translation process, He would not be faithful? This act of allowing His Word to get lost would be an INTENTIONAL act of unfaithfulness because of who He is and His great and mighty powers: the power to keep it preserved throughout history just by simply speaking it. Think about it: we cannot be held accountable to it if it (or any part of it) got lost. We would then be able to present strong arguments in our defense in the courtroom of God's presence for what is and was not found in all Bible versions including those that point to Satan as God.**

If you do not **believe** God preserved His words for us today, what this really and truly implies is that He cannot and did not do what He said He will do with them. This mindset is very dangerous because scripture verses prove that He said He **will preserve all of them**. Look at the simple mistake Moses made that caused him a very painful loss in Numbers 20:12. Notice carefully what the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron: "...Because ye **believed** me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not

bring this congregation into the land which I have given them."

In-other-words, because Moses did not **believe** God's specific instruction (Numbers 20:7-8), and **for this reason**, he did not sanctify (glorify, proclaim or preached) God's unadulterated and perfect Word among the people (because of his unbelief), he lost one of the greatest blessings all Israel looked forward to receiving at the time: this was entering into the Promised Land. This is a very serious warning lesson for us today no matter where we are spiritually; that is, God is no respecter of persons. We all know the conclusion of this story: even though Moses unsuccessfully begged God to reconsider His judgment, he paid dearly for his error; the error and sin of **unbelief**. (Rom. 14:23, Heb. 10:38, 11:6)

Psalm 12:6-7 says: "The words of the LORD are pure words...Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever." Psalm 100:5 says: "...his truth endureth to all generations." Jesus Christ said in Matthew 24:35, "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away." Jeremiah 32:17 and 27 says: "Ah Lord GOD! Behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee." Should we then believe what God said or what men say? If Jesus Christ said what He did in Matthew 24:35, strengthening Psalm 12:7, **then God's Word must be here with us today within our reach.**

**The conclusion of the matter really is that God has wasted His time if He did not preserve ALL of His inspired words for us today as He promised He would. Also, to believe that He did waste His time because we do not have ALL of His words with us today is FOOLISH!**

This writer is truly convinced from investigations of historical evidence,

scientific evidence and logical conclusions mentioned in this book that the Hebrew and Greek text used by the King James Version translators from the underground Christian Bible was passed down to us over hundreds of years by God. Therefore, the question really is: do we have a perfect reproduction of this Hebrew and Greek text in English?

The English of the King James Bible was in its purest form in 1611. Psalm 12:6 says: "The words of the Lord are pure words;" not the degenerated vocabulary of today. God is a God of purity and everything about Him is pure. Therefore, if He wanted to use a tool that would be the vehicle to carry His words to the world; it too must be pure. God also knew that in a few hundred years after 1611, English would be the universal language of the world. Today, we see that in every discipline around the world, if you don't speak English you will not get very far with becoming an international success. This is seen prevalent even in the business world: in China and all of Asia, in Russia, India, Europe, Middle Eastern countries, in Africa, etc., English is dominating all the languages of the world. Thus, the English of the King James Bible is known to be the finest form of the English language ever used.

**As mentioned earlier, there is a big difference between someone who learnt a foreign language in the classroom and someone who was gifted by God to speak the language in a vernacular way including all the idioms and tongue-twisting pronunciations. Think about it: when scholars speak their "learnt-in-the-classroom" language, the natives know immediately they are foreign. When God gifted individuals with the ability to speak other languages, the natives cannot tell if the person is foreign. Several of**

**the KJV translators were gifted by God and was never taught the language in the classroom. Therefore, if any English word choices were off from the original intent of the author (God), they would have immediately picked it up.**

There are persons who question why the translators not used the word "**temple**" (which is "rightly" translated from the Greek) but instead used the English word "**church**" (Acts 19:37); why not use the word "**Passover**" (which is also "rightly" translated from the Greek) but instead used the English word "**Easter**" (Acts 12:4). In addition, why did the translators use "Baptism" for "immersion," "schoolmaster" for "attendant," sweet savour" for "soothing aroma," "God save the king" for "May the king live," and "God forbid" for "may it not be?"

Dishonest Bible scholars claim that the Greek word cannot be translated in two different ways as seen in the KJV. They make this claim ONLY when it occurs in the KJV. However, these same critics are very silent when modern versions do the very same thing. They create their prejudice and jealous standards of "correcting" the KJV but will not apply the very same rules and standards when it shows up in modern versions. For example, using the same Greek word in the NASV, "fall away" in Matt 26:31 is changed to "stumble" in I Cor. 8:13; "Sky" in Act 1:10 changed to "heaven" in II Cor. 12:2 and so on.

Can anyone explain God's Sovereignty? Can anyone explain how "**an evil spirit from the LORD**" came and afflicted King Saul? (I Samuel 16:14) Can anyone explain how God authorized a spirit to **go and lie** "in the mouth of" all of Ahab's prophets? ("...the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee." II Chronicles 18:22) Can anyone explain how it is with God that because He was angry at Israel, "he moved David

against them to say, Go, number Israel and Judah.” (II Samuel 24:1) But, “...Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel.” (I Chronicles 21:1) Israel was severely punished. Seventy thousand men died. Satan no doubt did not know that he was being used to carry out God’s wishes. Can anyone explain God’s all-knowingness? When King Solomon’s heart turned away from Him and he began worshiping idols, God had already stirred up adversaries towards King Solomon long before he became the King. (I King 11:14-40). For King Solomon’s punishment, the nation of Israel was divided in two. (Our God is so powerful, He can clearly hear and see “infinitely well” into the future.)

Supposing when you stand before God, He says to you: **“I selected those words in English, not the KJV translators because they truly say what I mean and mean what I say!”** Do you think that would be the time to use words like “but,” “how,” “why,” “when,” etc? God said in Proverbs 3:5, “Trust in the LORD with all thine heart and lean not unto thine own understanding.” Another way of saying this is: lean not unto thine own knowledge, skills, thoughts, learning, teachings, discoveries, findings, research or analytical views; just trust God!

No one has all the answers to Bible questions. To have all the correct answers to Bible questions we would then be God. Secondly, if we got all of our questions answered, we would then walk by sight and not by faith. (Hebrews 11:6, II Corinthians 5:7) We will not have any need to take a leap of faith including the belief in God who we have never seen. Our Christian faith is not built on things that are carnal or that can be seen and explained. It is built on blind faith. As Dr. Samuel C. Gipp, author of “The Answer Book,” page 157, puts it: God would rather we have faith in Him in the face of the unexplainable, as so many of the Old and New Testament saints have exhibited, than to have faith in our own human ability to “find an answer” concerning every difficult passage.

Somehow, it appears that we humans corrupt ourselves quicker when we live and walk by sight instead of blind faith. For proof of this, look at what the children of Israel did. After coming out of Egypt walking through the wilderness and actually **seeing** God’s mighty power at work, they greatly corrupted themselves **many times** by sinning against God and having a serious lack of faith in Him.

Just like how we have never seen God, but yet we believe in Him because of all the visible evidence in His creation and we accept books that were written of Him:

**So then, why can’t we believe and accept as facts that the King James Version is an accurate English translation of the inspired, infallible text God wanted us to have?**

**This belief must be accepted by faith.** Remember what doubting Thomas said, “Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.” (John 20:25) KJV critics, in essence, say the same thing: that if we cannot see, explain, handle or touch the originals (the word of God), then we will not believe that His words are alive and very much preserved today. (Keep in mind that Jesus Christ is the Word - John 1:1, 10, 14). Jesus Christ is still saying today, “be not faithless, but believing...blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.”

Do not be like doubting Thomas! If the KJV is not God’s preserved text (intact and without error) then it is up to you the reader to find the book that God was talking about in Psalm 12:6,7 and what Jesus Christ was talking about in Matthew 24:35. This is because it must be within our reach or with us today according to God’s Word.

Imagine standing before God and the King James Version Bible **appears** before you (Jesus Christ is the Word) and says, “Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and

thrust it into my side...because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed..." (John 20:27, 29)

Finally, men just love correcting God's grammar; even our very own Christian brothers and sisters who follow the natural ways of the world. Read what Paul had to say about God's methods of speaking to us in I Corinthians 1:18-31 to 2:1-16. Does God use incorrect or poor grammar to convey a message or thought in His Word? God can and does anything He pleases. Modern-day scholars and grammarians, using their "learnt-in-the-classroom" skills, change and modify words and verses in the Bible, to convey how they want or believe the text should be read. **(They will all one day answer for this in the courtroom of God's Holy presence.)**

**Remember** what Satan did in Genesis 3:4: he changed ("corrected") what God said by adding the word "not" to God's

instructions in Genesis 2:17 ("thou shalt surely die" changed to "ye shall **NOT** surely die").

In Acts 4:13 the disciples' language grammar and speech were not proper among the scholarly elites even though they spoke under the power and influence of the Holy Spirit. They spoke a common and simple language and were despised by the elders of the people who heard and read nothing except it was polished and eloquent. They recognized them as **unlearned men** because of their "bad" grammar. Remember what Jesus said in Mark 13:11; Luke 21:12-15? As men hated the living Word without a cause, today they hate the written Word ("despised and rejected of men": Is. 53:3) because of the written language grammar God used (which is also without a cause).

**THE FOLLOWING IS WORTH REPEATING HERE: Do you know if God allowed His Word (or any part of it that He truly said and meant) to get lost through hundreds of years of copying and the translation process, He would not be faithful? This act of allowing His Word to get lost would be an INTENTIONAL act of unfaithfulness because of who He is and His great and mighty "Power!": the power to keep it preserved throughout history just by simply speaking it. Think about it: we cannot be held accountable to it if it (or any part of it) got lost. We would then be able to present strong arguments in our defense in the courtroom of God's presence for what is and was not found in all Bible versions including those that point to Satan as God. Thus, God has wasted His time if He did not preserve His inspired Word for us today as He promised He would. Also, to believe that He did waste His time**

**because we do not have all of His words with us today is FOOLISH.**

**Always keep in mind** the methods God use to get our attention and speak to us: He uses many times the “low and smelly stable” approach to communicate with us, a method that can only be discerned and received by humble hearts filled with faith. (Matthew 5:3-12) To illustrate this: Sometimes He sends us a despised and smelly beggar (perhaps an angel in disguised) to communicate or get our attention; but, we many times do not or can not discern this because of our very own self-learnt pride.

In conclusion, knowing that [a] The King James Version is a very accurate, word-for-word, translation from the Hebrew and Greek source passed down to us from God. (Read “Translation Techniques And The \$25,000,000.00 Question” above.) [b] There is no other English translation from the same Hebrew and Greek sources used by the KJV translators with us today, that can be found in just about every English-speaking Christian home (no doubt, every English-speaking home). [c] The English of the King James Bible is in its purest form and Psalm 12:6 says: “The word of the LORD are pure words.” [d] God **promised** that He WOULD preserve His words throughout all generations and forever. **All of the modern versions including the NKJV, deny the preservation of God’s Word.** [e] God is “**All-Powerful!**” and nothing is too hard for Him. His power can preserve anything. He spoke things into existence (like the heavens, the earth, water, humans, etc.) and we are still here today. Let us then “walk by faith, not by sight.” (II Corinthians 5:7)

As mentioned earlier in this book, if our salvation is solely based on faith alone in God’s Word, shouldn’t we have the same faith in God that He will do what He said He will do with His Word? After all, the Scripture says: “Whatsoever is not of faith

is sin;” (Rom. 14:23) “...without faith it is impossible to please him” (Heb. 11:6) and, “The just shall live by faith” (Heb. 10:38).

**Please note that this author is not suggesting that the King James Version is the ONLY text God preserved. What is meant here is that even though God used other languages to preserve and carry His Word to the people, the KJV is the “vehicle” God used to carry His Word to English-speaking nations. Thus, His Word can be found intact and without error in many other languages of the world (French, Italian, Spanish, German, etc.).**

Some of the views in this section came from “Gipp’s Understandable History of the Bible,” [1a].

## **10 Powerful Scientific Evidence of Inspiration and Preservation of God’s Word**

There is hard and very powerful scientific evidence that God inspired and preserved His words down through the generations and found in the traditional Masoretic Hebrew text (the Byzantine text source) from where we get our King James Version Bible. This supernatural, God-given, mind-blowing evidence can be found in the phenomenon that had taken the religious world (and the international media in the late 1990s) by storm: The Bible Codes.

Scientific statisticians and mathematicians have discovered that if you take the text and count letters at equal distances (a method called “Equidistant



Letter Sequence” or ELS) forward or backward, eliminating all space between words, sentences and letters, you will discover hidden codes or messages of events (e.g. names of persons, tragedies, places, dates, births, deaths, etc.) that had occurred (and are still occurring today) thousands of years after the Bible was written. These scientists have concluded without any doubt that this phenomenon is not by chance but had to be placed, hidden in the text by an intelligent power that is beyond our human comprehension. No humans could have possibly written surface texts with such incredibly complex embedded codes of the future without this intelligent power dictating the exact letters, words and sentences to be used and written.

What is extremely important about the Bible code discovery is that the technique used to date to find embedded messages **ONLY** works with the Masoretic Hebrew text from where we get our KJV Bible. Other ancient texts (or manuscripts) were tested with the software but **DID NOT WORK**. What is startling to the scientist is that a text or manuscript for thousands of years, with an enormous amount of copying to preserve it, has not lost a single letter, word or sentence to date despite all of the complexities involved in preserving it. They claim that if the text was missing a single letter, word or sentence, or if the spelling was off or if a word was inserted that was not previously in the original text, the entire discovery would have been flawed. It would not have worked at all and the hidden codes would have been lost. Any subtraction or addition to the text would have thrown off the original letter count in the passage and would eliminate the whole Bible code phenomenon.

Some of the embedded messages found are: Date of birth and death of **great men and women** in history including their birth place; **Hitler and the Holocaust** and related information (e.g. name of co-conspirators, places, method used, etc.); **Princess Diana**: the date she died, the country where she died, the location where

she died and the person she was with when she died; **Israeli Prime Minister, Yitzchak Rabin’s assassination**: “Assassin will assassinate” and “will be murdered” was found, (the first statement was found one year before his death) the date the tragedy took place and the assassin’s name; **President Kennedy’s** (and his brother) assassination: the place he was assassinated and the name of the assassin; **The Gulf War**: the names Saddam (Hussein), George Bush and Schwarzkopf all found together along with Russian Scud-B missile, the date the war started, CNN and Peter Arnet were also found; **The Oklahoma City Bombing**: Timothy McVeigh’s name was found, the date of the bombing was found, the name of the Government building that was bombed was found, “In the morning” was found; **September Eleven (9/11)**: The World Trade Center tower was found and Ben Laden; **Jesus Christ, the Messiah found hidden in the book of Isaiah**: His betrayal by Judas Iscariot, the names of all His disciples except Judas Iscariot were found close to each other, His trial and the names of the two high priests, King Herod, the Pharisees, Rome, Caesar and many other related names of persons, places, and so on.

There are many more discoveries: President Clinton, Watergate, the 1929 depression, the man on the moon, Shakespeare, the airplane inventors, the Wright brothers, electricity, Einstein, the computer age, etc., that were found in the code. New codes are being discovered repeatedly, especially when a major or catastrophic event occurs.

Three mathematics and computer experts at Hebrew University and the Jerusalem College of Technology (Dr. Doron Witztum, Dr. Yoav Rosenberg and Dr. Eliyahu Rips) published their unique Bible code experiment and results in August 1994, pages 429 – 438 in a U.S. scholarly journal, *Statistical Science*, a review journal of the Institute of Mathematical Statistics (vol. 9, no. 3). To read their entire experiment, see the Appendix in “The Bible

Code,” by Michael Drosnin. (You can also read it online at: [http://projecteuclid.org/DPubS/Repository/1.0/Disseminate?handle=euclid.ss/1177010393&view=body&content-type=pdf\\_1](http://projecteuclid.org/DPubS/Repository/1.0/Disseminate?handle=euclid.ss/1177010393&view=body&content-type=pdf_1))

In their experiment, these scientists chose word pairs that were logically related in meaning. They designed a computer software to locate the word pairs in the Hebrew text of Genesis. Once the software found the first Hebrew letter (starting from the first letter in the book of Genesis) it searched for the second letter at various intervals between the letters. If the software could not locate the second letter of the target word following the first letter at a 2<sup>nd</sup> space interval, it would then search at a 3<sup>rd</sup> space interval, then a 4<sup>th</sup> space interval, until it locate the second letter (for example, a 38<sup>th</sup> space interval). It would then look for the third and remaining letters at the same 38<sup>th</sup> space interval throughout the entire book of Genesis.

Since computers can calculate millions of instructions per second, scientists could examine 50<sup>th</sup>, 78<sup>th</sup>, 88<sup>th</sup>, 1000<sup>th</sup> or several thousand letter space interval combinations at such high speed and with precise accuracy, no human could have ever performed manually.

When the computer software was finished examining the text for each of the word-pairs, the scientists were fascinated to discover that every single word-pair had been located in Genesis. They were amazed because it was humanly impossible to construct such an intricate and complicated pattern in a text such as Genesis.

Mr. Grant Jeffrey (an expert on The Bible Code phenomenon) in his book, “Mysterious Bible Code,” affirms that the codes do not reveal hidden or secret theological teachings or doctrines (e.g. theological teachings or doctrines of salvation, instructions for holy living, etc.) because they can be found in the surface text of the Scriptures.

Unfortunately, with new discoveries, there are new criticisms. Most of the time, criticism comes from persons whose

previous **PUBLIC** views and opinions are shattered because of the discovery. This creates a feeling of shame and embarrassment. Most of the criticisms today on the Bible Code phenomenon are from persons who reject the inspiration and the preservation of the Bible and those who reject Jesus Christ as the Messiah. This is because to accept the overwhelming evidence of the Bible codes, one must then accept the inspiration and the preservation of the Word of God and accept that Jesus Christ is indeed the Messiah because He can be found embedded in the Old Testament as the Messiah.

**Critics also argue that hidden words can be found in just about any book. However, when this argument is examined, one may find a few hidden names or places scattered throughout many books but what cannot be found from these books are actual code or messages of events that have occurred, dates and places where these events occurred, names of persons who participated in the occurred events, all within proximity of each other; also, and most importantly, all of these codes and messages coming from the same book. No other book could produce these multiplicities of hidden data.**

Therefore, as you investigate this Bible Code phenomenon, you too would conclude that the vast amount of Bible Code evidence found is overwhelming to any criticisms.

It is believed that one of the primary values of this remarkable discovery is to prove to this generation of skeptics that only God could have inspired human authors to record the words found in the Bible. The Bible Code proves without any doubt that the Bible is inspired by God (both

the Bible's surface text and the embedded codes) and preserved for us today.

The Bible Code is therefore powerful evidence of the inspiration and preservation of God's Holy Word and the **ONLY** text available to date that produces these magnificent codes is the same text where we also get our King James Bible: The Masoretic Hebrew text (Read The Mysterious Bible Codes, by Grant R. Jeffrey, page 22 and 169).

For a personal investigation of this issue, read, "The Bible Code," by Michael Drosnin and "The Mysterious Bible Codes," by Grant R. Jeffrey. Also, visit [www.Biblecodedigest.com](http://www.Biblecodedigest.com) for the latest discovery of Bible Code messages found and their online bookstore for your own copy of the software used in the experiment. In your internet browser search field, type in "Bible Code" and press the enter key. There are enormous amounts of information about the Bible Code phenomenon that can be found on the internet.

### **READERS BEWARE:**

**In the 1990s, when the above information had gotten huge publicity, it became very damaging to Satan's plans and his scholarship crew. Unfortunately, due to this international attention, by the time you read this section, there is no doubt the Hebrew text used (including the computer software) may probably be so altered or modified to the extent of when applying the software program search for word pairs, it results with code messages that read entirely different to what they would have during the earlier years of Bible Code discovery. Satan is very deceptively clever and attacks everything holy. For**

**example, the discovery of "TODAY!" and in the future from generated word pairs may create code messages like the following: "all religion leads to the same God who alone is energy;" "Judas Iscariot was used by Jesus to initiate His Crucifixion;" "the '?' (meaning the apostate church) church is the way to God." Finally, tampered code messages could possibly, at some future date, point to the anti-Christ as the Messiah and "the one who suppose to come." Readers, be careful how you process Bible Code discoveries TODAY!**

## **DANGEROUS INSULTS TO GOD! "WERE YE NOT AFRAID" TO INSULT HIM?**

**"Fear ye not me? Saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it? But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone. Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season..." (Jeremiah 5:22-24)**

Suppose your parents named you Lucifer at birth and you had to live with this name until you were old enough to legally change it; how would you feel? How would you feel if your name was Judas, Jezebel or Delilah? Suppose your name was Adolph Hitler, Jim Jones or one of the most wicked persons known to man. How would you feel? If someone called you stupid, idiot, a dog, a pig or low-down dirt, how do you

think these names would affect you if they continue **publicly** calling you by them? How insulting do you think this would be?

“How art thou fallen from heaven, O **Lucifer**, son of the morning...Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell” Isaiah 14:12 (KJV)

“How you have fallen from heaven O **morning star**, son of the dawn...but you are brought down to the grave.” Isaiah 14:12 (NIV)

“How you have fallen from heaven O **star of the morning, son of the dawn**...you will be thrust down to Sheol.” Isaiah 14:12 (NASB)

Well, think about changing “Morning Star” (a name given to Jesus Christ in Rev. 22:16) to Lucifer or changing Lucifer to Jesus Christ. We all know that people name their pets Lucifer.

**The name “Lucifer” is gone in modern versions (like the NIV and many others at Is. 14:12) and replaced with the “Morning Star.”**

Let’s for now just forget the law of good grammar and proper English and use the law of common sense: by ignoring the “scholarship lies” given by liberal Bible scholars in their Greek and Hebrew lexicons and dictionaries, changing Lucifer to “the morning Star” is the same as calling God (or Jesus Christ) Lucifer. Can you imagine how dangerously insulting this is to God? Even if we accept the lies given for this change, it is still insulting to God because of our perceived perception of the evil person Isaiah 14:12 is talking about. Can you imagine changing God’s name to the most wicked person in the universe? How do you think this affects our precious Lord by **publicly** assigning this title or name to Him?

Publicly change the king or queen’s name to an evil and insulting name and see what eventually happens to you no matter where you are on this planet. Can you imagine then our King of all kings and Lord of all lords; our great God, the Most High? Can you imagine insulting the **“Greatest POWER!”** in the universe?

**“A son honoureth his father and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? And if I be a master, where is my fear? said the LORD of hosts unto you, O Priests, that despise my name...” “The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar...” (Malachi 1:6, 2:12)**

This author will definitely take no chances at promoting this name change; neither books nor “Bibles” that condone it. The children of Israel thought they were correct in supporting the 10 wicked spies in Numbers Chapter’s 13 and 14 and paid dearly for it. Korah and the 250 princes who came up against Moses (Numbers 16:1-35) thought they were right and paid a horrible price for it. Look at how God responded to Miriam and Aaron when both of them spoke against Moses. (Numbers 12:1-16) Even when Moses cried out and begged God to heal Miriam, “now!” God refused and allowed her to be ashamed for seven days. Look what happened to Uzzah, a man who loved the Lord and **who thought he was right** with what he did. Nevertheless, God’s anger was kindled and He killed him because of his error (II Samuel 6:6-7). **The sad thing about this incident is that we all would have done the same thing if we were Uzzah and not escaped God’s wrath or His judgment. Not knowing His word or instructions was no excuse!**

Remember, God is also a God of WRATH. He is God of yesterday, today and forever; He NEVER changes. **“Were ye not afraid”** to promote the NIV and other modern versions that made this change (Jer. 5:22-24)? What do you think the problem was in Numbers Chapter 13:30-33 and 14:1-45? It was a serious lack of faith, unbelief and **a breach of promise** (Num. 14:34). After an abundance of miracles in Egypt and in the wilderness of how God provided, scholars, leaders, and preachers in Moses’ day still did not believe

God had the power to preserve and protect them. (Sound very much like scholars today questioning God's ability to preserve His Word throughout all generations intact and without errors forever as He promised.) For this lack of faith or breach of God's promise, they did not enter into the Promised Land; neither did they inherit anything.

Even Moses did not **believe** God's specific instruction, "...speak ye unto the rock..." (Numbers 20:7-12), and **for this reason**, he did not sanctify (glorify, proclaim or preached) God's unadulterated and perfect Word among the people. (He no-doubt questioned what God told him to do because of his unbelief by saying: Can a rock speak? Why should I talk to a rock? A rock cannot talk back?) Thus, he lost one of the greatest blessings all Israel looked forward to receiving at the time: this was entering into the Promised Land. (Imagine him saying: Rocks don't talk!) This is a very serious warning lesson for us today no matter where we are spiritually; that is, God is no respecter of persons. We all know the conclusion of this story: even though Moses unsuccessfully begged God to reconsider His judgment, he paid dearly for his error; the error and sin of **unbelief**. (Rom. 14:23, Heb. 10:38, 11:6)

Can you the reader imagine not inheriting anything in the kingdom of heaven because of a lack of faith or a breach of God's promises? For Israel, that is many of them, it was not inheriting, neither was it entering into the Promised Land. Can you imagine contributing to causing many others to follow you by promoting these bogus Bibles and their **antichrist** views? It is amazing how some of the "**best**" intellectual minds (scholars, professors, preachers, teachers, etc.) try and explain away this issue when they, themselves, would find it very insulting to be called Lucifer or one of the most wicked persons known to man.

**Mr. James White author of the book "The King James Only Controversy" (one of the well-**

**known defenders of modern versions) on page 138, very dogmatically explains away this issue by stating that to understand the change you have to "read things in context." After several questions to justify his reasoning, he said, "There is no logical reason to take offense at the proper translation of Isaiah 14:12 in the NIV or NASB." Mr. White said, "Both...are perfectly acceptable translations of the Hebrew word." He then selects "the standard lexicon in the field" from three liberal KJV Bible haters, Brown, Driver and Briggs as his authorities or reference to prove the meaning of the Hebrew word in Is. 14:12 (see page 147 in his book). But these "thieves and robbers," these false witnessing scholars (Francis Brown 1849-1916, Samuel R. Driver 1846-1914 and Charles A. Briggs 1841-1913) in the 1800s were all part of the conspirators who hated the KJV Bible (without a cause) and desperately wanted to change it and destroy our confidence in it. (Read, "Can We Trust Our Greek And Hebrew Dictionaries and Lexicons," earlier in this chapter; also read their unchristian profiles in the chapter called, "These are our gods O Christians," later in this book.) Also, these men were all members of the corrupt Westcott-Hort Revised Version Committee of 1881. They dishonestly changed words and meanings in their Greek and**

Hebrew work and replaced them with their own secular and pagan beliefs. Furthermore, the Hebrew word for “star” is nowhere in the original Hebrew text in Is. 14:12. So they dishonestly added “star” in this verse, thus duplicating the name “the morning star,” and subtly linking it to Blavatsky’s teaching on Lucifer (more on this later). The Hebrew word here means “light bearer” or “shining thing.” Therefore, if we were to use either of these two meanings, the text would read like the following: How art thou fallen from heaven, O light bearer (or shining thing or one), son of the morning. Thus, how do you think scholars started with “Light bearer” (or “shining thing/one”) and ended with “morning Star?” Deception and lies! So why should we accept what they concocted in this verse? Why should we place our confidence in the Greek and Hebrew study tools they have written? This author smells an infiltrating rat.” What is the difference in the meaning of “son of the morning” and “the morning star?” (A star is any galactic body that gives light: the sun. A moon is any galactic body that reflexes light.) One is light and the other a reflection of that light; one is the Creator and the other a reflector or reflection, an “early bird,” “a morning person,” of the Creator, etc. Finally, what does Job 38:7 mean? Does it mean: When God (The Trinity: Morning Stars) sings,

**all His sons (sons of God/men: a similar pre-Mosaic period like in Ex. 23:17, 34:23, Due. 16:16 which obviously, points to Job 1:6 and 2:1) shout for joy?**

The problem with this name change is how do you convince the next generation of this explanation: two persons with the same name where one of them is under the judgment of God and the other person is God. Even Strong who gave us “Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible,” in his encyclopedia, charges that Lucifer is not Satan, but Lucifer is Jesus Christ. He was a member of the American Standard Version (ASV) 1901 translation committee that called Jesus Christ a “creature” and not the Creator. (See his encyclopedia, Vol. 5, pages 542-543) This view goes very deep as we shall see. ([2f], page 189; his encyclopedia, Vol. 5, pages 542-543)

Mr. White, gave his “best” possible explanation for this change and as a result, many modern version advocates accept his views to explain this cheap change of name, for the God of the universe, the ALMIGHTY! The explanation given for the name change is very flimsy; the repercussion of dangerously insulting God is too great and too much is at stake; even the possibility of losing rewards (everything) for born-again Christians.

**“Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight! Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink: Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him! Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and**

**despised the WORD of the Holy One of Israel.” (Isaiah 5:21-24)**

It is so depressing to see what Bible scholars and university professors are doing to God’s Word and many of our very beloved, pastors, ministers of the gospel and teachers of God’s Word swallowing these “scholarship lies” hook, line and sinker; and worst of all they are very upset with anyone (like this author) who try to present these Bible version facts.

Remember what Jesus said to the **“RELIGIOUS LEADERS”** in His day: Woe unto you Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites...” “Woe unto you, ye blind guides...” “Ye fools and blind...” “Thou blind Pharisee...” “Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers...” As was in the days of our Lord and Savior (the Spoken Word), so it is with us today (the Written Word). “...for ye have perverted the words of the living God...” (Jeremiah 23:36)

As mentioned earlier, our ministers of the gospel are very well aware of the painfully, terrifying and horrifying struggles in the history of the Christian church to preserve our Bibles. Unfortunately, even though our modern versions today are seriously being watered down with each new edition, our ministers of the gospel either lack spiritual discernment, unrecognizing or deliberately ignoring the possibility that there must be a guiding presence, an unclean spiritual force working behind the scene altering our Bibles to deceptively say what it wants us to read and believe.

**If we all have to stand before God for ourselves, then please, let us investigate Bible version issues for ourselves and not follow persons who criticize and ridicule the KJV Bible and never did any thorough investigation. “Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read...” (Is. 34:16) Beware of many university professors and their recommended reading**

**endorsements: they hate literature that is pro-KJV and promotes “anything” that is anti-KJV. (They hate the Written Word without a cause.) Remember, like Uzzah, we all would not have escaped God’s wrath or His judgment for not knowing what His Word said (no excuse allowed). God said, “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge.” (Hosea 4:6) Jesus said in Matthew 15:14: “Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.” Most people follow leaders they believe are truthful, honest and excellent speakers. Nevertheless, we’ve got to take an independent approach to this issue. Eternity and rewards are at stake here!**

No matter how scholars, professors, preachers and Bible teachers explain away changing Lucifer to “the Morning Star,” it is still dangerously insulting to 100% plus pure Holiness and 100% plus pure Almighty POWER.

**There are enormous amounts of satanic scholarship attacking and infiltrating everything that is Holy and Godly today.**

As stated earlier, the Hebrew word for “star” is nowhere in the original Hebrew text in this verse. Therefore, it is very deceitful to add the word “star,” erroneously to duplicate the name “morning star.” (In other versions “day star” or “star of the morning” is used at Isaiah 14:12.)

In Greek, the word is “*heosphoros*” which means light-bearer; in Latin, it is “Lucifer” also meaning light-bearer; finally, in Hebrew, the word is “*heyleel*” meaning light-bearer. The meanings are all the same in these three languages. If you asked anyone who Lucifer is, they know

immediately who you are talking about. Luciferians and Satanists know their master's name: Lucifer; so how is it that "Blavatskyian," "Bible" scholars do not have the correct meaning in their dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, etc?

Some scholars argue that it was Jerome who introduced the name "Lucifer" into the text. But Jerome simply translated his Greek "Bible" to Latin and the Latin word is Lucifer meaning light-bearer. Scholars use Ezekiel chapter 28 and Isaiah

14:4-8 to prove that the text is not talking about the most wicked person in the universe, but refers to a Babylonian king. This author recommends logging on to (<http://www.chick.com/ask/articles/lucifer.asp>) for a complete answer to this false view.

Who is the "morning star" at Rev. 22:16? Sadly, the name Lucifer has been removed from most Bible dictionaries and other reference works or falsely declared where it is listed.

## Before we continue, let us examine this from scripture.

Scholars claim that Isaiah 14:12 points to the king of Babylon (see Is. 14:1-15) but when these verses are examined carefully, we discover that the LORD is directing His judgment to the person behind the earthly-human king as He did to Peter in Matthew 16:22-23. Notice what Jesus said, looking at Peter: "**get thee behind me Satan.**" Also, notice that Jesus used the exact same statement when Satan took Him up to a high mountain and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world (Luke 4:5-8). Jesus said, "**Get thee behind me, Satan.**" What is obviously clear in both verses is that Jesus was not talking to Peter, but to the spirit person behind Peter. Also, **the person in Luke 4:5-8 is the same person** in Matthew 16:22-23.

The question is who was Jesus Christ talking to in this verse? Was it Peter or was it, Satan? Can he see Satan who he was talking too?

Remember, casting devils out of persons was a very new phenomenon and not seen in the Old Testament as was seen during Jesus' ministry. Therefore, these devils were talking to Jesus and He was talking back at them. However, as Jesus talked to them, He was **looking at their victims** but talking to the spirit behind, inside, or

outside of them who was influencing their every action. (Mark 1:25-26, 9:25-26) Peter was allowing Satan to do the same thing which was why it prompted Jesus to look at Peter but spoke to the spirit behind or influencing Peter to say what he did.

We now have basically the same scenario with the King of Tyrus in Jeremiah and the king of Babylon in Isaiah where God was not talking to either king but to the spirit behind them.

### Ezekiel 28:1-2, 11-17

The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord God; Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God...Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; **Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty. Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created. Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have**

**set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God: thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.** By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore **I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee."**

In Ezekiel 28:1-17, the LORD said in verses 1-2: "**say unto the king of Tyrus.**" But what did He tell Ezekiel to say? He told Ezekiel to say: **[a]** you were full of wisdom but corrupted it (naturally, in an absolute sense, human beings are never full or complete with wisdom); **[b]** you were **perfect** in beauty (honestly speaking, no human beings are); **[c]** you have been in the Garden of Eden (there were only four persons excluding the Cherubims, recorded in Genesis who were there) **[d]** **every** precious stone was thy covering (this puts him outside of the natural human appearance); **[e]** tabrets and pipes were built into you (he is not human); **[f]** you were created (the king of Tyrus was born and not



created; angels were created); [g] you were the anointed cherub that covereth (a Cherub is not human but a heavenly person); [h] you were in the holy mountain of God and walked up and down in the midst of the stone of fire; [i] you were perfect in your ways (no humans except Adam, Eve and Jesus were perfect). The question then is: Does a **human** king fit these descriptions? If not, then who? It does not take a scholar to figure out who the LORD was talking to. From all descriptions given, anyone can see and understand that the LORD was directing this judgment message to Satan.

#### Isaiah 14:4-8, 12-15

"...thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased! The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the scepter of the rulers. He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth. The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing. Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us...How **art thou fallen from heaven**, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! **For thou hast said** in thine heart, **I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation**, in the sides of

the north: **I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High**. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

Now, just at face value, if we were to look at Isaiah 14:4-8, 12-15, who was **fallen** from **heaven**? Luke 10:18-20 and Revelation 12:7-12 described this person as Satan. Also, did the king of Babylon fall from heaven or was he born to earthly parents? He is nowhere recorded in scripture as being in heaven.

Furthermore, do you think a human being would use the kind of language that was used by the person the LORD was talking to? The person said: I will ascend into **heaven**; exalt my throne above the **stars**. Noticed that the person the LORD directed His judgment message to was cut/cast down to the ground in both Isaiah and Ezekiel.

#### Luke 10:18-20

And he said unto them, **I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven**. Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

#### Revelation 12:7-12

And there **was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon**; and the dragon fought and his angels, And prevailed not; neither was their

place found any more in heaven. And **the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him**. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! For the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

#### QUESTIONS:

[1] Peter and Satan: Were they the same person or were they separate individuals?

[2] Can both kings (Babylon & Tyrus) be possessed with an unclean spirit?

[3] What does Job 38:7 mean? Does it mean: When God (The Trinity: Morning Stars) sings, all His sons (sons of God/men: a similar pre-Mosaic period like in Ex. 23:17, 34:23, Deu. 16:16 which obviously points to Job 1:6, 2:1) shout for joy?

With a lustful and greedy desire to "be like the most high," Satan's public image campaign to pursue worship like God is crucially important. Thus, we can almost predict his target of attack to achieve this goal. **He has to make several changes to humanity's perception and knowledge of him; to achieve this, he must first and foremost attack God's Word and make changes to it.**

As was discussed earlier, one of the changes was to replace his name, Lucifer (the only reference to his name in the entire Bible) with one that is close to the title, "son of the morning" (another one of his titles) and one that is worshipped. The "Morning Star" (Rev. 22:16) is an excellent replacement in the minds of deceived scholars because it refers to Him who every knee WILL bow and every tongue WILL

confess and that it is very close or similar to “son of the morning.” This was one of the most difficult changes to make because it required silencing the voice of mature critical Christian thinkers who were in large numbers.



However, after many decades of manipulation and possession of foolish scholars, today he has successfully done just that because our modern versions like the NIV and many others have made this change and their explanations for doing so ultimately link to Arch-Luciferian Madame Blavatsky’s views in her book on Lucifer called: “The Secret Doctrine.” Who is Madam Helena P. Blavatsky (1831-1891)? She was a high priestess of sorcery, magic, Satan worship and occultism. She founded the organization called, “The Theosophy Society” and her magazine called, “Lucifer,” evolved into the two-volume book called “The Secret Doctrine.” This book is one of the most wicked books ever written and it teaches that Lucifer should be worshipped.

Usually, at her speaking engagements, she would occasionally display her occult powers, dazzling the audience.

**Did you know that some of our “trusted” Bible scholars attended Luciferian meetings with Madam Blavatsky? When you hang out with someone infested with fleas, what happens?**

Let’s examine what Luciferian, Madame Blavatsky wrote and compare them with our “trusted” fleabag scholars with what they included in their modern “Bibles,” Bible dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, etc. (All references below of Secret Doctrine are from the online edition found at: <http://www.theosociety.org/pasadena/sd/sd-hp.htm>) She writes:

- The devil is now called Darkness by the Church, whereas, in the Bible he is called the “Son of God” (see Job), the bright star of the early morning, Lucifer (see Isaiah). There is a whole philosophy of dogmatic craft in the reason why the first Archangel, who sprang from the depths of Chaos, was called Lux (Lucifer), the “Luminous Son of the Morning,” or man-vantaric Dawn. **He was transformed by the Church into Lucifer or Satan, because he is higher and older than Jehovah, and had to be sacrificed to the new dogma.** (Vol. 1, Page 70, Line 14) [emphasis added]
- *Lucifer*, the genius of the “morning star” (see Isaiah xiv., 12) -- (Vol. 2, Page 501, Line 4)
- The latter has collapsed under the too close analysis, and is — drowned. Symbologists have discovered with dismay that their adopted deity was only a mask for many other gods, an *Euhemerized* extinct planet, at best, the genius of the Moon and Saturn with the Jews, of the Sun and Jupiter, with early Christians; that the Trinity was, in truth, only an astronomical triad — unless they accepted the more abstract and metaphysical meanings given to it by the Gentiles

— composed of the Sun (the Father), and the two planets Mercury (the Son) and Venus (the Holy Ghost, *Sophia*, the Spirit of Wisdom, Love and Truth, and **Lucifer, as Christ, the bright and morning Star**; (Vol. 2, Page 540, Line 5) [emphasis added]

- Lucifer, or *Luciferus*, is the name of the angelic Entity presiding over the *light of truth* as over the light of the day. (Vol. 2, Page 512, Line 10)
- Since the Church, in her struggle with Manichaeism, invented the devil, and by placing a theological extinguisher on the radiant star-god, **Lucifer, the “Son of the Morning,”** thus created the most gigantic of all her paradoxes — *a black and tenebrous light* — the myth has struck its roots too deep in the soil of blind faith to permit, in our age, even those, who do not acquiesce in her dogmas and laugh at her horned and cloven-footed Satan, to come out bravely and confess the antiquity of the oldest of all traditions. (Vol. 2, Page 238-239, Line 6) [emphasis added]
- ...the ‘Light-bringer,’ **the Lucifer, the ‘Morning Star,’ the ‘Son of the morning’** — the very highest title ‘out of heaven,’ for in heaven it cannot be, but out of heaven it is everything. (Vol. 2, Page 238, Footnote(s), Line 13) [emphasis added]

So where do you think these “fleas” in our modern Bible versions came from?

Another change Madam Blavatsky (along with other Luciferian colleagues) was successful in getting our Bible scholars to include in their Bible works was to change “He,” “Him” and “His” when referring to God to “the one.” In the New Age Movement, **Lucifer** is called “the one.” “The One” is so central to Luciferianism that the entire two volumes book “The Secret Doctrine,” is a discussion of “the One.”

Madame Blavatsky wrote

- The ONE ALL, and the One “All in all” is “the basic conceptions on which the Secret Doctrine rests.” (Vol.1, Page 20, Line 5):

In *The Secret Doctrine’s* heavy complex satanic rhetoric, “The One is **mistakenly** applied to Jehovah. This is because the One is higher and older than Jehovah.” (See John P. Van Mater, who prepared the index for “The Secret Doctrine,” interpretation of “The One” in Vol. 1, Page 129-130 as seen in the index under the heading “One, the.” Also see Vol. 1, Page 71, Line 1.)

- Secret Doctrine declares: The “Dragon of Wisdom” is the One, the “Eka” (Sanskrit) or Saka. It is curious that Jehovah’s name in Hebrew should also be One, Echod. “His name is Echod”: say the Rabbins. The philologists ought to decide which of the two is derived from the other — linguistically and symbolically: surely, not the Sanskrit? The “One” and the Dragon are expressions used by the ancients in connection with their respective Logoi. Jehovah — esoterically (as Elohim) — is also the Serpent or Dragon that tempted Eve, and the “Dragon” is an old glyph for “Astral Light” (Primordial Principle), “which is the Wisdom of Chaos.” (Vol. 1, Page 73, Line 1)

**Secret Doctrine says: “Everything originated in the ONE, and, proceeding from the one, must finally return to the One.” (Vol. 1, Page 568, Line 6)**

So, what do you think our “**trusted**” scholars are subtly trying to teach us?

Now, just think about it: changing “He,” “Him” and “His” to “The One” eventually leads to Blavatsky’s teaching of

worshipping Lucifer. Blavatsky and our corrupt Bible scholars want us to believe God is "The One" (who is higher than Jehovah).

For some scriptural reference on this change, read the following verses in the NASB (NIV) and compare them with the KJV: Luke 12:5; Matt. 13:37, 24:13; John 6:46, 7:18, (9:37), 15:21, (12:45); I Cor. 15:28; Acts 7:38, (10:21, 10:42), 22:9, Col 3:10; Heb. 5:7, 7:21; Rev. 2:1. There are many more verses where these changes were made.

Another change he successfully made was to separate his names Lucifer and the devil into two distinct entities and to deny the existence of "Satan." (Satan is the author of confusion.) Now to achieve this we see where he has successfully removed his name Lucifer from most Bible dictionaries and other Christian reference work. For example, Lucifer was removed from the following Christian reference book: International Bible Commentary, Harper's Bible Dictionary, Eerdmans The Bible Dictionary, Smith Bible Dictionary, The New Standard Bible Dictionary, Dictionary of the Bible, Who's Who in the Old Testament, Interpreter's One Volume Commentary on the Bible, Dictionary of Proper Names and Places in the Bible, Hurlbert's Handy Bible Encyclopedia, Interpreter's Bible Dictionary and Twentieth Century Bible Commentary. ([2a], pages 46-51)

However, if the name does appear in some, the information declares that Lucifer is not Satan. (Even this author's dictionary, "The Revell Bible Dictionary," 1990 edition, listed "Lucifer" but declared at the end that "Lucifer" was a "misapplied name for Satan.") The NIV, NASB and many other versions have gone even further and very blatantly removed the name "Satan," which Jesus called Lucifer by, at Luke 4:8 (KJV). If Lucifer is not Satan and his name changed to the "Morning Star" and the name "Satan" is removed from our Bibles, then what are we left with to believe (especially the next generation)? Who will every knee bow to in Rev. 13:8 if Lucifer is the "Morning Star" and not Satan?

Satan continues his nasty and hoggish campaign by manipulating his followers to focus on declaring that "Lucifer is a good angel of Christ himself." His human followers like Blavatsky called him: "Life," "Thought," "Progress," "Civilization," "Liberty," "Independence," "Lucifer is the Logos," "the Serpent," "the Savior." Other possess followers declared that "Lucifer is an angel of God's love" and "the angel of man's inner evolution," "Lucifer prepares man in all ways for the experience of Christhood," "Christ is the same force as Lucifer," "the sacrificial Lamb," "in Lucifer lies divinity" and "he is the ruler of humanity." "But Satan will now be shown, in the teaching of the Secret Doctrine, allegorized as Good, and Sacrifice, a God of Wisdom, under different names." (Vol.2, P. 237, Line 5)

Many of these views are now showing up in literary books and as a result, they are showing up in our modern versions.

Continuing his filthy dirty campaign pursuit, he incorporates an old **occult practice** of scrambling letters in his name to hide his true identity. For example, Sanatan, Sanatsiyata (gods of New Age: Hindu, Buddhist, etc.), San-tisita (unscrambled as: it is Satan) Sanat Kumara, Santa, etc. New Ages say that each name is "concealed anagrammatically;" "the name isn't important, it is the letters." "Ole Nick" (also called "Ole Saint Nick") is listed among the fallen angels or devils in the "Dictionary of Fallen Angels" and therefore "Santa" also is an anagram of "Satan." Now, name the only persons "who knows when you are wake," "who knows when you are sleeping" and "who knows if you've been bad or good?" (This may come across as being very funny but very dangerously serious in the spiritual world.)

Finally, Satan's agenda is no longer hidden in music (like back-masking in the 60s and 70s), movies (like subliminal in movies and pictures in the 60s), art, symbols, etc. His followers are now very bold and aggressive in promoting and

campaigning for him (the devil) through forward idolized music (reggae, rap, hip hop, heavy metal, etc.) movies and children's cartoons (filled with occult symbols, occult scenes and dangerous replications of real occult ceremonies and events), television shows, successful business ventures (many of the big corporations are turning to witchcraft for bigger profits and market share) and sports (to achieve better skills that are supernaturally enhanced). Satan is now very much alive and active in our churches and sadly, we are not aware of this.

**What seems to be the problem? Why is he so successful among Christians and in our churches today? Is it because we are not reading God's Word; or what we are reading and calling God's Word, is not, because it has an unholy "blind" spirit attached to it (or channeling from it)? "The prophets (Bible scholars) prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart." (emphasis, mine; Jer. 14:14)**

"Ye have perverted the words of the living God..." "Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men." "Who changed the truth of God into a lie..." (Hosea 10:13; Romans 1:25) Another way of saying this is: Men have perverted God's words. They have plowed (or used) a multiplicity of corrupt sources, reaping (their followers or congregation will use any watered-down versions) a satanic bible; they have swallowed hook line and sinker, scholarship lies, because they trusted their own ways (Proverbs 3:5) in that they have

accepted all Greek and Hebrew study tools without question from a multitude of renown and corrupt scholars like Strong, Vine, Moulton, Milligan, Thayer, Wuest, Trench, Vincent, Liddell, Scott, Zodhiates, Gesenius, Brown, Driver, Briggs, Scrivener, Berry, Westcott, Hort, Aland, Metzger and Ginsburg, all of whom have changed the truth of God's Word into lies. As were the warnings proclaimed in the days of Isaiah and Jeremiah and the people refuse to listen, so is it today. God help up!

## 12 So Where Are We All Headed With These Modern Versions?

Where are modern versions headed? Why all the noise from this author? The answer is simple: The next generation. The next generation will not have any Bible standard by which to measure truth from error. Our religious leaders today grew up with the KJV as a measuring Bible standard (in the early nineteenth century); the final deciding component as to which versions are off and the degree of their errors. They have all grown up in a KJV "instrument rating" era. (Instrument rating meaning: without any visual aid, a pilot depends solely on instruments to take off, fly and land an airplane.) As a result, they can see when there are serious deviations in modern versions.

Therefore, the KJV was our "temperature and fuel gauge," our "attitude and altimeter indicator," the "turn coordinator and directional gyro instrument," the "radio and radar," (the basic components a pilot need to fly an airplane) all to detect when and how much we strayed off course from the truth of God's Word; and to get us back on course. "Instrument rating KJV pilots" could have flown into thick clouds of modern versions, discerning and spotting "calm and white cloudy" verses of truth from dark storm cloudy verses of error.

Yesterday's generation was able to recognize the watered-down versions; pick and choose truth and refuse error based on their KJV "instrument rating skills." However, today's generation does not have this solid "instrument rating" foundation to steer their course into our modern version airspace of confusion. The next generation will accept hook line and sinker any watered-down version because they grew up seeing **trusted** ministers of the gospel with a multiplicity of modern versions.

Unfortunately, the generation today and definitely the generation of tomorrow would not have this skill and therefore deception would be the order of the day. Everyone will do that which is right in his or her own eyes and use "Bibles" that fit their very own life styles. Modern versions will be so watered down and will point to the antichrist as the one to receive worship and thus, the whole world will worship the beast and receive his mark in their foreheads or right hands.

How do you think Satan will deceive the whole world? He will do this by lying. How do you think he will be able to spread his lies? He will do this by changing fundamental doctrinal passages of scripture making them point to him. He will be the person our modern versions will point to as the one to worship. He will disguise himself into an image that would appear to be like God but behind the camouflage vial, our arch-enemy: Lucifer, the devil. Sadly, our modern versions will make this all happen.

As modern versions plunge deeper and deeper into the airspace of apostasy, our Biblically promiscuous scholars, professors, preachers, teachers, etc., (who will ultimately answer for this in the courtroom of God's presence) may not be around (by reasons of retirement, old age or death) to take control of this fatally doom flight. Their KJV instrument rating skills will not be in the cockpit to prevent this deadly decent, they aggressively fueled (among their present and future church congregations), from crashing into Satan's diabolical plans of global deception.

As mentioned in another section, because we carefully and cautiously examine every small detail when studying God's Word to find out exactly what He said and meant, Satan, on-the-other-hand, very subtly changes words and verses to distort and modify Bible truths. Satan's biggest cover-up in doing this is to target the fundamental doctrines of God's Word (the deity of Christ, hell, salvation, spiritual growth, etc.) by corrupting them (all verses that point the lost to the narrow way that leads to finding God and eternal life); he then appears to "enhance" or "improve upon" verses and passages that are inspiring, uplifting, comforting, encouraging, stimulating, arousing, etc. He decorates language in modern versions with just the "right" words that "appear righteous unto men, but within...are full of hypocrisy and iniquity." (Matt. 23:25-28) It would read like the Bible, but very deceptive in contents. How else do you think he will deceive the **"WHOLE WORLD?"** (Rev. 12:9) **BY DECEPTION!**

**An example of this can be found at Micah 5:2, a critical verse in the scripture where the KJV says: "But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old from everlasting." In the NIV, it says: "But you Bethlehem Ephrathah, though you are small among the clans of Judah, out of you will come for me one who will be ruler over Israel, whose origins are from of old, from ancient times." This verse in the NIV destroyed the doctrine of the Deity of Christ by placing a beginning of Christ existence: "everlasting" is changed to "ancient time."**

**Everlasting is completely outside of time!**

## **Lucifer the “Christ,” coming to our city?**

Can you imagine Lucifer taking on the name “Lucifer Christ” as in Jesus Christ? (Christ meaning, “The Messiah” or “The Anointed One,” thus, Lucifer, the “messiah.”) He may use another name but this name was chosen so that you the reader will quickly get the picture.

**Remember Jesus Christ’s warnings in Matthew 24:4-5, 11, 21, 23-27 and 37-44.**

Can you imagine him impersonating the images and characteristics of Jesus Christ portrayed by Hollywood’s Biblical movie productions? Can you imagine “Lucifer Christ” manifesting himself in a physical (or possessed) human body and coming **“TODAY!”** in person, walking about healing all manner of sickness and disease among the people?

Can you see crowds of former sick patients following him out of our hospital buildings still clothed in their sick bed garments, completely healed from all ailments? Can you imagine him casting out devils (This will be a setup scheme between him and his demonic army to distract us from what will happen when his mark is planted **into** our bodies; it will appear as though they were cast out, but not really.), raising the dead (Raising the dead is one of many miracles Satan cannot perform; however, he can counterfeit this miracle using “demonic special effects;” like what he will do in Rev. 13:14-15), opening the eyes of the blind, feeding multitudes with very little food, healing the dumb, walking on water, appearing and disappearing from one city to the next including ours, etc., etc. How do you, the reader, think you would process this if you were one of those persons healed, or maybe your loved one or someone very close?

Usually, we make crucial **religious** decisions based on what we see, touch, feel, hear or experience and not so much on what we read. Therefore, even though scripture clearly warns us of the coming antichrist (**II Thessalonians 2:3-12**) and the **“strong delusion,” “with all power and signs and lying wonders,”** displayed, with exception to those of whom Matthew 24:24 refers to, we all would still sadly abandon all doubts of whether or not he is the Christ, the true Messiah and savior of the world. The deception will be so incredibly real, even after vigorously searching **“available”** scripture, we all would believe and accept Satan’s lies.

Our world is now deliciously set up and ripe for a super human to appear. For example, Dark Vader, Superman or Lucifer in disguise, **“showing great signs and wonders.”** Everything Satan needs to pursue his agenda in Isaiah 14:13 are all practically now in place. Now, just imagine him walking about teaching and preaching his gospel: the kingdom gospel of Lucifer and the doctrines of devils. Can you see him trying to prove to the world that he is a man of peace by walking into and between frontline combat, stopping thousands of bullets and explosives, and making them float in mid-air, inches away from his body? Bullets and explosives fired from guns and tanks will not affect him.

Can you imagine this “Man of Peace” army of unseen demons, perpetrating criminal elements around the world and then exposing the perpetrators and their cover? Imagine leaders or heads of police departments around the world calling Satan’s hot line, getting all names of persons involved, details of how the criminal incidents occurred and current hiding locations of the criminals’ whereabouts. Can you see his demons

plotting and causing criminals to commit these crimes only to expose them and mislead people into believing that he is truly a man of peace, law and order? Can you see how he would cause criminals around the world to be afraid to commit crimes, thus, solving the world's global crime problems? This will happen because they will be exposed; their whereabouts and how to easily get to them revealed. When they are caught, can you see Satan altering their behavior or way of thinking that would appear to the world as a positive transformation of the mind, but is very subtly disguised as demon possession? All retributions towards Satan's dirty scheme will be hopeless because any "evil" intentions would be quickly recognized by "evil" spirits and crushed.

Can you see Satan establishing a very unusual global financial plan that would pay off your mortgage debts or cause you to be debt free in a few short months? You, the reader may say that this is not possible; but it certainly is. (Satan's followers currently own the wealth of the world; in the "zillions" of dollars. Therefore, giving most of it away would be no big deal if he becomes ruler of the planet.) Imagine, shockingly watching your mortgage balance decline substantially.

What do you think Satan will then do that Jesus Christ refused (because it was not yet His Father's will at John 6:15) when the opportunity was offered to Him? Satan will triumphantly accept the nation leaders and the people's desire to make him king and ruler of the planet. This will occur because they will be amazed at the phenomenal miracles and power displayed. When this happens, he would want "proof of allegiance" by introducing an implanted mark/chip **IN** the forehead or **IN** the right hand. (Is the mark of the beast, "in" or "on" the forehead or the right hand?) Those who oppose would not have the proper credential to buy and sell anything; it will be against the law to do so without it. His demonic army, (unclean spirits of **mind control** trying to duplicate the job of the Holy Spirit as the comforter who would lead

us into all truth) then would walk **into** or unit with our bodies (demon possession) and the rest is history: that which was foretold in the book of Revelation. He will cause the whole world to worship him and receive his mark. (Rev. 13:1-18 and 14:9-11)

Satan will duplicate (at least try to) everything Jesus did two thousand years ago, even "**Pentecost.**" When each mark/implant is administered, his new converts will display amazing powers like the Apostles did in Acts 2:4 and 2:43; thus, deceiving other prospect converts to join. When his lies are accepted and his unclean spirits allowed into our bodies, some time afterwards, we will **uncontrollably**, curse God and blaspheme His Holy name as is mentioned in Revelation 16:9-11, 16:21.

**"...And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness." II Thessalonians 2:3-12**

Satan will pretend to have a spirit of humility and our modern versions will point to him as "the one who is to come" and "the one who is to be worshipped." Our scholars who penned Greek and Hebrew dictionaries, lexicons, modern versions, Bible commentaries, etc., have set us all up by removing one of the two references in scripture that prove Jesus left the earth, was caught up in the clouds and sat on the right hand of the Father; (Mark 16:9-20, Luke 24:51-52) thus, preparing the way for Satan (who will claim to have "come again" as in John 14:3) to appear and counterfeit Jesus Christ's three-year ministry by performing the "mighty works" mentioned above. Satan has to come as an adult because he cannot perform a "virgin birth" miracle; (Is. 7:14) also (and a much bigger problem), trust his senior "**evil**" warlords to steer and direct his youth.

Scholars know Deuteronomy 19:15 and Matthew 18:16, very well where two or more witnesses are needed for a word or a



belief to be established. Therefore, modern versions targeted Mark 16:9-20 and remove it as inspired, thus, destroying one of these two witnesses (Mark and Luke) needed to seal the doctrinal “proof text” of the Ascension of Christ. Corrupt Bible scholars cast doubt on Mark 16:9-20 with scholarship lies by claiming that “the most reliable” or “the earliest manuscript” or “other ancient witnesses,” do not have Mark 16:9-20 called, “the longer ending of Mark;” therefore, according to them, we should only trust the “shorter ending of Mark” by stopping at Mark 16:8 and continue on to the gospel of Luke. (Read, “Final Authority,” by William P. Grady, pages 41-59 exposing scholars’ **intentional attack** on Mark 16:9-20 **who knew they were wrong.**)

Scholars want us to believe Jesus Christ never left and will soon reappear or “come again” as He did in His disciple’s presence as recorded in scripture at John 20:19. This is the very same strategy the Pharisee “**scholars**” used to accuse Jesus of in John 8:13-14 when Satan destroyed one of the two witnesses (John 5:31-33 and 5:36-37) which sealed the belief that Jesus was The Messiah, “the Lamb of God which taketh away the sins of the world.” (John 1:29)

**Please note carefully how the Bible said Jesus would “come again” or returned in Matt. 24:27, Acts 1:11, Rev. 1:7, 6:12-17 and 16:18-20.**

The Bible said that Satan will cause the whole world to worship him (Rev. 13:8, 13:12-14). Does “the whole world” include “**YOU!**” the reader? How else do you think he will get an intelligent person like “**YOU**” to worship him? He has to subtly lie to you first as he did to Eve.

In preparation for the coming of “Lucifer, the Christ,” our modern versions driven by many scholars, college professors, preachers, teachers, etc., are in most cases, unintentionally, but contagiously assisting in taking us all on this dangerous journey of deception. **Lord, help us!**

The Bible says, “Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD.” (Amos 8:11) **These days are NOW!**

**End Notes:** Readers beware! It is believed that there is a mysterious mind control phenomenon in today’s Hollywood movie productions that are complicated to explain at this time. More will be mentioned on this later.

## 13 Why Is It Wrong In Modern Versions To Call Christians Slaves?

**“But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.” Romans 6:22 (KJV)**

**“But now having been set free from sin, and having become slaves of God, you have your fruit to holiness, and the end, everlasting life.” Romans 6:22 (NKJV)**

**Servant** is gone in modern versions and replaced with **slave**. A slave is a person held in bondage; lost control of himself or herself; lost his or her freedom; is captured, sold and forced to work most of the time under cruel conditions without a salary or reward.

A servant is a person who puts forth himself or herself for the benefit of another master as a public servant or an official of a government and is paid or rewarded for services rendered.

A hired servant is an employee who gets a salary or a reward for service rendered; a bondservant does not get a salary or reward, but is treated like an

employee; a bondman, bondmaid or bondwoman is a slave (Deuteronomy 6:21, 15:15, 28:68). **The children of God were commanded never to be sold or treated as slaves.** (Lev. 25:39-46, 1 Kings 9:22)

The New World Translation, the Watchtower Bible, was the first in 1961 to change servant to slave; afterwards, other modern versions followed. (See [2a] pages 221-225, [2c] pages 263-265 and [2e], page 106, to find out why it was changed.)

Can a person who is no longer a servant but a friend (John 15:15) or an adopted son (Galatians 4:1-7) be called a slave and be treated like one by God? **Can Christians who receive rewards from God for VOLUNTARY work rendered be call slaves? (Rev. 22:12)** Christians are no longer called servants, but sons or children of God in scripture.

The Bible gives us an allegorical picture of this in Galatians 4:1-7; 22-31: It says that Hagar (Genesis 21:9-12) was a bondwoman (a slave), but what happened to her? In Galatians 4:22-31, we are told that Christians are the children of promise (adopted children of God, Galatians 4:5, 7). We are no slaves but sons or adopted children of God.

**Therefore, “cast out the bondwoman” (the slave) “and her son:” (whose inheritance is slavery), “for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heirs with the son of the freewoman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman” (we are not slaves or do we inherit slavery) “but of the free” (Galatians 4:30-31; emphasis added).**

Unbelievers are slaves because they are slaves to sin; but Christians are freed from the slavery of sin (Romans 6:1-23, 8:2). **Slaves are not AUTOMATIC heirs, biological or adopted**

**children are.** An inheritance automatically passes down to the biological and adopted children. Thus, God’s adopted children will also receive inheritance along with His Son.

Romans 8:15 clearly explains this; it says: “For ye have not received the spirit of bondage **again** to fear; but ye have received the **Spirit of adoption**, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.” **“Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children** by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will. (Ephesians 1:5) Also in verses 16 and 17, it says: “The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that **we are the children of God**: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.”

John 8:34-36 (emphasis added) says: “...whosoever committed sin is the servant of sin. And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever...” **along with His adopted siblings.** “If the Son therefore shall make you free...” **freed by the Father/Son from being servants of sin through the Redemption (payment for sin) and adoption process; thus becoming sons or children of God, “...ye shall be free indeed.”**

**“...the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth...from a servant...But when the fullness of the time...come, God sent forth his Son...To redeem them that were under the law that we might receive the adoption of sons...Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.” (Galatians 4:1-7)**

“But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name.” (John 1:12) Some verses that were changed in modern versions (and there are many) are: John 13:16, 15:15; Acts 2:18; 1 Cor. 7:21; Eph. 6:5; Col 4:1 (NASB), Rom. 6:22 (NKJV)

God established the family model, then sends Jesus to shed His blood (Heb 9:22) to take away sins along with establishing the adoption process where men and women will be adopted as sons or children of God and not slaves of God. **Adopted children have just as much equal rights to an estate as biological child/children.**

To develop this point to show the importance of why it is not Biblically correct to call Christians slaves, this author has to explain the model/method God chose to redeem mankind back to Himself. Afterwards, the Father, Son and adopted-children model will be tied in for the conclusion.

**God used the family model as part of His plans to redeem man back to Himself.** The family model consists of a father, mother and child/children.

Satan has destroyed most of the family unit/model today; so much so, that the spiritual mindset of our modern-day scholars has moved away from “adopted children of God” **to** “slaves of God” in their very own Bibles.

If we were merely born-again believers (our sin debt paid in full), we probably could have then been classified as servants of God (or just **kingdom citizens**). But what is exceedingly exciting, our loving God placed an additional clause in His Redemption agreement: If born-again, then adopted sons or children of God; and if adopted children, then heirs and joint heirs with Christ. (Romans 8:16-17) God’s family model method brought about far and high-reaching privileges of reigning with Christ in the Kingdom of heaven. (Is it possible that God also attached another clause in His agreement for disobedient, born-again, backslidden believers? What are your thoughts?)

Thus, the “adopted children” message is very significant and must remain in scripture to point out and show what God is doing and intend to do when He returns. The term “slaves of God,” used

by modern versions, does not communicate the right message; it destroys scriptural truth that relates to Christian’s kingdom status.

In conclusion, a Father who has a Son who also in another pattern, type or setting, adopts children is perhaps the framework mystery of what God did and is doing (still adopting as of this day) to redeem humanity back to Himself. Another way of explaining this is that God created mankind to rule and reign on the earth. Man lost rulership status to Lucifer who then became ruler. God then established and fulfilled the family model to take back the illegal rulership status from Satan and will give it back to mankind. Thus, the family model (which God designed) comprising of Father, mother, Son and **adopted children** was the pattern established and is the order God chose to perform this enormous and painstaking task of suffering and death to redeem mankind back to Himself.

Finally, the question is: Why change servant to slave? The obvious answer to this question is:

**If YOU get persons to believe they are slaves, then YOU control their slavery. This is clearly seen with well-known and very aggressive religious organizations that are among us today.**

**Praise God for His awesome love and humility! He could have ended us and started something new because He was sorry, He created man. (Gen. 6:5-7) But instead, He decided to leave His glorious home, entered this sinful sewer, and extend His open loving arms to reach out to those of us who want deliverance out of this filthy doom place. Which one of us would have entered our sewer tank, searching for a penny that fell to the bottom of this awfully stink and filthy pit, filled, over our**

**heads, with feces, scavenger insects (like cockroaches) and eating bacteria? Think of what GOD had to do when comparing man with this vast universe He created.**

## **14 So What's Wrong With The Modern Versions?**

So then, you may ask, what's wrong with the modern version? Most persons would say that they have read several versions and did not find any problems or serious differences. There are many very serious changes that can be documented and discussed, but, are too numerous to elaborate on and would create pages and pages of notes. However, a brief summary of some of the major changes will be mentioned here and repeated and illustrated in Chapter Three of this book. Readers are encouraged to read books on the subject and then compare verses with verses and versions with versions to see the "new course of righteousness" our modern versions are taking us on.

"Look What's Missing" by David W. Daniels and "New Age Bible Versions," by G.A. Riplinger, [2a], are two of many excellent books on this subject. Most of the illustrations you will read in Chapter Three were taken from New Age Bible Version. Read it to find answers to the following changes.

You the reader may skip this section and read it (the same contents along with Bible verse illustrations) in the next chapter.

### **1 "Lucifer" is gone in modern versions at Is. 14:12 and replaced with the "Morning Star."**

This name has been removed from most Bible dictionaries and other reference works. If the name does appear in some, the

information declares that Lucifer is not Satan. (Read, "Dangerous Insults To God," earlier in this book for deliberations on why it was removed.) The Hebrew word for "star" is nowhere in the original Hebrew text in this verse. Therefore, it is very deceitful to be translated as "morning star." Who is the "morning star" in the KJV at Rev. 22:16? From a Bible perspective, read Chapter Eight under the heading, "Lucifer," to see why this change is seriously not correct. Do you know that the book "The Secret Doctrine" calls Satan, "Christ, the bright and Morning Star? This book, "The Secret Doctrine," was written by Arch-Luciferian Madame Helena P. Blavatsky (1831-1891). Blavatsky was a high-priestess of sorcery, magic, Satan worship and occultism. She founded the organization called, "The Theosophy Society" and her magazine called, "Lucifer," evolved into the two-volume book called "The Secret Doctrine." This book is one of the most wicked books that have ever been written and it teaches that Lucifer should be worshipped. **Do you know that some of our "trusted" Bible scholars who penned and provided us with our Hebrew and Greek dictionaries and lexicons, attended Luciferian meetings with Madame Blavatsky? When you hang out with someone infested with fleas, what happens?** Read her profile in Chapter Six for what she wrote that influenced these "trusted" fleabag scholars on what they include in their Bible dictionaries, lexicons and commentaries. So where do you think these "Bible" scholars got their theological instructions from? Also, read, "Dangerous Insults..." earlier in this section. The **NKJV** is an exception among the modern versions when quoting this verse (except for its erroneous footnote on Lucifer); it kept the KJV reading. However, the NKJV too has the Alexandrian reading (the corrupt Vaticanus and Sinaiticus text) subtly scattered and placed throughout the text which came directly (word for word) from the RSV and the NASV. Read [6], pages 305 to 310 for proof of this. **The NKJV is not God's Word**; it has altered thousands of verses by adding and omitting thousands of words not found in the Byzantine text manuscript: the preserved underground Christian Bible. (Read also, [2e], pages 40 to 48) **It is NOT an update (as the publisher claims) of the KJV.**

Is. 12:14 (NIV, NASB)

### **2 "He," "Him" and "His" when referring to God were**

## replaced with “the one.”

Do you know that Lucifer is the god of the New Age Movement who is referred to as “the One?” “The One” is so central to the Luciferian doctrine that the entire two volumes book “The Secret Doctrine,” is a discussion of “the One.” Madame Blavatsky writes (the online edition: Vol.1, P.20, Line 5): the ONE ALL, and the One “All in all” is “the basic conceptions on which the Secret Doctrine rests.” Read what she wrote on who “the One” is in her profile in Chapter Six of this book. Secret Doctrine declares that: The “Dragon of Wisdom” is the One, the “Eka” (Sanskrit) or Saka. It is curious that Jehovah’s name in Hebrew should also be One, Echod. “His name is Echod”: say the Rabbins. The philologists ought to decide which of the two is derived from the other — linguistically and symbolically: surely, not the Sanskrit? The “One” and the Dragon are expressions used by the ancients in connection with their respective Logoi. Jehovah — esoterically (as Elohim) — is also the Serpent or Dragon that tempted Eve, and the “Dragon” is an old glyph for “Astral Light” (Primordial Principle), “which is the Wisdom of Chaos.” (Vol.1, page 73, line 1) **Everything originated in the ONE, and, proceeding from the one, must finally return to the One. (Vol. 1, page 568, line 6)** The Secret Doctrine declares that: ...the devil was transformed by the church into Lucifer or Satan, because he is higher and older than Jehovah **and had to be sacrificed to the new dogma.** (Vol.1, pages 70-71, line 14) Did you know that one of the changes Blavatsky was successful in getting our Bible scholars to include in their Bible work was to change “He,” “Him” and “His” when referring to God to “the One?” Now, just think about it: changing “He,” “Him” and “His” to “the One” eventually uncovers or unwraps to Blavatsky’s teaching of worshipping Lucifer. Modern versions like the NIV have already successfully set us up (particularly the next generation) to accept this in Is. 14:12 by changing Lucifer to “The Morning Star.” This was done because we know that every knee shall bow and every tongue shall confess to “Him” who is “The Morning Star.” Blavatsky and our corrupt Bible scholars want us to believe this person is “the One” or Lucifer; but we all know that this person is none other than our precious Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ. (Phil. 2:10-11, Rev. 22:16) So then, why should we trust scholars’ Hebrew and Greek dictionaries and lexicon study tools? (Read the sections “Can We Trust Our Greek And Hebrew Dictionaries And Lexicons?” and

“Dangerous Insults to God,” earlier in this section. Is “the One” Holy or not? Do we have two separate persons: one Holy and one unholy; one called, “The Holy One,” and the other one called, “the one” or “the wicked one?”

Luke 12:5; Matt. 13:37, 24:13; John 6:46, 7:18,9:37, 15:21, 12:45; I Cor. 15:28; Acts 7:38, 10:21, 10:42, 22:9, Col 3:10; Heb. 5:7, 7:21; Rev. 2:1 (NASB, NIV)

## 3 Fervent and fasting are gone!

“**Fervent**” and “**fasting**” are gone from alongside of prayer (two of the most powerful prayer partners that go along with prayer).

James 5:16; Matt. 17:21; II Cor. 6:5, 11:27; Mark 9:29; I Cor. 7:5; Acts 10:30 (NIV)

## 4 Fornication & whoremonger are gone!

“**Fornication**” and “**whoremonger**” are gone and replaced with “immoral” and “immorality.” Moral means “according to customs” and immoral means “not according to customs.” Can society over time change its customs or its lifestyle? (Read Lev. 18:1-30 especially verse 30.) If it could, then what is wrong today is not necessarily wrong tomorrow. For example, Homosexuality is now becoming “morally” accepted in many countries around the world; thus, it will no longer be immoral.

Rom. 1:29; I Cor. 5:1, 6:13, 6:18; II Cor. 12:21; Eph 5:3; Col. 3:5; Rev. 21:8, 22:15 (NASB, NKJV)

## 5 Sodomites are gone!

“**Sodomites**” is gone and replaced with “shrine prostitute(s).” What is shrine prostitute? Does it exist today? If it does, then where? If you replace a **known** sin that is practiced worldwide with an **unknown** sin, then how do you think the next generation will treat these verses? There are only five places in the entire KJV Bible where this word is used and all of them were replaced.

I Kings 14:24, 15:12, 22:46; II Kings 23:7 (NIV)

## 6 Jesus is no longer “the Christ!”

Jesus is no longer “**the Christ.**” “Christ” alongside the name “Jesus Christ” is gone. What’s the meaning of “Christ” and with so many “false Christ” today, why do you think it

was taken out of modern versions and left with "Jesus" only? Christ mean: The Messiah (or Anointed One) whose appearance was prophesied in the Old Testament. It was intentionally taken out to prepare for the coming of the unholy one who is non-other than Lucifer himself. Read "Lucifer, the Christ," illustrated in the section called "So where are we all headed..." earlier in this book.

Acts 19:4, 5:42, 9:20, 15:11, 16:31; II Cor. 5:18, 11:31; I Cor. 9:1; I John 1:7, 4:3; Rev. 1:9, 12:17; Heb. 3:1; I Thes. 3:11; Phil. 4:13, Mark 13:5,6 (NIV)

## 7 Redemption is gone!

Luke 9:56; Matt. 9:13, 18:11; Acts 8:37; Col. 1:14; Gal. 4:7, 6:15 (NIV)

## 8 Christ's deity is gone!

I John 3:16, 5:7,8; Tim. 3:16; Rev. 1:8; Jude 25; Rom. 14:10-12; Acts 20:28; Micah 5:2 (NIV, NAS, RSV)

## 9 Worship of Christ is gone!

Matt. 8:2, 9:18, 15:25, 18:26, 20:20; Mark 5:6 (NIV, NASB)

## 10 Salvation by faith is gone!

**Salvation by faith** is gone and what is left is works. Is salvation by faith or works?

I Peter 2:2; John 3:36; Matt. 7:14; Rom 11:6, Col. 3:16; Gen. 6:8; Mark 6:11 (RSV, NAS, NIV)

## 11 Jesus Christ is caught lying!

**Jesus Christ is caught lying in modern versions?** The question really should be: "Did Jesus lied or was it our very deceiving modern version scholars who lied?" It was required by the Law of Moses that each year, Jewish males attend the Jews' feast of tabernacles in Jerusalem; not attending meant breaking this Law. In the "English Standard Version" (ESV) and many others, Jesus told His brethren that he was **NOT** going to Jerusalem to the feast; shortly after his brethren went to Jerusalem, they met Jesus there for the feast. God is no liar! (Numbers 23:19) This lie can be found in many modern versions, especially the ASV, CEV, DBY, DRA, ESV, GNB, JB, MOF, MRC, NAB, NAS, NAU, NEB, NET, NJB, NLT,

NRS, REB, RSV and the TNIV. **Recently discovered ancient papyrus dated A.D. 175 (P66) and A.D. 200 (P75) included the word "YET" which totally destroyed modern scholarship lies. ([2f], page 611)** Read, "Look What's Missing," by David W. Daniels for a large number of missing words, verses and serious changes like this one in modern versions. You can purchase this book online at [www.chick.com](http://www.chick.com).

John 7:8-9 (ESV) Read the free online illustration at: [http://www.chick.com/reading/tracts/0998/0998\\_01.asp](http://www.chick.com/reading/tracts/0998/0998_01.asp).

## 12 Was man made a little lower than angles or God?

**Was man made a little lower than angles or God?** The NASB says that man was made a little lower than God. What do you think modern version scholars are trying to accomplish? If we are just a little lower than God, then we can become God; eventually.

Psalms 8:5; Heb. 2:7 (NASB)

## 13 Is the mark of the beast "IN" or "ON" the forehead or the right hand?

**Is the mark of the beast "IN" or "ON" the forehead or the right hand?** Why do you think modern versions changed the mark from "in" to "on" the forehead or right hand? Don't be fooled by the proliferation display of tattoos seen today. This author believes that the spread of the tattoo craving is just a cover-up of what Satan will do. This mark could actually be an implanted chip just below the skin surface. Examine our world today, people will do anything for money even if they have to kill for it; credit card fraud and identity thief are prevalent. What better time other than now, to have all of our personal identification information hidden "in" our bodies where they are safe and cannot be stolen, duplicated or counterfeited? Modern Day science has developed a data chip that can be placed just below the surface of the skin via a quick, painless outpatient procedure (like getting a flue shot) and can easily be read by today's computer scanners. It cannot be lost, stolen, misplaced or counterfeit when it is placed under human skin. (Visit: [www.4verichip.com/verichip.htm](http://www.4verichip.com/verichip.htm)) With this chip installed, no cash, check or credit card is needed to buy and sell goods. Just allow the scanner to scan you for POSITIVE IDENTIFICATION; thus, greatly protecting all consumers. What do you think

may also be a part of this implanted chip? Modern-Day science has also developed a remote-control device that can control humans to some degree on our forward, backward, left or right movements; even our up and down movements. If this device is perfected, miniaturized and integrated with the ID chip, imagine what civilization would be like if it is forced upon us and placed inside our bodies. Everyone will bow when they are either demonically controlled to do so or forced by a remote-control device. (Visit: <http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,173500,00.html> or type in "Remote Control Humans" in your internet browser search field, press the search button and examine all of the information given about this device.) This may very well be an extreme kind of guessing on how the mark of Satan (the beast) will unfold because it can just simply be demon possession. We cannot 100% predict this, nevertheless, God's word said: "be careful for nothing." (Phil. 4:6) When it appears as nothing to be concerned about, still be careful. Read the illustration given in "So where are we all headed..." earlier in this book for more on this.

Rev. 7:3, 9:4, 13:16, 14:1 (NIV)

## 14 Hell is gone and replaced with death, hades, sheol and grave.

**Hell** is gone and replaced with "**death**," "**hades**," "**sheol**" and "**grave**." Is hell an eternal death called the grave? (Find out why it was replaced by reading [2a], pages 290 to 298.) Modern-day scholars don't like the word "hell" because many of them do not believe it exists; also, because it implies "doom," "everlasting punishment," "everlasting fire," "everlasting suffering," etc. Thus, modern versions left "Hades" and "Sheol" untranslated in many verses so that persons of different religious views can therefore decide which view to take. "Sheol" is an untranslated Hebrew word and "Hades" is an untranslated Greek word. The English word for both is "Hell."

Acts 2:27, Is. 14:15, 28:18, 57:9; Job 11:8, Prov. 7:27, 23:14; Matt. 11:23; Luke 10:15; Rev. 1:18 (NIV)

## 15 Servant is gone and replaced with slave.

**Servant** is gone and replaced with **slave**. As mentioned in the previous section, a slave is a person held in bondage; lost control of

himself or herself; lost his or her freedom; is captured, sold and forced to work most of the time under cruel conditions without a salary or reward. A servant is a person who puts forth himself or herself for the benefit of another master as a public servant or an official of a government and is paid or rewarded for services rendered. A hired servant is an employee who gets a salary or a reward for service rendered; a bondservant does not get a salary or reward, but is treated like an employee; a bondman or bondmaid is a slave. A hired/bond servant is illustrated at Lev. 25:39-46. The New World Translation, the Watchtower Bible, was the first in 1961 to change servant to slave; afterwards, other modern versions followed. (See [2a] pages 221-225, [2c] pages 263-265 and [2e], page 106 to find out why it was changed.) Can a person who is no longer a servant but a friend (John 15:15) or an adopted son (Galatians 4:1-7) be called a slave and be treated like one by God? **Can Christians who receive rewards from God for VOLUNTARY work rendered be call slaves? (Rev. 22:12)** Christians are no longer called servants, but sons or children of God in scripture. The Bible gives us an allegorical picture of this in Galatians 4:4-7; 22-31: It says that Hagar (Genesis 21:9-12) was a bondwoman (a slave), but what happened to her? In Galatians 4:22-31, we are told that Christians are the children of promise (adopted children of God, Galatians 4:5, 7). We are no slaves but, sons or adopted children of God. Therefore, "cast out the bondwoman" (the slave) "and her son:" (whose inheritance is slavery), "for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heirs with the son of the freewoman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman" (we are not slaves or do we inherit slavery) "but of the free" (Gal. 4:30-31; emphasis added). Unbelievers are slaves because they are slaves to sin; but Christians are freed from the slavery of sin (Romans 6:1-23, 8:2). Slaves are **not AUTOMATIC heirs; biological or adopted children are**. An inheritance automatically passes down to the biological and adopted children. Thus, God's adopted children will also receive inheritance along with His Son. Romans 8:15 clearly explains this; it says: "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage **again** to fear; but ye have received the **Spirit of adoption**, whereby we cry, Abba, Father." Also, in verses 16 and 17, it says: "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that **we are the children of God**: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may

be also glorified together.” John 8:34-36 (emphasis added) says “...whosoever committed sin is the servant of sin. And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever...” along with His adopted siblings. “If the Son therefore shall make you free...” freed by the Father/Son from being servants of sin through the Redemption (payment for sin) and adoption process; thus becoming sons or children of God, “...ye shall be free indeed.” “...the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth...from a servant...But when the fullness of the time...come, God sent forth his Son...To redeem them that were under the law that we might receive the adoption of sons...Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.” (Galatians 4:1-7) “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name.” (John 1:12) God established the family model, then sends Jesus to shed His blood (Heb. 9:22) to take away sins along with establishing the adoption process where men will be adopted as sons or children of God and not slaves of God. To further develop this point to show the importance of why it is not Biblically correct to call Christians slaves, this author has detoured slightly to explain the model/method God chose to redeem mankind back to Himself. Afterwards, the Father, Son and adopted-children model will be tied in for the conclusion. God used the family model as part of His plans to redeem man back to Himself. The family model consists of a father, mother and child/children. For a continuation, please read the section earlier in this book called, “Why is it wrong in modern versions to call Christians, slaves?”

John 13:16, 15:15; Acts 2:18; I Cor. 7:21; Eph. 6:5; Col 4:1 (NASB), Rom. 6:22 (NKJV)

Before ending here, this author would like to close by letting you, the reader, examine two modern versions; one called, “Good As New: A Radical Retelling of the Scriptures,” and the other one called, “The Message.”

## **I Corinthians 7:1-2, 8-9**

### **King James Version Bible**

**“Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. Nevertheless, to**

**avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband...I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I. But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.”**

### **Good As New: A Radical Retelling of the Scriptures Bible**

**“Some of you think the best way to cope with sex is for men and women to keep right away from each other. That is more likely to lead to sexual offences. My advice is for everyone to have a regular partner...If you know you have strong needs, get yourself a partner. Better than being frustrated.”**

## **Romans 1:27**

### **King James Version Bible**

**“And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.”**

### **The Message Bible**

**“Sexually confused, they abused and defiled one another, women with women, men with men—all lust, no love. And then they paid for it,**



oh, how they paid for it—emptied of God and love, godless and loveless wretches.”

Gay and lesbian couples would say that they are not “abusing” or “defiling” each other because they “love” each other; therefore, this verse does not apply to them.

## How To Recognize a Genuine KJV Bible Amidst The Multitude of Counterfeits?

# 15

If you were to walk into a book store and ask for a King James Version Bible, be careful which Bible is handed to you by the salesclerk. Bible publishers are now deceptively disguising their “Bible” version names. If you are not careful, you might end up leaving the store with the wrong Bible. Can you spot the counterfeits from the following?

**King James II Version of the Bible, King James Version—Twentieth Century Edition, New King James Version, 21st Century King James Version, Modern King James Version, American King James Version, King James 2000 Version, Updated King James Version, King James Version Easy Reading, Comfort-able King James Version, AV7 (New Authorized Version), Authorized Version Update, Queen James Version, King James Version, Sacred Name King James Bible, etc., etc.**

All of them except one are counterfeits! To recognize God’s Word, it will either have “KJV” or “King James Version” on the outside cover (nothing more and nothing less in the name). Also, on the first, second or third page, it is customary to

find the title, “The Authorized Version.” If you are still not sure this would help, then turn to John 3:16 (everyone knows this verse) and look for the word “**BELIEVETH**” in this verse. If “believeth,” is there, it’s a King James Version Bible. If “believe,” “believes” or “believed” is there, it is NOT a King James Version Bible; instead, it’s a counterfeit! To know you have the right Bible, believe in this verse **MUST END WITH “TH”** as in “**BELIEVETH.**” The verse should read:

**“For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

If you arrived home and discovered that the “Bible” you purchased does not have the identification marks mentioned above, simply return it to the book store for a genuine King James Version Bible.

Another way of identifying a King James Bible is to look for the words “ye,” “thee,” “thou,” “thy,” “thyself,” “thine;” and also words ending with “eth” and “est.” The translators of the KJV Bible used these words because of the Formal equivalent method: faithfully translating the Greek and Hebrew word form to the same word form in English. For example, the Greek word form (verb, noun, pronoun, adjective, etc.) came over into English with the same word form; if it was a verb in Greek, the English word **MUST** then be a verb. (The modern Bible version translators did not do this. They replaced the word with what **they** considered to be suitable.)

So then, look in the first book of the Old Testament at Genesis 3:1. It said: “...Yea, hath God said, **Ye** shall not eat of every tree of the garden?” This is a KJV Bible; keep it! If “Ye” is not there, take it back; it is **NOT** a KJV Bible. In the first book of the New Testament at Matthew 3:2, it said: “...Repent **ye**: for the Kingdom of heaven is at hand.” Again if “ye” is there, it is a KJV Bible. If “ye” is not there, replace it with one that has it. (Read the section

above called, "**Translation Techniques And The \$25,000,000.00 Question**," for more on this.)

**A note on one of the authors used as reference in this book:**  
**16 Gail Riplinger**

Read the section titled, "Who is Gail Riplinger?" later in this book for more information.

Anytime, anyone exposes Satan's agenda, he viciously strikes back with as much "explosive" and "ammunition" force he can get his hands on.

Bible scholars ridiculed and hate Gail Riplinger, author of the books "Hazardous Material: Greek and Hebrew study dangers," and "New Age Bible Versions," because of the severe wounds these books inflicted and because they greatly exposed Satan's secret agenda that was successfully executed a few hundred years ago. As a result of Riplinger's books, a document called, "Who is Gail Riplinger? A warning for God's sheep," was written on Riplinger's past claims and past personal life.

This author's answer to this document would be to take those "he that is without sin" (John 8:7) critics (the person who wrote this document and all those who are aggressively promoting it) back to John 4:5-42 to the Samaritan woman who had **five (5) husbands and one common law companion; who also lied and was exposed**. She met Jesus, believed His words, went back home, influenced the whole city and brought all of them to Him. Many believed on Him including the Samaritan woman, got saved and followed His teachings.

Thank God He does not "condemn us" (John 8:10-11) because of His wonderful unfailing mercy and compassion. Praise the LORD, as a result of these

attributes of God, He usually admonishes and instructs His children when they are forgiven (for **past** sins) to "go, and sin no more."

Riplinger, exposed Satan "**big times**" and as a result, brought multitudes of Christians back to God's true Word. For this, Satan is "rotten" angry: Riplinger can poke her tongue out at him and break-off running; sprinting for cover behind the protective "**Power!**" of our **great God and wonderful savior, Jesus Christ**.

For more information, read the continuation of this section later in this book titled, "Who is Gail Riplinger?"

**17 How Powerful Is God's Word?**

The information below was copied from [www.apublicviewing.com](http://www.apublicviewing.com).

Because we vigorously examine to try and find out **exactly** what "thus said the Lord," it is vitally important today to be certain that what we hold so dear to our hearts is in fact what God said. Remember, in these last and evil days, Satan's deception will be so incredibly intense as a result, he WILL cause the whole world to follow him (Rev. 12:9).

Satan has successfully infiltrated our modern versions today and therefore, we need to become aware of his strategies to identify truth from errors and lies. As mentioned earlier, Satan's biggest cover-up in doing this is to target the fundamental doctrines of God's Word (the deity of Christ, hell, salvation, spiritual growth, etc.) by corrupting them (all verses that point the lost to the narrow way that leads to finding God and eternal life); he then appears to "enhance" or "improve upon" verses and passages that are inspiring, uplifting, comforting, encouraging, stimulating, arousing, etc. He decorates language in modern versions with just the "right" words

that "appear righteous unto men, but within...are full of hypocrisy and iniquity." (Matt. 23:25-28) It would read like the Bible, but very deceptive in contents. How else do you think he will deceive the "**WHOLE WORLD?**" (Rev. 12:9) **BY DECEPTION!** Deception is one of the ways he would get the whole world to follow him.

As is with physical food, so it is with spiritual food: there are wholesome foods and there are enormous amounts of "fast" unhealthy junk food. As we feed ourselves on spiritual food, it is very important for us to consume the raw nutrients of the words of God.

Unfortunately, Satan has taken the true nutrients of God's Word and mixed them with excessive amounts of spiritual sugar, fat and salt; thus, creating for us an unhealthy spiritual diet. As a result, we are all not getting a wholesome amount of daily spiritual vitamins, minerals, proteins, carbohydrates, etc., so to speak, from God's Holy Word.

Jesus said in Matthew 4:4: "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by **every word** that proceedeth out of the mouth of God." **There is a deeper meaning here that most of us did not catch.** (Deuteronomy 8, Psalms 105:37-41, John 6:28-64) There is a hidden truth here that can only be spiritually discerned if reading (or listening) through the Bible was done frequently. (Modern versions did not want us to know this secret and so they omitted, "**but by every word of God**" in Luke 4:4: the second of two or more witnesses needed to validate this very important point.) Therefore, we all must feed on **EVERY WORD.**

We get vitamin A from Genesis, vitamin B from Exodus, vitamin C from Leviticus, vitamin D from Numbers, proteins from John, carbohydrates from Matthew, Mark and Luke, etc. etc. etc., and so on, so to speak: sixty-six **complete** spiritual nutrients from the text.

Imagine then if you did not read, let's say the book of Nahum, you would lack an essential piece of spiritual nutrient that

helps to sustain a totally healthy spiritual body. If this spiritual nutrient continues to be lacking in your spiritual diet, over time your spiritual body would eventually suffer and break down. You may ask, 'how is this?' **Jesus said in John 6:63, "the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life."** John 1:1 says, "**the Word was God.**"

Therefore, **EVERY WORD** of God is important to maintain and sustain a healthy spiritual body with all the benefits that go along with it. For example, a spiritually healthy body transforms the mind; it has the gift of discernment; it has the power to love, unconditionally; **it is mighty in faith (In Romans 10:17 says, "Faith cometh by hearing and hearing by the word of God;" Faith can ONLY come this way);** has the power to heal and receive healing; it gets prayers answered; it is strong in wisdom, knowledge and understanding; etc. etc.

You may say that many of the books of the Bible (particularly some books of the Old Testament) are very boring and cannot be understood; you, therefore, skip and avoid them. The solution to this problem is "**just read it!**" Do not be concerned with how boring it is or not understanding what you read, "**JUST READ IT!**" Even though you do not understand what it says or it's boring, when you, "just read it!" you still get all the spiritual nutrients the book has to offer; thus, consuming **every word** of God as instructed and commanded by Him. **This is very important!**

If you bit into and chew on most vitamin tablets, how does it taste? **Boringly bitter!** For this reason, when we take vitamins, we just simply swallow them. We do not carefully study them by biting them to taste their contents. We know they will do our bodies well, so along with water, we just **quickly** swallow. (This author is not suggesting that you the reader avoid studying the Bible to understand what you

read. What is being suggested here is as you read, if you come across passages that are not understood, bookmark them and just keep reading. If you stop to study every difficult passage, you will never complete your reading goals; thus, not getting all the spiritual nutrients the entire Bible has to offer.) When you have completely consumed all of the **“sixty-six Biblical/spiritual nutrients,”** return to your bookmarks and then carefully study them.

As you take vitamins daily to stay physically healthy, you need to also take Biblical vitamins daily, to stay spiritually healthy. As vitamins and minerals work in the physical realm, the same is true and works in the spiritual realm. This is why Jesus said what He did in Matthew 4:4.

A good rule is to read through the Bible in the mornings and return to bookmarks in the evenings; or when the entire Bible has been read, return and carefully study all of your bookmarks.

Create this habit to be continued every year for the rest of your life. For those readers who just starting out reading through the Bible, this may be difficult to do. However, as you go through the Bible each year as this author does, you will find it gets easier and easier to a point where reading the entire Bible can be done in sixty-six days; then plenty of time for carefully studying bookmarks.

Remember God’s word is a spiritual book (a living book, it is alive); you may not understand something now but in the process of time, the connections and comprehension will come.

**AGAIN! Remember and don’t forget! FAITH (“mountain moving faith”) CAN ONLY COME THIS WAY (by hearing or reading ALL of God’s word)! Romans 10:17**

Spiritual gifts “fully” come to a healthy spiritual body. Maybe, perhaps, this is probably why many times our prayers are not answered; probably because we are spiritually weak: we are spiritually

malnourished. Our faith is much smaller than a mustard seed.

We must be careful with the words of God as oppose to reading or listening to the words of men. Men try to increase the hearers’ faith with the words of men decreasing their faith in the words of God.

The Bible says, “Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD” (Amos 8:11). These days are **NOW!** The Bible also says, “Take heed that no man deceive you” (Matthew 24:4); “He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day” (John 12:48); “the words that I speak unto you, **they are spirit**, and they are life” (John 6:63).

For your spiritual body to always remain healthy building powerful faith, make up your mind to read the Bible entirely, Genesis to Revelation, at least ONCE every year. **Also, this author “strongly!” recommends using the King James Version Bible ONLY when doing this (not the NKJV).** This is because the messages (God’s Word) somewhat partly remain in (or scattered throughout) most of **today’s** modern versions; **but**, the Spirit is gone in them.

Do you know that the modern versions subliminally and subconsciously twist and change doctrinal concepts and beliefs by using words whose roots most of the time convey negative meanings? (Examine [2c], pages 97 – 187 for an understanding of this.)

Professional wordsmiths, writers and speakers are very sensitive to them and can identify them most of the time. For example, this author knows a man who practically worships the New King James Version (NKJV) but for some reason, over the years, his doctrinal concepts of the Trinity and the Deity of Christ altered. This author was not able to rationalize how this might have happened until recently. Be careful; guard your mind. The Bible says:

“the words...are spirit.” If the modern versions are not God’s Word, then they all have another spirit and it is not a Holy one.

Like Jesus Christ, who was the Word, who was God (John 1:1) embodied with flesh and was the only physical representation of God (that we could have once touch, feel, handle, hold and speak to) is also with us today embodied with words that are placed on the pages of a physical book that we can touch, feel, handle, hold and read from. You may ask: how is this possible? Only God one knows because, with Him, ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE. If you the reader can fully grasp and understand what this means, then Matthew 8:10 and verse 13 are for you; also, Matthew 9:22, 28-29, 15:28, 17:20 and 21:21-22. There is a Spirit behind or in the surface text; there is a mysterious power source active behind or in the actual words! When you hear or read the Word, internalize and speak it, because the Word was God, you speak GOD!

Warning! Keep in mind that if Satan can counterfeit most godly things, then he certainly can somehow counterfeit a spirit (an evil spirit) “embodying” or channeling through the actual words of a counterfeit Bible. Thus, **spiritual blindness as long as these reading materials are being mentally consumed.**

We can see this manifested with some of the well-known religious organization groups that are among us. As mentioned earlier which is extremely important (if you did not get it earlier, it will be repeated here): The message may be there in today’s modern versions, scattered throughout entire books, but the Spirit is gone from them.

For beginners, read or carefully listen to the book of Matthew through to Revelation; then Genesis through to Revelation.

## How this writer knows the above?

The information was born from reading the King James Version Bible (KJV) through, every year with a passion to consume its contents as consuming vitamins; eventually reading it through (Genesis to Revelation) in less than **66 days each year**; consuming the **66 Biblical spiritual nutrients**. (Not to sound as being boastful; just only excited; the day of this writing, this scribbler has read the entire Bible through about 37 to almost 40 times.)

In addition to reading, it was also born from a **spiritual experiment** done by simply putting the King James Version on an **iPod**, attaching it to an amplifier, and then broadcasting it throughout the home using ceiling speakers in each room. It was played very softly in the background which did not interfere with active conversations.

When Genesis to Revelation was completed (3-1/2 days), the iPod automatically started all over from Genesis to Revelation again. This went on for years. The only time anyone can barely hear it was when all noises were shut down; then and only then was it barely heard, very soft in the background.

Our brain picks up all noise made even when they are faint. Demon, unclean or evil **spirits** cannot stomach this procedure; they pick up all noises; **loud and clear!** This technique destroys their power of intent. (It is better than any alarm system.) The Word is Spirit and the Word is Life. (John 6:52) There is a Spirit behind the text; beyond the surface text of the Word. **(Like it was when the Ark of God was taken by the Philistines who placed it inside the house of Dagon their god and set it up next to it. What then happened? Read 1 Samuel 4:11-22 and 5:1-12 for the answer.)** That Spirit is alive and powerful; That Spirit is **GOD!** (John 1:1) To fight an evil **spirit**, you must fight with God’s Spirit:

The Word. **You cannot fight a spirit with the physical; you must fight a spirit with a spirit: The Spirit!**

The Bible has many secrets; secrets hidden on and beneath the surface text that will only release its knowledge if God allows it when reading; thus, unlocking bits and pieces of “puzzles” that build an entire picture of everything past, everything present and things future. To release these pieces of puzzle knowledge, one would have to continue reading or listening to God’s Word in its entirety: Genesis to Revelation; over and repeatedly until puzzle pieces began fitting together creating a single picture. This is like taking daily spiritual vitamins.

All scriptures above are taken from the **King James Version Bible (KJV)**. If you wish to try the experiment above, use the King James Bible ONLY to do so. If you have never read the Bible from cover to cover (Genesis to Revelation) and wish to do so, use the chart below as you begin your reading and **faith-filled** journey. If you wish to start NOW (time being already far into the year), read the notes at the end of the chart.

**In conclusion, for all new births (John 3:3-8, II Corinthians 5:17), God’s Holy Spirit takes up permanent residence in the born-again believer’s body (John 14:16). Now, even though the uncontrolled and unwelcome “guest of doubt” shows up to destroy and confuse the believer’s faith (Mark 9:24), when the Spirit of God’s Word (the Bible: Jesus Christ), along with the permanently residing Holy Spirit, come together with the believer’s spirit, then asking or welcoming the Holy Father’s presence in the mix, (John 15:16, 16:23-24) supernatural things happen!**

More will be mentioned on this in future editions of this book.

## 18 GOD’S VERSE NUMBERING SYSTEM STRATEGY

The Geneva Bible verse numbering system brought about an excellent technique for locating and memorizing scripture. Even though it was an excellent plan, God used it as a security measure which set the Bible standard of numbering verses. Today, if verses go missing, they are easily recognized and identified. This strategic system helped the reader to easily identify unrecognizable dropped verses; verses that are intentionally dropped are immediately detected.

It is believed that God inspired the verse numbering system to expose scrupulous scholars and Bible publishers, who deliberately and intentionally eliminate, omit or drop verses in the text from the underground Christian Bible. If this method was not introduced, the confusion today would have been massive. For example, from both texts below, examine the difference between them in 1 John 5:1-13 and Matthew 17:14-23; then try and spot the dropped verse. (See the answers at the end of this section.)

The King James Version (KJV)	The New International Version (NIV)
<p><sup>1</sup>Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.</p> <p><sup>2</sup>By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.</p>	<p>Everyone who believes that Jesus is the Christ is born of God, and everyone who loves the father loves his child as well.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• This is how we know that we love the children of God: by loving God and carrying out his commands. This is</li> </ul>

<sup>3</sup>For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.

<sup>4</sup>For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith.

<sup>5</sup>Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

<sup>6</sup>This is he that came by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

<sup>7</sup>For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. <sup>8</sup>And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

<sup>9</sup>If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

<sup>10</sup>He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

<sup>11</sup>And this is the record, that God hath

love for God: to obey his commands. And his commands are not burdensome, for everyone born of God overcomes the world.

This is the victory that has overcome the world, even our faith. Who is it that overcomes the world? Only he who believes that Jesus is the Son of God. This is the one who came by water and blood--Jesus Christ. He did not come by water only,

but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit who testifies, because the Spirit is the truth. For there are three that testify: the Spirit, the water and the blood; and the three are in agreement. We accept man's testimony, but God's testimony is greater because it is the testimony of God, which he has given about his Son. Anyone who believes in the Son of God has this testimony in his heart. Anyone who does not believe God has made him out to be a liar,

because he has not believed the testimony God has given about his Son. And this is the testimony: God has given us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He who has the Son has life; he who does not have the Son of God does not have life. I write these things to you who believe in the name of the Son of God so that you may know that you have

given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.

<sup>12</sup>He that hath the Son hath life; *and* he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

<sup>13</sup>These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. (1 John 5:1-13)

eternal life. This is the confidence we have in approaching God: that if we ask anything according to his will, he hears us. (1 John 5:1-13)

<b>The King James Version (KJV)</b>	<b>The New International Version (NIV)</b>
<p><sup>14</sup>And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying, <sup>15</sup>Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water. <sup>16</sup>And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him. <sup>17</sup>Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me. <sup>18</sup>And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour. <sup>19</sup>Then came the</p>	<p>• <sup>14</sup>When they came to the crowd, a man approached Jesus and knelt before him. <sup>15</sup>"Lord, have mercy on my son," he said. "He has seizures and is suffering greatly. He often falls into the fire or into the water." • <sup>16</sup>I brought him to your disciples, but they could not heal him." <sup>17</sup>"O unbelieving and perverse generation," Jesus replied, "how long shall I stay with you? How long shall I put up with you? Bring the boy here to me." <sup>18</sup>Jesus rebuked the demon, and it came out of the boy, and he was healed from that moment. <sup>19</sup>Then the disciples came to Jesus in private and asked, "Why couldn't we drive it out?" <sup>20</sup>He replied, "Because</p>

disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

<sup>20</sup>And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

<sup>21</sup>Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

<sup>22</sup>And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

<sup>23</sup>And they shall kill him, and the third day

you have so little faith. I tell you the truth, if you have faith as small as a mustard seed, you can say to this mountain, 'Move from here to there' and it will move. Nothing will be impossible for you."

• <sup>22</sup>When they came together in Galilee, he said to them, "The Son of Man is going to be betrayed into the hands of men.

• <sup>23</sup>They will kill him, and on the third day he will be raised to life. And the disciples were filled with grief. (Matthew 17:14-23)

he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry. (Matthew 17:14-23)

## The Answers

(1) The answers to the above questions are as follows. The King James Version has in 1 John 5:7-8: "**For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.**" The New International Versions in verses 7 and 8 have: "**For there are three that testify: the Spirit, the water and the blood; and the three are in agreement.**"

(2) The King James Version in Matthew 17:21 has: "**Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.**" The New International Version omits the entire verse.



**ANNUAL BIBLE  
READING,  
SPIRITUAL FOOD  
EATING**

# System

Place a check mark or an X in the box to the right when the daily reading assignment is completed.

## JANUARY

- 1 Genesis 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 2 Genesis 5, 6, 7, 8.....
- 3 Genesis 9, 10, 11.....
- 4 Genesis 12, 13, 14, 15, 16.
- 5 Genesis 17, 18, 19.....
- 6 Genesis 20, 21, 22, 23.....
- 7 Genesis 24, 25.....
- 8 Genesis 26, 27, 28.....
- 9 Genesis 29, 30, 31.....
- 10 Genesis 32, 33, 34, 35.....
- 11 Genesis 36, 37, 38.....
- 12 Genesis 39, 40, 41.....
- 13 Genesis 42, 43, 44.....
- 14 Genesis 45, 46, 47.....
- 15 Genesis 48, 49, 50.....
- 16 Exodus 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 17 Exodus 5, 6, 7.....
- 18 Exodus 8, 9, 10.....
- 19 Exodus 11, 12, 13.....
- 20 Exodus 14, 15, 16.....
- 21 Exodus 17, 18, 19, 20.....
- 22 Exodus 21, 22, 23, 24.....
- 23 Exodus 25, 26, 27.....
- 24 Exodus 28, 29.....
- 25 Exodus 30, 31, 32, 33.....
- 26 Exodus 34, 35, 36.....
- 27 Exodus 37, 38, 39, 40.....

- 28 Leviticus 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 29 Leviticus 5, 6, 7.....
- 30 Leviticus 8, 9, 10.....
- 31 Leviticus 11, 12, 13.....

## FEBRUARY

- 1 Leviticus 14, 15, 16.....
- 2 Leviticus 17, 18, 19, 20.....
- 3 Leviticus 21, 22, 23.....
- 4 Leviticus 24, 25, 26, 27....
- 5 Numbers 1, 2.....
- 6 Numbers 3, 4.....
- 7 Numbers 5, 6, 7.....
- 8 Numbers 8, 9, 10, 11.....
- 9 Numbers 12, 13, 14, 15....
- 10 Numbers 16, 17, 18.....
- 11 Numbers 19, 20, 21.....
- 12 Numbers 22, 23, 24.....
- 13 Numbers 25, 26, 27.....
- 14 Numbers 28, 29, 30.....
- 15 Numbers 31, 32, 33.....
- 16 Numbers 34, 35, 36.....
- 17 Deuteronomy 1, 2, 3.....
- 18 Deuteronomy 4, 5, 6.....
- 19 Deuteronomy 7, 8, 9, 10...
- 20 Deuteronomy 11, 12, 13...
- 21 Deuteronomy 14, 15-17...
- 22 Deuteronomy 18, 19-21...
- 23 Deuteronomy 22, 23-25...
- 24 Deuteronomy 26, 27, 28...
- 25 Deuteronomy 29, 30, 31...
- 26 Deuteronomy 32, 33, 34...
- 27 Joshua 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 28 Joshua 5, 6, 7, 8 (9-10)....
- 29 Joshua 9, 10.....

## MARCH

- 1 Joshua 11, 12, 13, 14.....
- 2 Joshua 15, 16, 17, 18.....

- 3 Joshua 19, 20, 21.....
- 4 Joshua 22, 23, 24.....
- 5 Judges 1, 2, 3.....
- 6 Judges 4, 5, 6.....
- 7 Judges 7, 8.....
- 8 Judges 9, 10.....
- 9 Judges 11, 12, 13.....
- 10 Judges 14, 15, 16.....
- 11 Judges 17, 18, 19.....
- 12 Judges 20, 21.....
- 13 Ruth 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 14 1 Samuel 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 15 1 Samuel 5, 6, 7, 8, 9.....
- 16 1 Samuel 10, 11, 12.....
- 17 1 Samuel 13, 14.....
- 18 1 Samuel 15, 16, 17.....
- 19 1 Samuel 18, 19, 20 .....
- 20 1 Samuel 21, 22, 23, 24....
- 21 1 Samuel 25, 26, 27.....
- 22 1 Samuel 28, 29, 30, 31....
- 23 2 Samuel 1, 2, 3.....
- 24 2 Samuel 4, 5, 6, 7.....
- 25 2 Samuel 8, 9, 10, 11.....
- 26 2 Samuel 12, 13, 14.....
- 27 2 Samuel 15, 16, 17.....
- 28 2 Samuel 18, 19.....
- 29 2 Samuel 20, 21, 22.....
- 30 2 Samuel 23, 24.....
- 31 1 Kings 1, 2.....

## APRIL

- 1 1 Kings 3, 4, 5, 6.....
- 2 1 Kings 7, 8.....
- 3 1 Kings 9, 10, 11.....
- 4 1 Kings 12, 13, 14.....
- 5 1 Kings 15, 16, 17.....
- 6 1 Kings 18, 19, 20.....
- 7 1 Kings 21, 22.....

- 8 2 Kings 1, 2, 3.....
- 9 2 Kings 4, 5, 6.....
- 10 2 Kings 7, 8, 9.....
- 11 2 Kings 10, 11, 12.....
- 12 2 Kings 13, 14, 15.....
- 13 2 Kings 16, 17, 18.....
- 14 2 Kings 19, 20, 21.....
- 15 2 Kings 22, 23.....
- 16 2 Kings 24, 25.....
- 17 1 Chronicles 1, 2, 3.....
- 18 1 Chronicles 4, 5, 6, 7.....
- 19 1 Chronicles 8, 9, 10, 11...
- 20 1 Chronicles 12, 13, 14.....
- 21 1 Chronicles 15, 16, 17.....
- 22 1 Chronicles 18, 19, 20.....
- 23 1 Chronicles 21, 22, 23.....
- 24 1 Chronicles 24, 25, 26.....
- 25 1 Chronicles 27, 28, 29.....
- 26 2 Chronicles 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 27 2 Chronicles 5, 6, 7.....
- 28 2 Chronicles 8, 9, 10, 11...
- 29 2 Chronicles 12, 13-16.....
- 30 2 Chronicles 17, 18, 19-20

### MAY

- 1 2 Chronicles 21, 22, 23-24
- 2 2 Chronicles 25, 26, 27-28
- 3 2 Chronicles 29, 30, 31.....
- 4 2 Chronicles 32, 33, 34.....
- 5 2 Chronicles 35, 36.....
- 6 Ezra 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 7 Ezra 5, 6, 7.....
- 8 Ezra 8, 9, 10.....
- 9 Nehemiah 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 10 Nehemiah 5, 6, 7.....
- 11 Nehemiah 8, 9, 10.....
- 12 Nehemiah 11, 12, 13.....
- 13 Esther 1, 2, 3, 4.....

- 14 Esther 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.....
- 15 Job 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6.....
- 16 Job 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13..
- 17 Job 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19..
- 18 Job 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25..
- 19 Job 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31..
- 20 Job 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37..
- 21 Job 38, 39, 40, 41, 42.....
- 22 Psalm 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6-8.....
- 23 Psalm 9, 10, 11, 12-17.....
- 24 Psalm 18, 19, 20.....
- 25 Psalm 21, 22, 23, 24.....
- 26 Psalm 25, 26, 27, 28-30.....
- 27 Psalm 31, 32, 33, 34.....
- 28 Psalm 35, 36, 37.....
- 29 Psalm 38, 39, 40.....
- 30 Psalm 41, 42, 43, 44.....
- 31 Psalm 45, 46, 47, 48, 49....

### JUNE

- 1 Psalm 50, 51, 52.....
- 2 Psalm 53, 54, 55, 56-58....
- 3 Psalm 59, 60, 61, 62.....
- 4 Psalm 63, 64, 65, 66, 67....
- 5 Psalm 68, 69.....
- 6 Psalm 70, 71, 72, 73.....
- 7 Psalm 74, 75, 76, 77.....
- 8 Psalm 78, 79.....
- 9 Psalm 80, 81, 82, 83, 84....
- 10 Psalm 85, 86, 87, 88.....
- 11 Psalm 89, 90, 91.....
- 12 Psalm 92, 93, 94, 95.....
- 13 Psalm 96, 97, 98, 99-102...
- 14 Psalm 103, 104, 105.....
- 15 Psalm 106, 107.....
- 16 Psalm 108, 109, 110.....
- 17 Psalm 111, 112, 113, 114..
- 18 Psalm 115, 116, 117, 118..

- 19 Psalm 119:1-67.....
- 20 Psalm 119:68-176.....
- 21 Psalm 120, 121, 122, 123..
- 22 Psalm 124, 125, 126-134...
- 23 Psalm 135, 136, 137-139...
- 24 Psalm 140, 141, 142-145...
- 25 Psalm 146, 147, 148-150...
- 26 Proverbs 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 27 Proverbs 5, 6, 7.....
- 28 Proverbs 8, 9, 10.....
- 29 Proverbs 11, 12, 13.....
- 30 Proverbs 14, 15, 16.....

### JULY

- 1 Proverbs 17, 18, 19.....
- 2 Proverbs 20, 21, 22.....
- 3 Proverbs 23, 24, 25.....
- 4 Proverbs 26, 27, 28.....
- 5 Proverbs 29, 30, 31.....
- 6 Ecclesiastes 1, 2, 3.....
- 7 Ecclesiastes 4, 5, 6.....
- 8 Ecclesiastes 7, 8, 9.....
- 9 Ecclesiastes 10, 11, 12.....
- 10 Song of Solomon 1, 2, 3-4
- 11 Song of Solomon 5, 6, 7-8
- 12 Isaiah 1, 2, 3.....
- 13 Isaiah 4, 5, 6.....
- 14 Isaiah 7, 8, 9.....
- 15 Isaiah 10, 11, 12.....
- 16 Isaiah 13, 14, 15.....
- 17 Isaiah 16, 17, 18.....
- 18 Isaiah 19, 20, 21.....
- 19 Isaiah 22, 23, 24.....
- 20 Isaiah 25, 26, 27.....
- 21 Isaiah 28, 29, 30.....
- 22 Isaiah 31, 32, 33.....
- 23 Isaiah 34, 35, 36.....
- 24 Isaiah 37, 38, 39.....

- 25 Isaiah 40, 41, 42.....
- 26 Isaiah 43, 44, 45.....
- 27 Isaiah 46, 47, 48.....
- 28 Isaiah 49, 50, 51.....
- 29 Isaiah 52, 53, 54.....
- 30 Isaiah 55, 56, 57.....
- 31 Isaiah 58, 59, 60.....

**AUGUST**

- 1 Isaiah 61, 62, 63.....
- 2 Isaiah 64, 65, 66.....
- 3 Jeremiah 1, 2, 3.....
- 4 Jeremiah 4, 5, 6.....
- 5 Jeremiah 7, 8, 9.....
- 6 Jeremiah 10, 11, 12, .....
- 7 Jeremiah 13, 14, 15.....
- 8 Jeremiah 16, 17, 18, .....
- 9 Jeremiah 19, 20, 21.....
- 10 Jeremiah 22, 23, 24.....
- 11 Jeremiah 25, 26, 27.....
- 12 Jeremiah 28, 29, 30.....
- 13 Jeremiah 31, 32, 33.....
- 14 Jeremiah 34, 35, 36.....
- 15 Jeremiah 37, 38, 39.....
- 16 Jeremiah 40, 41, 42.....
- 17 Jeremiah 43, 44, 45.....
- 18 Jeremiah 46, 47, 48.....
- 19 Jeremiah 49, 50.....
- 20 Jeremiah 51, 52.....
- 21 Lamentations 1, 2, 3.....
- 22 Lamentations 4, 5.....
- 23 Ezekiel 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 24 Ezekiel 5, 6, 7.....
- 25 Ezekiel 8, 9, 10, 11.....
- 26 Ezekiel 12, 13, 14.....
- 27 Ezekiel 15, 16.....
- 28 Ezekiel 17, 18.....
- 29 Ezekiel 19, 20, 21.....

- 30 Ezekiel 22, 23, 24.....
- 31 Ezekiel 25, 26, 27.....

**SEPTEMBER**

- 1 Ezekiel 28, 29, 30.....
- 2 Ezekiel 31, 32, 33.....
- 3 Ezekiel 34, 35, 36.....
- 4 Ezekiel 37, 38, 39.....
- 5 Ezekiel 40, 41, 42.....
- 6 Ezekiel 43, 44, 45.....
- 7 Ezekiel 46, 47, 48.....
- 8 Daniel 1, 2.....
- 9 Daniel 3, 4.....
- 10 Daniel 5, 6.....
- 11 Daniel 7, 8.....
- 12 Daniel 9, 10.....
- 13 Daniel 11, 12.....
- 14 Hosea 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.....
- 15 Hosea 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.....
- 16 Hosea 11, 12, 13, 14.....
- 17 Joel 1, 2, 3.....
- 18 Amos 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.....
- 19 Amos 6, 7, 8, 9.....
- 20 Obadiah 1.....
- 21 Jonah 1, 2, 3, 4.....
- 22 Micah 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7.....
- 23 Nahum 1, 2, 3.....
- 24 Habakkuk 1, 2, 3.....
- 25 Zephaniah 1, 2, 3.....
- 26 Haggai 1, 2.....
- 27 Zechariah 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.....
- 28 Zechariah 6, 7, 8, 9.....
- 29 Zechariah 10, 11, 12-14....
- 30 Malachi 1, 2, 3, 4.....

**OCTOBER**

- 1 Matthew 1, 2, 3.....
- 2 Matthew 4, 5.....
- 3 Matthew 6, 7, 8.....

- 4 Matthew 9, 10.....
- 5 Matthew 11, 12,.....
- 6 Matthew 13, 14.....
- 7 Matthew 15, 16, 17.....
- 8 Matthew 18, 19, 20.....
- 9 Matthew 21, 22.....
- 10 Matthew 23, 24.....
- 11 Matthew 25, 26.....
- 12 Matthew 27, 28.....
- 13 Mark 1, 2.....
- 14 Mark 3, 4.....
- 15 Mark 5, 6.....
- 16 Mark 7, 8.....
- 17 Mark 9, 10.....
- 18 Mark 11, 12.....
- 19 Mark 13, 14.....
- 20 Mark 15, 16.....
- 21 Luke 1, 2.....
- 22 Luke 3, 4.....
- 23 Luke 5, 6.....
- 24 Luke 7, 8.....
- 25 Luke 9, 10.....
- 26 Luke 11, 12.....
- 27 Luke 13, 14.....
- 28 Luke 15, 16.....
- 29 Luke 17, 18, 19.....
- 30 Luke 20, 21, 22.....
- 31 Luke 23, 24.....

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. (John 15:7)

**NOVEMBER**

- 1 John 1, 2, 3.....
- 2 John 4, 5.....
- 3 John 6, 7.....
- 4 John 8, 9, 10.....
- 5 John 11, 12.....
- 6 John 13, 14, 15, 16.....



# CHAPTER THREE

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# Some of the Bible Blue Prints Modern Versions Are Building Themselves Upon

There are many very serious changes that can be documented and discussed, but are too numerous to elaborate on and would create pages and pages of notes. However, a brief summary of some of the major changes will be mentioned and illustrated below. Satan's biggest cover-up using modern versions was/is targeting the fundamental doctrines of God's Word (the deity of Christ, hell, salvation, spiritual growth, etc.) by corrupting them (all verses that point the lost to the narrow way that leads to finding God and eternal life); he then appears to "enhance" or "improve upon" verses and passages that are inspiring, uplifting, comforting, encouraging, stimulating, arousing, etc. He decorates language in modern versions with just the "right" words that "appear righteous unto men, but within...are full of hypocrisy and iniquity." (Matt. 23:25-28) It would read like the Bible, but very deceptive in contents. How else do you think he will deceive the "WHOLE WORLD?" (Rev. 12:9) BY DECEPTION!

## - The King James Version compared with modern Bible versions -

Below are some of the most popular modern version titles:

**21<sup>st</sup> Century King James Version (KJ21)**  
**American Standard Version (ASV)**  
**Amplified Version (AMP)**  
**Contemporary English Version (CEV)**  
**God's Word Translation (GWT)**  
**Good News for Modern Man (GNB)**  
**King James Version Easy Reading (KJV-ER)**  
**Living Bible (LB)**  
**New American Bible (NAB)**  
**New American Standard Bible (NASB)**  
**New Century Version (NCV)**  
**New International Version (NIV)**

**New International Version Inclusive (NIVI)**  
**New Jerusalem Bible (NJB)**  
**New King James Version (NKJV)**  
**New Living Translation (NLT)**  
**New Revised Standard Version (NRSV)**  
**New Testament in Modern English (Ph)**  
**New World Translation (NWT)**  
**Revised Standard Version (RSV)**  
**Revised Version (RV)**  
**The Message (Msg)**  
**Today's English Version (TEV)**  
**Today's New International Version (TNIV)**

**Bible Versions as of June 31, 2011; there are many others added to this list since then.**

Children's King James Version, King James II Version of the Bible, King James Version—Twentieth Century Edition, New King James Version, 21st Century King James Version, Modern King James Version, American King James Version, King James 2000 Version, Updated King James Version, King James Version Easy Reading, Holy Scriptures in English, Comfort-able King James Version, New Cambridge Paragraph Bible, AV7 (New Authorized Version), Authorized Version Update, (British) Revised Version, American Standard Version, Revised Standard Version, New American Standard Bible, New Revised Standard Version, English Standard Version, World English Bible In progress, New International Version, New International Version Inclusive Language Edition, Today's New International Version, The Living Bible, Good News Bible, Contemporary English Version, God's Word, New Living Translation, The Message, Restored New Testament, Challoner's revision of the Douay-Rheims Bible, Quaker Bible, Thomson's Translation, Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible, Webster's Revision, Young's Literal Translation, Julia E. Smith Parker Translation, Darby Bible, New English Translation, The Free Bible, The Work of God's Children Illustrated Bible, Conservative Bible Project, Jewish Publication Society of America Version, Judaica Press, Koren Jerusalem Bible, The Living Torah, The Living Nach, New Jewish Publication Society of America Version, Complete Jewish Bible, God's New Covenant: A New Testament Translation, Orthodox Jewish Bible, New English Bible, Revised English Bible, Modern American Standard Version, Catholic Public Domain Version, David Robert Palmer Translation, Douay-Rheims Bible Challoner Revision, Westminster Version of the Sacred Scriptures, Spencer New Testament, Confraternity Bible, Knox's Translation of the Vulgate, Kleist-Lilly New Testament, Jerusalem Bible, Revised Standard Version Catholic Edition, New American Bible, The Living Bible - Catholic Edition, New Jerusalem Bible, Christian Community Bible, New Revised Standard Version Catholic Edition, Rotherham's Emphasized Bible, Restoration of Original Sacred Name Bible, Holy Name Bible, **King James Version**, Sacred Scriptures Bethel Edition, Sacred Name King James Bible, Sacred Scriptures, Family of Yah Edition, The Word of Yahweh, The Scriptures '98 Version, Hebraic-Roots Version, The Besorah (a plagiarized copy of The Scriptures 1998), Charles Thomson's The Holy Bible, Containing The Old And New Covenant, Commonly Called The Old And New Testament: Translated From The Greek, Brenton's English Translation of the Septuagint, Apostolic Bible Polyglot, Orthodox Study Bible, New English Translation of the Septuagint, Eastern / Greek Orthodox Bible, Bible in Basic English, Bible in Worldwide English [New Testament only], New Life Version, Simple English Bible, Easy-to-Read Version, New Century Version, New International Reader's Version, EasyEnglish Bible, New World Translation, The Bible in Living English, Black Bible Chronicles, The Aussie Bible, The Holy Bible In Modern English, A New Translation, Lamsa Bible, An American Translation, Berkeley Version, Amplified Bible, Concordant Literal Version, The Modern Language Bible, The Story Bible, Green's Literal Translation, The Clear Word, Anointed Standard Version, Third Millennium Bible, Recovery Version, The Apostles' Bible, Holman Christian Standard Bible, The Complete Apostles' Bible, A Conservative Version, The New Jubilees Version (The Beloved and I: The Sacred Scriptures in English Verse), Ancient Roots Translinear Bible, The Literary Bible, Common English Bible, The Manga Bible, Transparent English Bible, International Standard Version, English Jubilee 2000 Bible, The Twentieth Century New Testament, Weymouth New Testament (New Testament in Modern Speech), Centenary New Testament, The Authentic New Testament, Phillips New Testament in Modern English and Four Prophets, The Simplified New Testament, Wuest Expanded Translation, The New Testament: a New Translation, TransLine, The Original New Testament, McCord's New Testament Translation of the Everlasting Gospel, A Fresh Parenthetical Version of the New Testament, The Unvarnished New Testament, The New Testament, The Common Edition New Testament , The Comprehensive New Testament , Analytical-Literal Translation, A New Accurate Translation of the Greek New Testament, The Voice, Jewish New Testament, The Source New Testament With Extensive Notes on Greek Word Meaning, The Last Days New Testament, The Holy Scriptures, The Evidence Bible, The Hebrew Bible in English, Original Bible Project, The Cotton Patch Version, The Dead Sea Scrolls Bible, etc. etc. etc.



# Satan added the word “not” into God’s instructions.

## God Said in Genesis 2:17

“...thou shalt surely die.” (KJV)

## Satan said in Genesis 3:4

“...ye shall not surely die.” (KJV)

## God’s Word the Bible is also our LIVING Spirit guide

### 1 John 6:63

It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, **they are spirit**, and they are life” (KJV)

### 2 II Corinthians 11:3-4

“But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or **if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received**, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.” (KJV)

### 3 1 Timothy 4:1-2

“Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, **giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of**

**devils**; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;” (KJV)

### 4 1 John 4:1-3

“Beloved, believe not every spirit, but **try the spirits** whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that **Jesus Christ is come in the flesh** is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that **Jesus Christ is come in the flesh** is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.” (KJV)

# Try the spirits

1 John 4:1 says, “try the spirits,” and John 6:63 says, “the Words...are spirit.” Is it possible for a man to experiment with (or try) witchcraft and get

by? ABSOLUTELY NOT! “Try the spirits” means to try the Word or the doctrine to see if it lines up. The modern versions removed the “TESTING”

key that fits the lock to the door that opens up to the true Spirit of God. This “TESTING” key is the expression: “Christ is come in the flesh.”

## The King James Version

“And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus **Christ is come in the flesh** is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist,” – 1 John 4:3 (KJV)

## Modern Bible Versions

“but every spirit that does not acknowledge Jesus is not from God. This is the spirit of the antichrist,” – 1 John 4:3 (NIV)

All sections below are also listed in the previous Chapter called: *So, What's Wrong With The Modern Versions?*

# “LUCIFER” IS GONE AT ISAIAH 14:12 AND REPLACED WITH “MORNING STAR.”

This name has been removed from most Bible dictionaries and other reference works. However, if the name does appear in some, the information declares that Lucifer is not Satan. (Read, “Dangerous Insults To God,” earlier in this book for deliberations on why it was removed.) The Hebrew word for “star” is nowhere in the original Hebrew text in this verse. Therefore, it is very deceitful to be translated as “morning star.” Who is the “morning star” in the KJV at Rev. 22:16?

“How art thou fallen from heaven, O **Lucifer**, son of the morning...Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell” Isaiah 14:12 (KJV)

“How you have fallen from heaven O **morning star**, son of the dawn...but you are brought down to the grave.” Isaiah 14:12 (NIV)

Scholars claim that Isaiah 14:12 points to the king of Babylon (see Is. 14:1-15) but when these verses are examined carefully, we discover that the LORD is directing His judgment to the person behind the earthly-human king as He did to Peter in Matthew 16:22-23. Notice what Jesus said, looking at Peter: “**get thee behind me Satan.**” Also, notice that Jesus used the exact same statement when Satan took Him up to a high mountain and showed Him all

the kingdoms of the world (Luke 4:5-8). Jesus said, “**Get thee behind me, Satan.**” What is obviously clear in both verses is that Jesus was not talking to Peter, but to the spirit person behind Peter. Also, the person in Luke 4:5-8 is obviously the same person in Matthew 16:22-23.

Matthew 16:22-23 said: “Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee. But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but

those that be of men.” (Also see Mark 8:33)

We will now examine another example.

**(Ezekiel 28:1-2)** The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord God; Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God.

**(Ezekiel 28:11-17)** Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; **Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty. Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God;** every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: **the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created. Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God:** thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. **Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.** By the multitude of thy merchandise

they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore **I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground,** I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.”

In Ezekiel 28:1-17, the LORD said in verses 1-2: **“say unto the king of Tyrus.”** But what did He tell Ezekiel to say? He told Ezekiel to say: **[a]** you were full of wisdom but corrupted it (naturally, in an absolute sense, human beings are never full or complete with wisdom); **[b]** you were **perfect** in beauty (honestly speaking, no human being are); **[c]** you have been in the Garden of Eden (there were only four persons excluding the Cherubims, recorded in Genesis who were present); **[d]** **every** precious stone was your covering (this puts him outside of the natural human appearance); **[e]** tabrets and pipes were built into you (he is not human); **[f]** you were created (the king of Tyrus was born and not created; angels were created); **[g]** you were the anointed Cherub that covereth (a Cherub is not human but a heavenly person); **[h]** you were in the holy mountain of God and walked up and down in the

midst of the stones of fire; **[j]** you were perfect in your ways (no humans except Adam, Eve and Jesus were perfect). The question then is: Does a **human** king fit these descriptions? If not, then who? It does not take a scholar to figure out who the LORD was talking too. From all descriptions given, anyone can see and understand that the LORD was directing this judgment message to Satan.

**Isaiah 14:4-8** ...thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased! The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the scepter of the rulers. He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth. The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing. Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us...

**Isaiah 14:12-15** How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! **For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the**

**clouds; I will be like the most High.** Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

Now, just at face value, if we were to look at Isaiah 14:4-8, 12-15, who was **fallen** from **heaven**? Luke 10:18-20 and Revelation 12:7-12 described this person as Satan. Also, did the king of Babylon fall from heaven or was he born to earthly parents? He is nowhere recorded in scripture as being in heaven.

Furthermore, do you think a human being would use the kind of language that was used by the person the LORD was talking too? The person said: I will ascend into **heaven**; exalt my throne above the **stars**. Noticed that the person the LORD directed His judgment message to was cut/cast down to the ground in both Isaiah and Ezekiel.

Luke 10:18-20 And he said unto them, **I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.** Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

Revelation 12:7-12 And there **was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon**; and the dragon fought and his angels, And prevailed not; neither

was their place found any more in heaven. And **the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.** And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! For the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Mr. James White, author of the book "The King James Only Controversy," the best-known author in the field of defending modern versions on page 138 of his book very dogmatically explains away this issue by stating that to understand the change you have to "read things in context." After several questions to justify his reasoning, he said, "there is no logical reason to take offense at the proper translation of Isaiah 14:12 in the NIV or NASB." Mr. White said, "Both...are perfectly acceptable translation of the Hebrew word." He then selects "the standard lexicon

in the field" from three liberal KJV Bible haters, Brown, Driver and Briggs as his authorities or reference to prove the meaning of the Hebrew word in Is. 14:12 (see page 147 in his book).

But these "thieves and robbers," these false witnessing scholars (Francis Brown 1849-1916, Samuel R. Driver 1846-1914 and Charles A. Briggs 1841-1913) in the 1800s were all part of the conspirators who hated the KJV Bible (without a cause) and desperately wanted to change it and destroy our confidence in it. (Read the chapter called, "These are our gods (scholars) O Christian!" later in this book for a profile of who these scholars were and their anti-Christian profiles.) Also, these men were all members of the corrupt Westcott-Hort Revised Version Committee of 1881. They dishonestly changed words and meanings in their Greek and Hebrew work and replaced them with their own secular and pagan beliefs. Furthermore, the Hebrew word for "star" is nowhere in the original Hebrew text in Is. 14:12. So they dishonestly added "star" in this verse, thus duplicating the name "the morning star," and subtly linking it to Blavatsky's teaching on Lucifer (more on this later). The Hebrew word here means "light bearer" or "shining thing." Therefore if we were to use either of these two meanings, the text would read like the following: How art thou fallen from heaven, O light bearer (or

shining thing), son of the morning. Thus, how do you think scholars started with “Light bearer” (or “shining thing”) and ended with “morning Star?” Deception and lies! So why should we accept what they concocted in this verse? Why should we place our confidence in the Greek and Hebrew study tools they have written?

So then, what is the difference in the meaning of “son of the morning” and “the morning star?” A star is any galactic body that gives light: the sun. A moon is any galactic body that reflexes light. One is light and the other a reflection of that light; or, one is the Creator and the other a reflector or reflection, an “early bird,” “a morning person,” of the Creator, etc.

The problem with this name change is how do you convince the next generation of this explanation of two persons with the same name where one person is under the judgment of God and the other person is God. Even Strong who gave us “Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible,” in his encyclopedia, charges that Lucifer is not Satan, but Lucifer is Jesus Christ. He was a member of the American Standard Version (ASV) 1901 translation committee that called Jesus Christ a “creature” and not the Creator. (See his encyclopedia, Vol. 5, pages 542-543) This view goes very deep as we shall see. ([2f], page 189; his encyclopedia, Vol. 5, pages 542-543)

Mr. White, gave his “best” possible explanation for this change and as a result, many modern version advocates accept his views to explain this cheap change of name, for the God of the universe, the ALMIGHTY! The explanation given for the name change is very flimsy; the repercussion of dangerously insulting God is too great and too much is at stake; even the possibility of losing rewards (everything) for born-again Christians.

It is so depressing to see what Bible scholars and university professors are doing to God’s Word and many of our very beloved, pastors, ministers of the gospel and teachers of God’s Word swallowing these “scholarship lies” hook, line and sinker; and worst of all they are very upset with anyone (like this author) who try to present these Bible version facts.

As mentioned earlier, our ministers of the gospel are very well aware of the painfully, terrifying and horrifying struggles in the history of the Christian church to preserve our Bibles. Unfortunately, even though our modern versions today are seriously being watered down with each new edition, our ministers of the gospel either lack spiritual discernment, unrecognizing or deliberately ignoring the possibility that there must be a guiding presence, an unclean spiritual force working behind the scene altering our Bibles to

deceptively say what it wants us to read and believe.

If we all have to stand before God for ourselves, then please, let us investigate Bible version issues for ourselves and not follow persons who criticize and ridicule the KJV Bible and never did any thorough investigation. “Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read...” (Is. 34:16) Beware of many university professors and their recommended reading endorsements: they hate literature that is pro-KJV and promotes “anything” that is anti-KJV. (They hate the Written Word without a cause.) Remember, like Uzzah, we all would not have escaped God’s wrath or His judgment for not knowing what His Word said (no excuse allowed). God said, “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge.” (Hosea 4:6) Jesus said in Matthew 15:14: “Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.” Most people follow leaders they believe are truthful, honest and excellent speakers. Nevertheless, we’ve got to take an independent approach to this issue. Eternity and rewards are at stake here!

No matter how scholars, professors, preachers and Bible teachers explain away changing Lucifer to “the Morning Star,” it is still dangerously insulting to 100% plus pure Holiness and 100% plus pure Almighty POWER.

There are enormous amounts of satanic scholarship attacking and infiltrating everything that is Holy and Godly today.

As stated earlier, the Hebrew word for “star” is nowhere in the original Hebrew text in this verse. Therefore, it is very deceitful to add the word “star,” erroneously to duplicate the name “morning star.” (In other versions “day star” or “star of the morning” is used at Isaiah 14:12.)

In Greek, the word is “*heosphoros*” which means light-bearer; in Latin, it is “Lucifer” also meaning light-bearer; finally, in Hebrew, the word is “*heyleel*” meaning light-bearer. The meanings are all the same in these three languages. If you asked anyone who Lucifer is, they know immediately who you are talking about. Luciferians and Satanists know their master’s name: Lucifer; so how is it that Bible scholars do not have the correct meaning in their dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, etc?

Some scholars argue that it was Jerome who introduced the name “Lucifer” into the text. But Jerome simply translated his Greek “Bible” to Latin and the Latin word is Lucifer meaning light-bearer. Scholars use Ezekiel chapter 28 and Isaiah 14:4-8 to prove that the text is not talking about the most wicked person in the universe, but refers to a Babylonian king. Sadly, the name Lucifer has been removed from most Bible dictionaries and other

reference works or falsely declared where it is listed.

Do you know that the book “The Secret Doctrine” calls Satan, “Christ, the bright and Morning Star? This book, “The Secret Doctrine,” was written by Arch-Luciferian Madame Helena P. Blavatsky (1831-1891). Blavatsky was a high-priestess of sorcery, magic, Satan worship and occultism. She founded the organization called, “The Theosophy Society” and her magazine called, “Lucifer,” evolved into the two-volume book called “The Secret Doctrine.” This book is one of the most wicked books that have ever been written and it teaches that Lucifer should be worshipped.

**Do you know that some of our “trusted” Bible scholars who penned and provided us with our Hebrew and Greek dictionaries and lexicons, attended Luciferian meetings with Madame Blavatsky? When you hang out with someone infested with fleas, what happens?**

Let’s examine how Luciferian, Madame Blavatsky influenced these “trusted” fleabag scholars on what to include in their Bible dictionaries, lexicons and commentaries. (All references below of Secret Doctrine are from the online edition found at <http://www.theosociety.org/>

[pasadena/ sd/sd-hp.htm](http://www.theosociety.org/pasadena/sd/sd-hp.htm))

She said:

The devil is now called Darkness by the Church, whereas, in the Bible he is called the “Son of God” (see Job), the bright star of the early morning, Lucifer (see Isaiah). There is a whole philosophy of dogmatic craft in the reason why the first Archangel, who sprang from the depths of Chaos, was called Lux (Lucifer), the “Luminous Son of the Morning,” or man-vantaric Dawn. **He was transformed by the Church into Lucifer or Satan, because he is higher and older than Jehovah, and had to be sacrificed to the new dogma.** (Vol. 1, P. 70, Line 14) [emphasis added]

-  
*Lucifer*, the genius of the “morning star” (see Isaiah xiv., 12) -- (Vol. 2, P. 501, Line 4)

-  
The latter has collapsed under the too close analysis, and is — drowned. Symbologists have discovered with dismay that their adopted deity was only a mask for many other gods, an *Euhemerized* extinct planet, at best, the genius of the Moon and Saturn with the Jews, of the Sun and Jupiter, with early Christians; that the Trinity was, in truth, only an astronomical triad — unless they accepted the more abstract and metaphysical meanings given to it by the Gentiles — composed of the Sun (the Father), and the two

planets Mercury (the Son) and Venus (the Holy Ghost, *Sophia*, the Spirit of Wisdom, Love and Truth, and **Lucifer, as Christ, the bright and morning Star**; (Vol. 2, P. 540, Line 5) [emphasis added]

-  
Lucifer, or *Luciferus*, is the name of the angelic Entity presiding over the *light of truth* as over the light of the day. (Vol. 2, P. 512, Line 10)

-  
Since the Church, in her struggle with Manichaeism, invented the devil, and by placing a theological extinguisher on the radiant star-god, **Lucifer, the “Son of the Morning,”** thus created the most gigantic of all her paradoxes — *a black and tenebrous light* — the myth has struck its roots too deep in the soil of blind faith

to permit, in our age, even those, who do not acquiesce in her dogmas and laugh at her horned and cloven-footed Satan, to come out bravely and confess the antiquity of the oldest of all traditions. (Vol. 2, P. 238-239, Line 6) [emphasis added]

-  
...the ‘Light-bringer,’ **the Lucifer, the ‘Morning Star,’ the ‘Son of the morning’** — the very highest title ‘out of heaven,’ for in heaven it cannot be, but out of heaven it is everything. (Vol. 2, P. 238, Footnote(s), Line 13) [emphasis added]

So where do you think these “Bible” scholars got their theological instructions from? More on this in “Dangerous Insults...” earlier in this book.

The NKJV is an exception among the modern versions when quoting this

verse (except for its erroneous footnote on Lucifer); it kept the KJV reading. However, the NKJV too, has the Alexandrian reading (the corrupt Vaticanus and Sinaiticus text) subtly scattered and placed throughout the text which came directly (word for word) from the RSV and the NASV. Read [6], pages 305 to 310 for proof of this. **The NKJV is not God’s Word**; it has altered thousands of verses by adding and omitting thousands of words not found in the Byzantine text manuscript: the preserved underground Christian Bible. (Read also, *The Bible For Today*, by D.A. Waite, B.F.T. # 1442—Revised; [2e], page 40 to 48) It is **NOT** an update (as the publisher claims) of the KJV.

### The King James Version

“How art thou fallen from heaven, O **Lucifer**, son of the morning...Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell” Isaiah 14:12 (KJV)

“How art thou fallen from heaven, O **Lucifer**, son of the morning...Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell” Isaiah 14:12 (KJV)

### Modern Bible Versions

“How you have fallen from heaven O **morning star**, son of the dawn...but you are brought down to the grave.” Isaiah 14:12 (NIV)

“How you have fallen from heaven O **star of the morning, son of the dawn**...you will be thrust down to Sheol.” Isaiah 14:12 (NASB)

----- | “Lucifer” is gone at Isaiah 14:12 and replaced with “morning Star.” | -----

**“He,” “Him” and “His” when referring to God were replaced with “the one.”**

Do you know that Lucifer is the god of the New Age Movement who is referred to as “the One?” “The One” is so central to the Luciferian doctrine that the entire two volumes book “The Secret Doctrine,” is a discussion of “the One.” Madame Blavatsky writes (Vol.1, P.20, Line 5): the ONE ALL, and the One “All in all” is “the basic conceptions on which the Secret Doctrine rests.”

As was mentioned in the previous section and will be pointed out again here, this book, “The Secret Doctrine,” was written by Arch-Luciferian Madame Helena P. Blavatsky (1831-1891). Blavatsky was a high-priestess of sorcery, magic, Satan worship and occultism. She founded the organization called, “The Theosophy Society” and her magazine called, “Lucifer,” evolved into the two-volume book called “The Secret Doctrine.” This book is one of the most wicked books that have ever been written and it teaches that Lucifer should be worshipped. Also, some of our “trusted” Bible scholars who penned and provided us with our Hebrew and Greek dictionaries and lexicons, attended Luciferian meetings with Madame Blavatsky. When you hang out with someone infested with fleas, you become engulfed with them.

In “The Secret Doctrine’s” highly complex Satanic rhetoric, “The One” is mistakenly applied to

Jehovah. This is because the One is higher and older than Jehovah. (See John P. Van Mater, who prepared the index for “The Secret Doctrine,” interpretation of “The One” in Vol. 1, P. 129-130 as seen in the index under the heading “One, the.” Also see Vol. 1, P. 71, Line 1 and Vol. 1, P. 129-130, Line 12) Secret Doctrine declares: The “Dragon of Wisdom” is the One, the “Eka” (Sanskrit) or Saka. It is curious that Jehovah’s name in Hebrew should also be One, Echod. “His name is Echod”: say the Rabbins. The philologists ought to decide which of the two is derived from the other — linguistically and symbolically: surely, not the Sanskrit? The “One” and the Dragon are expressions used by the ancients in connection with their respective Logoi. Jehovah — esoterically (as Elohim) — is also the Serpent or Dragon that tempted Eve, and the “Dragon” is an old glyph for “Astral Light” (Primordial Principle), “which is the Wisdom of Chaos.” (Vol. 1, P. 73, Line 1)

Secret Doctrine says: “Everything originated in the **ONE**, and, proceeding from the one, must finally return to the One.” (Vol. 1, P. 568, Line 6)

The Secret Doctrine says: The devil is now called Darkness by the Church, whereas, in the Bible he is called the “Son of God” (see Job), the bright star of the early morning, Lucifer (see

Isaiah). There is a whole philosophy of dogmatic craft in the reason why the first Archangel, who sprang from the depths of Chaos, was called Lux (Lucifer), the “Luminous Son of the Morning,” or man-vantaric Dawn. He was transformed by the Church into Lucifer or Satan, because he is higher and older than Jehovah, and had to be sacrificed to the new dogma. (Vol. 1, P. 70-71, Line 14) Thus, the one is higher and older than Jehovah. **What do you think our scholars are subtly trying to tell us?**

Did you know that one of the changes Blavatsky was successful in getting our Bible scholars to include in their Bible work was to change “He,” “Him” and “His” when referring to God, to “the One?” Now, just think about it: changing “He,” “Him” and “His” to “the One” eventually uncovers or unwraps to Blavatsky’s teaching of worshipping Lucifer.

Modern versions like the NIV have already successfully set us up (particularly the next generation) to accept this in Is. 14:12 by changing Lucifer to “The Morning Star.” This was done because we know that every knee shall bow and every tongue shall confess to “Him” who is “The Morning Star.” Blavatsky and our corrupt Bible scholars want us to believe this person is “the One” or Lucifer; but we all know that this person is none other than our precious Lord and Savior, Jesus



Christ. (Phil. 2:10-11, Rev. 22:16) See additional quotes in the previous section.

**So then, why should we trust their Hebrew and Greek dictionary and lexicon study tools? So where do you think these “fleabag” scholars got their**

**theological instructions from? (Read the sections “Can We Trust Our Greek And Hebrew Dictionaries And Lexicons?” and “Dangerous Insults to God,” earlier in this book for more information.)**

**Is “the One” Holy or not? Do we have two separate persons: one Holy and one unholy; one called, “The Holy One,” and the other one called, “the one” or “the wicked one?”**

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
Despiseth him - Luke 10:16 (KJV)	Rejects the One - Luke 10:16 (NASB)
Him Luke 12:5 (KJV)	The One – Luke 12:5 (NASB)
He – Matthew 13:37 (KJV)	The One – Matthew 13:37 (NASB)
He – Matthew 24:13 (KJV)	The one who endures – Matthew 24:13 (NASB)
He – John 6:46 (KJV)	The One – John 6:46 (NASB)
His – John 7:18 (KJV)	The one – John 7:18 (NASB)
It is he – John 9:37 (KJV)	He is the one – John 9:37 (NIV)
Him – John 15:21 (KJV)	The one – John 15:21 (NASB)
Unto him – I Corinthians 15:28 (KJV)	The one – I Corinthians 15:28 (NASB)
He – Acts 7:38 (KJV)	The one – Acts 7:38 (NASB)
He – Acts 10:21 (KJV)	The one – Acts 10:21 (NIV)
He that seeth me seeth him – John 12:45 (KJV)	He who beholds me beholds the One – John 12:45 (NIV)
It is he – Acts 10:42 (KJV)	This is the One – Acts 10:42 (NIV)
Him – Acts 22:9 (KJV)	The one – Acts 22:9 (NASB)
Him – Colossians 3:10 (KJV)	The image of the One – Colossians 3:10 (NASB)
Unto him – Hebrews 5:7 (KJV)	Tears to the One – Hebrews 5:7 (NASB)
Him – Hebrews 7:21 (KJV)	The one – Hebrews 7:21 (NASB)
He – Revelation 2:1 (KJV)	The one – Revelation 2:1 (NASB)

----- | “He,” “Him” and “His” when referring to God were replaced with “the one.” | -----

**FERVENT & FASTING ARE GONE FROM ALONGSIDE OF PRAYER (two of the most powerful prayer partners that go along with prayer)**

### The King James Version

Confess your **faults** one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual **fervent** prayer of a righteous man availeth much. James 5:16 (KJV)

“this kind goeth not out but by **prayer and fasting**.” Matthew 17:21 (KJV)

“in **fastings**” II Corinthians 6:5 (KJV)

“in **fastings**” II Corinthians 11:27 (KJV)

“This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and **fasting**.” Mark 9:29 (KJV)

“give yourselves to **fasting** and prayer.” I Corinthians 7:5 (KJV)

“**fasting** until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed” Acts 10:30 (KJV)

### Modern Bible Versions

Therefore confess your **sins** to each other and pray for each other so that you may be healed. The prayer of a righteous man is powerful and effective. James 5:16 (NIV)

Omitted the whole verse Matthew 17:21 (NIV)

Omitted in II Corinthian 6:5 (NIV)

Omitted in II Corinthian 11:27 (NIV)

“this kind can come out only by prayer.” Mark 9:29 (NIV)

“devote yourselves to prayer.” I Corinthians 7:5 (NIV)

“I was in my house praying” Acts 10:30 (NIV)

----- | Fervent and fasting are gone from alongside of prayer | -----

## “FORNICATION” AND “WHOREMONGER” ARE GONE AND REPLACED WITH “IMMORAL” AND “IMMORALITY”

Moral means “according to customs” and immoral means “not according to customs.” Can society over time change its customs or its lifestyle?

(Read Lev. 18:1-30 especially verse 30) If it could, then what is wrong today is not necessarily wrong tomorrow. For example, Homosexuality is

now becoming “**morally**” accepted in many countries around the world; thus, it will no longer be **immoral**.

### The King James Version

Fornication – Romans 1:29 (KJV)

Fornication – I Corinthians 5:1 (KJV)

Fornication – I Corinthian 6:13 (KJV)

Fornication – I Corinthians 6:18 (KJV)

Fornication – II Corinthians 12:21 (KJV)

Fornication – Ephesians 5:3 (KJV)

Fornication – Colossians 3:5 (KJV)

Fornication – Revelation 14:8 (KJV)

Fornication – Revelation 17:2 (KJV)

### Modern Bible Versions

Immorality – Romans 1:29 (NASB)

Immorality – I Corinthians 5:1 (NASB)

Immorality – I Corinthian 6:13 (NASB)

Immorality – I Corinthians 6:18 (NASB)

Immorality – II Corinthians 12:21 (NASB)

Immorality – Ephesians 5:3 (NASB)

Immorality – Colossians 3:5 (NASB)

Immorality – Revelation 14:8 (NASB)

Immorality – Revelation 17:2 (NASB)

Commit fornication – I Corinthians 10:8 (KJV)	Act immorally – I Corinthians 10:8 (NASB)
Fornicators – I Corinthians 5:9 (KJV)	Immoral people – I Corinthians 5:9 (NASB)
Adultery, fornication – Galatians 5:19 (KJV)	Immorality – Galatians 5:19 (NASB)
Fornication – Romans 1:29 (KJV)	Sexual immorality – Romans 1:29 (NKJV)
Whoremonger – Ephesians 5:5 (KJV)	Immorality – Ephesians 5:5 (NASB)
Whoremonger – I Timothy 1:10 (KJV)	Immoral – I Timothy 1:10 (NASB)
Whoremonger – Revelation 21:8 (KJV)	Immoral – Revelation 21:8 (NASB)
Whoremonger – Revelation 22:15 (KJV)	Immoral – Revelation 22:15 (NASB)

----- | Fornication and whoremonger are gone and replaced with immoral and immorality | -----

## “SODOMITES” IS GONE AND REPLACED WITH “SHRINE PROSTITUTE(S)”

What is a shrine prostitute? Does it exist today? If it does, then where? If you replace a **known** sin

that is practiced worldwide with an **unknown** sin, then how do you think the next generation will treat these

verses? There are only five places in the entire KJV Bible where this word is used and all of them were replaced.

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
Sodomite - Deuteronomy 23:17 (KJV)	Shrine prostitute - Deuteronomy 23:17 (NIV)
Sodomite – I Kings 14:24 (KJV)	Shrine prostitute - I Kings 14:24 (NIV)
Sodomite – I Kings 15:12 (KJV)	Shrine prostitute - I Kings 15:12 (NIV)
Sodomite - I Kings 22:46 (KJV)	Shrine prostitute - I Kings 22:46 (NIV)
Sodomite - II Kings 23:7 (KJV)	Shrine prostitute - II Kings 23:7 (NIV)

----- | “Sodomites” is gone and replaced with shrine prostitutes | -----

## JESUS IS NO LONGER “THE CHRIST.”

“Christ” alongside the name “Jesus Christ,” is gone. What’s the meaning of “Christ” and with so many “false Christ” today, why do you think it was taken out of

modern versions and left with “Jesus” only? Christ means, The Messiah (or Anointed One) whose appearance was prophesied in the Old Testament. It was

intentionally taken out to prepare for the coming of the unholy one who is non-other than Lucifer himself. (Read “Lucifer, The Christ,” illustrated in the section

called, “So where are we all headed...” earlier in this book. Also, other religions

around the world are not offended by the new versions. They acknowledge

Jesus as another prophet but not as the Messiah.

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
Christ Jesus – Acts 19:4 (KJV)	Jesus – Acts 19:4 (NIV)
Jesus Christ - II Corinthian 5:18 (KJV)	Christ – II Corinthian 5:18 (NIV)
Jesus Christ – Acts 5:42 (KJV)	The Christ – Acts 5:42 (NIV)
Lord Jesus Christ – II Corinthian 11:31 (KJV)	Lord Jesus – II Corinthians 11:31 (NIV)
Jesus Christ – I Corinthian 9:1 (KJV)	Jesus – I Corinthian 9:1 (NIV)
Jesus Christ – I John 1:7 (KJV)	Jesus – I John 1:7 (NIV)
Jesus Christ – Revelation 1:9 (KJV)	Jesus – Revelation 1:9 (NIV)
Jesus Christ – Revelation 12:17 (KJV)	Jesus – Revelation 12:17 (NIV)
Jesus Christ – Hebrews 3:1 (KJV)	Jesus – Hebrews 3:1 (NIV)
Christ – Acts 9:20 (KJV)	Jesus – Acts 9:20 (NIV)
Lord Jesus Christ – Acts 15:11 (KJV)	Lord Jesus – Acts 15:11 (NIV)
Lord Jesus Christ – Acts 16:31 (KJV)	Lord Jesus – Acts 16:31 (NIV)
Jesus Christ our Lord – I Thessalonians 3:11 (KJV)	Jesus our Lord – I Thessalonians 3:11 (NIV)
“I can do all things through <b>Christ</b> which strengtheneth me.” – Philippians 4:13 (KJV)	“I can do everything through <b>him</b> who gives me strength” – Philippians 4:13 (NIV)
“Take heed lest any man deceive you: For many shall come in my name saying, I am <b>Christ</b> and shall deceive many.” Mark 13:5, 6 (KJV)	“Watch out that no one deceives you. Many will come in my name, claiming, ‘I am <b>he</b> ’ and will deceive many.” Mark 13:5, 6 (NIV)
“And every spirit that confesseth not that <b>Jesus Christ</b> is come in the flesh is not of God:” I John 4:3 (KJV)	“but every spirit that does not acknowledge <b>Jesus</b> is not from God.” I John 4:3 (NIV)

----- | Jesus is no longer the Christ | -----

## REDEMPTION IS GONE

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
“ <b>For the Son of man is not come to destroy men’s lives, but to save them.</b> And they went to another village.” Luke 9:56 (KJV)	“and they went to another village.” Luke 9:56 (NIV)
“ <b>For the Son of man is come to save</b>	Omitted-whole verse – Matthew 18:11

**that which was lost.**" - Matthew 18:11 (KJV)

"I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners **to repentance.**" – Matthew 9:13 (KJV)

**"And Philip said, if thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God."** – Acts 8:37 (KJV)

"In whom we have redemption **through his blood,** even the forgiveness of sins:" – Colossians 1:14 (KJV)

**"For in Christ Jesus** neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature." – Galatians 6:15 (KJV)

"...thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God **through Christ.**" – Galatians 4:7 (KJV)

(NIV)

"I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners." – Matthew 9:13 (NIV)

Omitted-whole verse – Acts 8:37 (NIV)

"in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins." – Colossians 1:14 (NIV)

"Neither circumcision nor uncircumcision means anything; what counts is a new creation." – Galatians 6:15 (NIV)

"...you are no longer a slave, but a son; and since you are a son, God has made you also an heir." – Galatians 4:7 (NIV)

----- | Redemption is gone | -----

## CHRIST'S DEITY IS GONE

### The King James Version

"Hereby perceive we the love of **God** because he laid down his life for us." – I John 3:16 (KJV)

"For there are three that bear record **in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth,** the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one." I John 5:7,8 (KJV)

"And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: **God** was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit..." - I Timothy 3:16 (KJV)

"I am Alpha and Omega, **the beginning and the ending,** saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the

### Modern Bible Versions

"We know love by this, that he laid down his life for us." – I John 3:16 (NIV)

"For there are three that testify: the Spirit, the water and the blood; and the three are in agreement." – I John 5:7,8 (NIV)

"Beyond all question, the mystery of godliness is great: He appeared in a body, was vindicated by the Spirit..." – I Timothy 3:16 (NIV)

"I am the Alpha and the Omega, says the Lord God, who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty." – Revelation 1:8

Almighty.” – Revelation 1:8 (KJV)

“To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.” – Jude 25 (KJV)

“For we shall all stand before the judgment seat of **Christ**...So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.” – Romans 14:10-12 (KJV)

“Take heed, therefore, unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of **God**, which he hath purchased with **his own blood**.” – Acts 20:28 (KJV)

“But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose **goings forth** have been from of old, **from everlasting**.” – Micah 5:2 (KJV)

(NIV)

“to the only God our Savior be glory, majesty, power and authority, **through Jesus Christ our Lord, before all ages**, now and forevermore! Amen.” – Jude 25 (NIV)

“For we shall all stand before the judgment seat of **God**...So then each one of us shall give account of himself to God.” – Romans 14:10-12 (NAS)

“Take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, in which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to care for the church of **God** which he obtained **with the blood of his own Son**.” – Acts 20:28 (RSV)

“But you, Bethlehem, Ephrathah, who are little to be among the clans of Judah, from you shall come forth for me one who is to be ruler in Israel, whose **origin** is from of old, from **ancient days**.” – Micah 5:2 (RSV)

----- | Christ's Deity is gone | -----

## WORSHIP OF CHRIST IS GONE

### The King James Version

“...behold, there came a certain ruler, and **worshipped** him” – Matthew 9:18 (KJV)

“And, behold, there came a leper and **worshipped** him...” – Matthew 8:2 (KJV)

Worshipped him – Matthew 15:25 (KJV)

Worshipped him – Matthew 20:20 (KJV)

Worshipped him – Matthew 18:26 (KJV)

Worshipped him – Mark 5:6 (KJV)

### Modern Bible Versions

“...a ruler came and **knelt** before him...” – Matthew 9:18 (NIV)

“A man with leprosy came and **knelt** before him..” – Matthew 8:2 (NIV)

Bow down – Matthew 15:25 (NASB)

Bowing down – Matthew 20:20 (NASB)

Falling down prostrate – Matthew 18:26 (NASB)

Bowed down – Mark 5:6 (NASB)

----- | Worship of Christ is gone | -----

# SALVATION BY FAITH IS GONE and what is left is works

Is salvation by faith or works?

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
"As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that <b><u>ye may grow thereby.</u></b> " - I Peter 2:2 (KJV)	"Like newborn babes, long for the pure spiritual milk, that by it <b><u>you may grow up to salvation.</u></b> " – I Peter 2:2 (RSV)
"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that <b><u>believeth not</u></b> the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." – John 3:36 (KJV)	"He who believes in the Son has eternal life; but he who <b><u>does not obey</u></b> the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abides on him." – John 3:36 (NAS)
"... <b><u>narrow</u></b> is the way, which leadeth unto life," – Matthew 7:14 (KJV)	"... <b><u>difficult</u></b> is the way which leads to life," – Matthew 7:14 (NKJV)
But if it be of works then it is no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. – Romans 11:6 (KJV)	Omitted all – Romans 11:6 (NIV)
Sodomite - II Kings 23:7 (KJV)	Shrine prostitute - II Kings 23:7 (NIV)
Grace – Colossians 3:16 (KJV)	Omit – Colossians 3:16 (NIV)
Grace – Genesis 6:8 (KJV)	Omit – Genesis 6:8 (NIV)
Verily I say unto you, it shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment than for that city. – Mark 6:11 (KJV)	Omit all – Mark 6:11 (NIV)

----- | Salvation by faith is gone and what is left is works | -----

## JESUS CHRIST IS CAUGHT LYING IN MODERN VERSIONS?

The question really should be: "Did Jesus lied or was it our very deceiving modern version scholars who lied?" It was required by the Law of Moses that each year, Jewish males attend the

Jews' feast of tabernacles in Jerusalem; not attending meant breaking this Law. In the "English Standard Version" (ESV) and many others, Jesus told His brethren that he was **NOT**

going to Jerusalem to the feast; shortly after his brethren went to Jerusalem, they met Jesus there for the feast. God is no liar! (Numbers 23:19) This lie can be found in many modern

versions, especially, the ASV, CEV, DBY, DRA, ESV, GNB, JB, MOF, MRC, NAB, NAS, NAU, NEB, NET, NJB, NLT, NRS, REB, RSV and the TNIV. **Recently discovered ancient papyrus dated A.D. 175 (P66) and A.D. 200**

**(P75) included the word "YET" which totally destroyed modern scholarship lies.** ([2f], page 611) Read, "Look What's Missing" by David W. Daniels for a large number of missing words, verses and serious

changes like this one in modern versions. You can purchase this book online at [www.chick.com](http://www.chick.com). Read the free online illustration at the following link: [http://www.chick.com/readings/tracts/0998/0998\\_01.asp](http://www.chick.com/readings/tracts/0998/0998_01.asp)

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
<p>Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up <b>yet</b> unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come. When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Galilee. John 7:8-9 (KJV)</p>	<p>You go up to the feast. I am <b>not</b> going up to this feast, for my time has not yet fully come. After saying this, he remained in Galilee John 7:8-9 ESV</p>

----- | Jesus is caught lying in modern versions | -----

## WAS MAN MADE A LITTLE LOWER THAN ANGELS OR **GOD**?

The "New American Standard Bible," says that man was made a little lower than God. What do you think modern version scholars

trying to accomplish? If we are just a little lower than God, then we can become God; eventually! (The 2011 edition of the NIV has "God"

in the footnote as the "appropriate" word for this verse.)

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
<p>For thou hast made him a little lower than the <b>angels</b>. – Psalm 8:5 (KJV)            Thou madest him a little lower than the angels. - Hebrews 2:7 (KJV)</p>	<p>Yet Thou hast made him a little lower than <b>God</b>. – Psalm 8:5 (NASB)            Thou hast made him <b>for a little while</b> lower than the angels. – Hebrews 2:7 (NASB)</p>
<p>For thou hast made him a little lower than the <b>angels</b>. – Psalm 8:5 (KJV)</p>	<p>You have made them a little lower than the angels [Footnote: Or than God] and crowned them with glory and honor. – Psalm 8:5 (NIV 2011 Edition)</p>

----- | Was man made a little lower than angels or God? | -----



# IS THE MARK OF THE BEAST “IN” OR “ON” THE FOREHEAD OR THE RIGHT HAND?

Why do you think modern versions changed the mark from “in” to “on” the forehead or right hand? Don’t be fooled by the proliferation display of tattoos seen today. This author believes that the spread of the tattoo craze is just a cover-up of what Satan will do. This mark could actually be an implanted chip just below the skin surface. Examine our world today – people will do anything for money even if they have to kill for it; credit card fraud and identity thief are prevalent. What better time other than now, to have all of our personal identification information hidden in our bodies where they are safe and cannot be stolen, duplicated or counterfeited?

Modern-Day science has developed a data chip that can be placed just below the surface of the skin via a quick, painless outpatient procedure (like getting a flu shot) and can easily be read

by today’s computer scanners. It cannot be lost, stolen, misplaced or counterfeited when it is placed under human skin. (Visit: [www.4verichip.com/verichip.htm](http://www.4verichip.com/verichip.htm)) With this chip installed, no cash, cheque or credit card is needed to buy and sell goods. Just allow the scanner to scan you for POSITIVE IDENTIFICATION; thus, greatly protecting all consumers. What do you think may also be a part of this implanted chip?

Modern-Day science has also developed a remote-control device that can control humans to some degree on our forward, backward, left or right movements; even our up and down movements. If this device is perfected, miniaturized and integrated with the ID chip, imagine what civilization would be like if it is placed inside our bodies. Everyone will bow

when they are either demonically controlled to do so or forced by a remote-control device. (Visit: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Kf0E9llkZIU>,” and <http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,173500,00.html>” or type in “Remote Control Humans” in your Internet browser search field, press the search button and examine all of the information given about this new device.)

This may very well be an extreme kind of guessing on how the mark of Satan (the beast) will unfold because it can just simply be demon possession. We cannot 100% predict this, nevertheless, God’s word said: “be careful for nothing.” (Phil. 4:6) When it appears as nothing to be concerned about, still be careful. Read the illustration given in “**So where are we all headed...**” in the previous Chapter for more on this.

## The King James Version

And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark **in** their right hand, or **in** their foreheads. – Revelation 13:16 (KJV)

“in their foreheads” – Revelation 7:3 (KJV)

Same as above – Revelation 9:4 (KJV)

Same as above – Revelation 14:1 (KJV)

## Modern Bible Versions

He also forced everyone, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark **on** his right hand or **on** his forehead. – Revelation 13:16 (NIV)

“on the foreheads” – Revelation 7:3 (NIV)

Same as above – Revelation 9:4 (NIV)

Same as above – Revelation 14:1 (NIV)

# HELL IS GONE AND REPLACED WITH “DEATH,” “HADES,” “SHEOL” AND “GRAVE.”

Is hell an eternal death called the grave? (Find out why it was replaced by reading [2a], pages 290 to 298.) Modern-day scholars don't like the word “hell” because many of them do not believe it exists; and because

it implies “doom,” “everlasting punishment,” “everlasting fire,” “everlasting suffering,” etc. Thus, modern versions left “Hades” and “Sheol” untranslated in many verses so that persons of different religious views can therefore

decide which view to take. “Sheol” is an untranslated Hebrew word and “Hades” is an untranslated Greek word. The English word for both is “Hell.”

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
Hell – Acts 2:27 (KJV)	Grave – Acts 2:27 (NIV)
Hell – Isaiah 14:15 (KJV)	Grave – Isaiah 14:15 (NIV)
Hell – Job 11:8 (KJV)	Grave – Job 11:8 (NIV)
Hell – Proverbs 7:27 (KJV)	Grave – Proverbs 7:27 (NIV)
Hell – Deuteronomy 32:22 (KJV)	Death – Deuteronomy 32:22 (NIV)
Hell – Proverbs 23:14 (KJV)	Death – Proverbs 23:14 (NIV)
Hell – Isaiah 28:18 (KJV)	Death – Isaiah 28:18 (NIV)
Hell – Isaiah 57:9 (KJV)	Death – Isaiah 57:9 (NIV)
Hell – Matthew 11:23 (KJV)	Hades – Matthew 11:23 (NIV)
Hell – Luke 10:15 (KJV)	Hades - Luke 10:15 (NIV)
Hell – Acts 2:27 (KJV)	Hades – Acts 2:27 (NIV)
Hell – Revelation 1:18 (KJV)	Hades – Revelation 1:18 (NIV)

# SERVANT IS GONE AND REPLACED WITH SLAVE

A slave is a person held in bondage; lost control of himself or herself; lost his or her

freedom; is captured, sold and forced to work most of the time under cruel conditions without a

salary or reward. A servant is a person who puts forth himself or herself for the benefit of

another master as a public servant or an official of a government and is paid or rewarded for services rendered. A hired servant is an employee who gets a salary or a reward for service rendered; a bondservant does not get a salary or reward, but is treated like an employee; a bondman, bondmaid or bondwoman is a slave. (A hired/bondservant is illustrated in Lev. 25:39-46.)

The New World Translation, the Watchtower Bible, was the first in 1961 to change servant to slave; afterwards, other modern versions followed. (See [2c], pages 263-265; [2a], pages 221-225 and [2e], page 106 to find out why it was changed.) Can a person who is no longer a servant but a friend (John 15:15) or an adopted son (Galatians 4:1-7) be called a slave and be treated like one by God? Can Christians who receive rewards from God for VOLUNTARY work rendered, be called slaves? (Rev. 22:12) Christians are no longer called servants, but sons or children of God in scripture.

The Bible gives us an allegorical picture of this in Galatians 4:1-7; 22-31: It says that Hagar (Genesis 21:9-12) was a bondwoman (a slave), but what happened to her? In Galatians 4:22-31, we are told that Christians are the children of promise (adopted children of God, Galatians 4:5, 7). We are no slaves but sons or adopted children of God. Therefore, "cast out the bondwoman" (the slave) "and her son:" (whose inheritance is slavery), "for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heirs with the son of the freewoman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman" (we are not slaves or do we inherit slavery) "but of the free" (Galatians 4:30-31; emphasis added). Unbelievers are slaves because they are slaves to sin; but Christians are freed from the slavery of sin (Romans 6:1-23, 8:2). Slaves are not **AUTOMATIC heirs, biological or adopted children are.** An inheritance automatically passes down to the biological and adopted children. Thus, God's adopted children will also

receive inheritance along with His Son.

Romans 8:15 clearly explains this; it says: "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage **again** to fear; but ye have received the **Spirit of adoption**, whereby we cry, Abba, Father." Also, in verses 16 and 17, it says: "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that **we are the children of God**: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together." John 8:34-36 (emphasis added) says: "...whosoever committed sin is the servant of sin. And **the servant abideth not** in the house for ever: **but the Son abideth ever...**" **along with His adopted siblings.** "If the Son therefore shall make you free..." **freed by the Father/Son from being servants of sin through the Redemption (payment for sin) and adoption process; thus, becoming sons or children of God, "...ye shall be free indeed."**

**"...the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth...from a**

**servant...But when the fullness of the time...come, God sent forth his Son...To redeem them that were under the law that we might receive the adoption of sons...Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.**  
**(Galatians 4:1-7)** “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to

become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name.” (John 1:12)

God established the family model, then sends Jesus to shed His blood (Heb 9:22) to take away sins along with establishing the adoption process where men will be adopted as sons or children of God and not slaves of God.

**God used the family model as part of His plans to redeem**

**man back to Himself.**

The family model consists of a father, mother and child/children.

To further develop this point to show the importance of why it is not Biblically correct to call Christians slaves, read the section in the previous chapter called, “Why is it wrong in modern versions to call Christians, slaves?”

The King James Version	Modern Bible Versions
Servants – John 13:16 (KJV)	Slaves – John 13:17 (NASB)
Servants – John 15:15 (KJV)	Slaves – John 15:15 (NASB)
Servant – Acts 2:18 (KJV)	Slave – Acts 2:18 (NASB)
Servant – I Corinthians 7:21 (KJV)	Slave – I Corinthians 7:21 (NASB)
Servant – Ephesians 6:5 (KJV)	Slaves – Ephesians 6:5 (NASB)
Servants – Colossians 4:1 (KJV)	Slaves – Colossians 4:1 (NASB)
Servants – Romans 6:22 (KJV)	Slaves – Romans 6:22 (NKJV)

----- | Servant is gone and replaced with slave | -----

# CHAPTER FOUR

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# TRAIL OF BLOOD!

## How to recognize God's genuine Bible amidst the multitude of counterfeits?

- You simply follow the blood trail! -



### Trail of Blood

An investigator goes to a crime scene to gather clues to a murder. He opens the door at the scene and the first thing that gets his attention is the sight and order of blood. With no pre-knowledge of what had taken place there, he naturally follows the trail of blood to see where it leads. Usually and in most cases, the blood leads to the evidence of the crime: the body. Then and only then does the investigator begin his great task of looking for clues to find the murderer. Sadly though, sometimes an investigator encounters tampered evidence (or uses faulty methods to solve the crime) and include them in the investigative crime report.

For example, a faulty method used at our modern version "crime scene" was that the aged old papyrus or parchments used to write on were tested to locate the oldest or most ancient Bible manuscripts to date. Unfortunately, this age-testing method was not capable of testing "TEXT" superiority. The materials used to write on and the actual TEXT contents are obviously very different. Thus, the only way to test true Christian "TEXT" superiority is to follow the blood trail. (For an illustration of this,

read "Are the Earliest Manuscripts better than the later ones according to Bible scholars?" earlier in this book.)

Unfortunately, in our investigation (covered in this book), as we examine the surrounding areas in history for clues and follow them, we would discover that they all lead to a holy and precious book dripping with blood. This book which was soaked in blood, was preserved for hundreds of years along with tears and screams of pain from the murderer's "prison torture-houses of hell" (a torture chamber or building with all the tools designed to inflict intense pain and suffering). The blood trails are the millions of Christian martyrs who participated in preserving God's word for centuries; and the perpetrator, whom Jesus exposed as the murderer in John 8:44, is none other than Lucifer himself and his demonic army.

However, while this precious blood mess was being partially cleaned up (when owning a Bible became legal), Satan tampered with our Bible evidence, creating many "look-alikes" and counterfeit copies then placed them in the surrounding areas of our crime scene. He then used the faulty testing method mentioned above and claimed that his Bibles were/are the best, oldest or most ancient copies. (We frequently find his claims as we read many

Bible version foot notes.) This is very similar to Jesus' parable of the wheat and tares in Matthew 13:24-30, where the enemy sowed tares among the wheat while men slept. But instead of gathering and removing them, God (the "house-holder") said, No! "Let both grow together until the harvest." As a result, we Christians must carefully examine the clues to sift out the wheat from among the tares (applying God's "seek and ye shall find" law).

So then, as we follow these clues in history, we will find out that there are only two text families or sources where all of our Bible versions are coming from. They are the Byzantine text family (source) where our King James Version (KJV) came from, and the Alexandrian text family (source) where all of our modern versions are coming from. We will also uncover a serious "**TRAIL OF BLOOD**" all over the "floor and walls" in history following the King James Version text (or the underground Christian Bible) and its sources; but, there are **NO** sacrificial clues or evidence, **NO** token or blood trail (to prove its "purity,") following the modern versions or their sources. (Like all criminals, Satan evidently had mistakenly forgotten to counterfeit this clue: Deu. 22:15-17. No one is going to give their life for something they are not sure of. Later, when Lucifer recognized his mistake regarding this, he then tried to fix it with what we are seeing today in the Muslim world.) **Remember, we need to follow the blood trail to find true evidence (the body).**

Also, as we continue our search for more clues and as is illustrated in this section, we will learn of a dark period in history with massive sickening horrors of suffering and death done to Christians who had truly given their lives to the Lord Jesus Christ (by reading and believing His Word and rejecting Satan's text) and paid a painfully awful price for doing so. The monstrous torture and massacred inflicted upon them is what they went through to bring **YOU**, the reader, the King James Version English Bible. (Also, as we look

closely, we will discover the apostate church's bloody hand fingerprints all over the history of our Bible versions.)

There were many brave men, women and children who participated in the preservation of God's Holy Word. Many of them gave their lives protecting our Bible manuscript from where we get our KJV Bible. **There is nowhere in history where Christians gave their lives protecting Satan's text out of Alexandria, Egypt where all of our modern versions are coming from with all their missing verses and altered readings.**

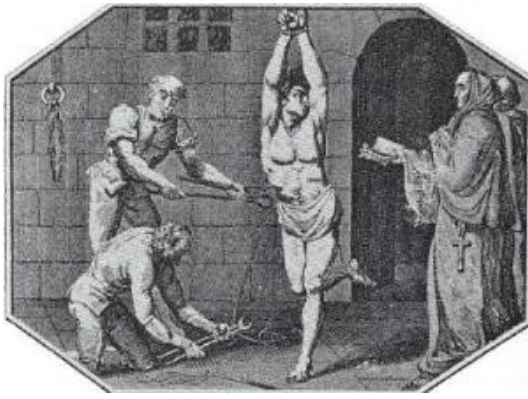
**Beloved, millions of our brothers and sisters in the Lord laid down their lives for the reading contained in the King James Bible! How can we forget them? Are we to abandon the Bible they protected with their very own blood, tears and screams of pain, to embrace the "Bible" reading of their murderers?**

Look at yourself in a mirror and stick your tongue out of your mouth as far as you can get it. Now imagine as you look at yourself: a hole bored through your tongue and a metal or wooden rod longer than the opening of your mouth pushed through this hole and remains on the surface of the face to keep your tongue extended as far out of your mouth as possible. All of this, is to prevent you from witnessing to other prison inmates. How do you think you would handle this situation if this torture was extended for long periods of time? This type of suffering was exactly what happened to your Christian brothers and sisters.

## Photography

Camera photography was not invented until the 1800s; therefore, picture illustrations had to be drawn by gifted artists on what they actually saw.





Ripping and tearing into the flesh of the victim and pulling at internal organs.



Christians were stripped naked, hung by their necks and burn with fire; their little ones repeatedly slam into hard surfaces until they die.



Christians were sawed in half.



A woman is having her back broken

If anyone was caught with the Christian Bible, they were immediately sent to the apostate church's prison torture-house of hell. It was so named because of the fiercely brutal suffering and pain that await victims; people greatly feared these places.

## Torture Houses of Hell

Most torture (slow death behind closed doors) was done in buildings specially equipped with torture device most of which was not known unless you were the victim. There were public displays of torturing executions which quickly killed Christians in the form of hanging, beheading, burning to a stake, feeding to lions, drowning, etc. For Christians, slow death and suffering inflicted with intense pain were done behind close doors. No-doubt, this was because it may have caused spectators to have great compassion for the suffering victims resulting in a change of heart towards them.

Today, these devices are publicly displayed in museums around the world but their true purpose was/are not completely revealed. They were designed by the apostate church to create fear to discourage and stop the spread of Christianity. However, because these devices were somewhat very effective, they were later used to punish and discourage capital crimes.

We should all ask ourselves a soul-searching question: if we were all indoctrinated with the teachings of the apostate church's message, would we have been participating in the torturing atrocities that went on behind closed doors claiming millions of lives?

Now, even though, Christian torturing (The Inquisition) was eventually outlawed across Europe, the apostate church continued its torturing appetite into the 18<sup>th</sup> century but was being carried out in certain parts of Europe and in the church's prison houses.

One clear example of this can be found in the book called, "History of the Ancient Christians," by Jean Paul Perrin, page 314, where Napoleon's soldiers surround one of the apostate church's buildings and a search was conducted. Everything seemed to be in order and properly in place until water was commanded to be thrown on the floor in certain parts of the building. When this happened, an underground tunnel was discovered. After venturing underground in the tunnel despite strong opposition from the Inquisition General, the soldiers saw sites that were too painful to completely describe: the blood, the stench of dead corpses, the many dead bodies and skeleton remains, the machines of torture, the Christians who miraculously were still alive but chained to walls and to torture device to extend their pain and suffering.

The soldiers then released all of the prisoners of this dark and demonic prison and ordered the Inquisition General and all his staff on some of the machines of torture that brought instant death. This did not go well without them begging and pleading for mercy to spare their lives. (How disgustingly insensitive!) However, their requests were nowhere near to appeasing the soldiers who seem more than willing to permanently end their heartless actions by sending them to their very own "blood hoggish" graves: they were executed.

Because the apostate church could not disassociate themselves from the torture and death practices during this dark

period in history, most of the information available in books, video documentation, online, etc., gave a false view of the primary purpose of these torture devices.

**The information given, claim that these devices were used during the "Dark Ages" or the "Medieval Period" on criminals, adulterers, slaves, thieves, witches, spies, blasphemers, homosexuals, fornicators, murderers, etc., but very rarely "used on Christians" are mentioned.**

This false labeling covered up the real purpose of their invention and the greatest atrocities in humanity's history. These painfully frightening torture devices were invented by demons, working behind the scene and they were invented for Christians. Christians were unlawfully and wrongfully convicted of the crimes mentioned above to justify killing them; crimes they never even committed.

Many torturing devices were so successful in achieving their desired goals, it is believed that some of them are still being used today, but in hostile countries around the world (for example, most Islamic countries or all countries that are known to persecute Christians).

This is one of the reasons why in today's covert operations, military personnel are given a cyanide pill that is securely attached to their back-wisdom tooth. If they are caught, to avoid the intense torture and suffering ultimately leading to death, they are told to bite on the secured attachment, then bite into the pill to release the cyanide content which brings about an instant death to the soldier; this, to avoid the excruciating pain and suffering that would be inflicted eventually killing the soldier.

In the apostate church's prison "torture-houses of hell," the executioner sometimes slowed the tortured procedure down to achieve the maximum pain effect (screaming, begging, pleading, and bargaining). Sometimes victims are left for

several days of excruciating pain eventually ending the pain (from a lack of cooperation) by placing them on one of their machines of instant death; for example, The Iron Maiden.

## The Iron Maiden



The Iron Maiden was a final form of torture devise found in the apostate church's many prison torture-houses that brought instant death to its victim, if they

were not cooperating.

It was a hollow metal chamber with a metal swinging entrance door. There were many long sharp spikes extended on the inside walls of this metal chamber and on the inside part of the door that would severely pierce anyone who steps inside. There was no chance of survival for the victims who entered this device. It was instant death with lots of bleeding.

As the metal door is slammed shut, twenty or more long sharp spikes pierce through the body instantly killing its victim. Christians who were not cooperating were assigned their final fate to this killing machine.

## The Crank Wheel



The first sight of this device appears not to be so much of a problem for Christians. It looks simple and harmless but unfortunately, very deadly. The frightening thing with this device is the adjustable bed of spikes or pan of fire, depending on the executioner's choice, that awaits its victim at the bottom. No one survives this: they would usually bleed to death. When the bed of spikes raises a few inches from the ground, it rips through the entire body of its victim, tearing into the flesh from the face to the toes. For an even greater pleasure, the executioner would replace the bed of spikes with a pan of fire; then slowly turn the wheel. The victim passes this pan of blazing

hot fire, feeling an unimaginable amount of excruciating pain.



The executioner before spinning the wheel would seek a confession or answers from the Christian victim. If the executioner was not satisfied with the response, the wheel was turned and sped up with the spikes barely touching the flesh of the victim's body.

The victim was given a second chance; however, if the reply was still not acceptable, the bed of spikes was raised an inch and the wheel rotates several times before stopping. The victim was given one last chance, but, by this time, he or she has deep life-time scars from the head (the face) to the toes. The bed of spikes was raised for the final time and the rotation starts again. The victim does not survive the final rotation. This was because they would bleed to death from deep wounds inflicted.

## The Fingernail Pull



The Christian fingernails were ripped out or pulled away from the finger using a pliers or other equipment.

## Toe Wedging



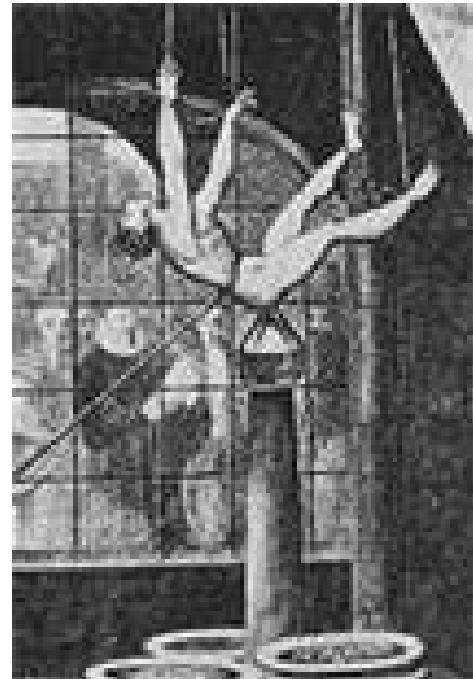
A metal wedge was placed just underneath the toe nails. If the executioner was not satisfied with the victim's answer, a hammer-like object was slammed on the wedge ripping the nails from the toe. This torture brought intense pain.

## Skinning



The Christian skin was torn, peeled or just completely cut off from the body, leaving the victim as a skinless naked gory mess. The executioner would sometimes tie the victim standing up and tear away facial skin and flesh first before moving to the neck and then on to the rest of the body. The victim was then placed in an area to suffer and die from natural elements.

## The Judas's Cradle



Christians were tied up and hung by their hands and legs. A large metal spike called, "the Cradle," was placed at a calculated distance and position beneath them. The executioner would then release the victim who was elevated in the air allowing them to drop on the spike causing it to precisely penetrate their private regions. It was usually repeated again and again and continued for days before the victim dies of either an infection or loss of blood.

## The Choking Pear

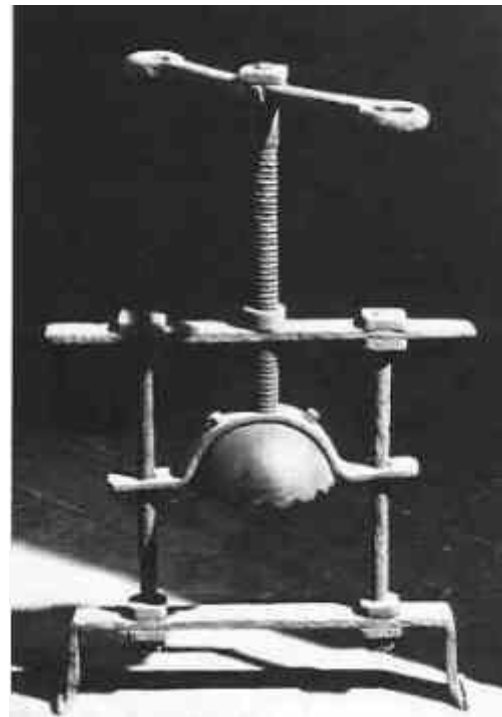


A small pear-shaped object the size of a male's penis (or just a little bigger) was

inserted in the Christian's mouth, rectum or a woman's vagina. The screw at the top was turned causing the pear to get larger, choking the victim or causing much pain. As the screw continues to turn, it eventually tears through the fleshy tissue of the throat or private area where it was inserted.

No-doubt, this device was never clean from piercing the private area of previous victims, but, was used over and repeatedly on Christians.

## The Head Crusher

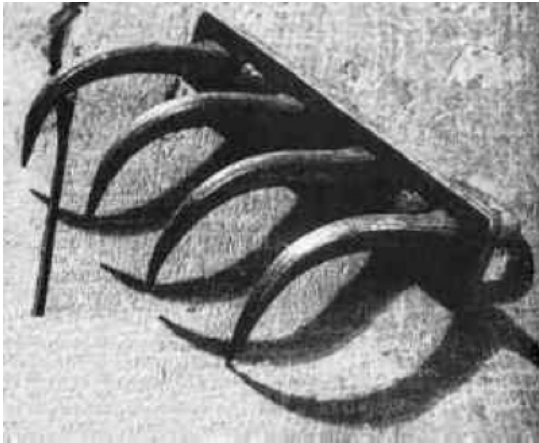


The chin was placed on a base bar and a helmet-like object was placed on the top of the head to lock it in position. (Sometimes the head was turned sideways and locked in place with the top helmet-like part and the device base gripping both sides of the victim's jaws.) As the executioner slowly turns the screw, the top along with the bottom parts of the device compresses together crushing the skull. The Christian was kept conscious the entire time, even when their eyeballs are slowly squeezed out of the sockets.

This device included a small container to catch the eyes because they

were usually the first to be squeezed outside the socket.

## The Spanish Tickler



Christians were tied by their two hands hanging naked to a flat surface. A sharp spike fork instrument was attached to the end of a long rod handle. The executioner raked the back of the victim using the sharp fork, ripping and tearing away the flesh and pulling on bones that are caught by the fork. This was seriously painful leaving the victim in a state of painful shock.

The Christian eventually dies of either bleeding to death or ripping away,

pulling and destroying vital internal organs.

## The Breast Ripper



This device was used on condemned Christian women falsely convicted of heresy, blasphemy, adultery, self-induced abortion, erotic white magic and any other crime that the **inquisitors selected** to justify administering this torture. The claws were used, either cold or heated to red-hot temperatures and placed on a female's exposed breasts. This consisted of claw bars which protruded from the wall. It was attached firmly to a wall and placed in a very secured way, firmly gripping the female's breast. The woman was pulled alongside the bars until her breasts were torn away.

A variation of this device was called the Spanish Spider. It also ripped the breast, tearing it away from the female's body. The Spanish spider was believed to be more painful than the breast ripper.

It was usually hanged from the ceiling, heated to red-hot temperatures and fixed to the breast firmly gripping the soft fleshy part. When this device was pulled up, the sharp points closes tearing out a chunk of flesh. The female was sometimes just pulled away from the device and the breast was removed, ripping away from the body.

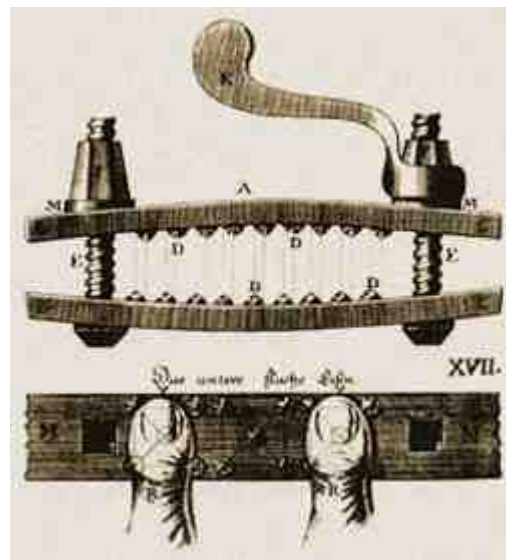


## The Heretic's Fork



A neck belt was attached to a two-sided fork that was placed around the neck of the victim with both fork ends piercing into the base of the neck and chin causing serious discomfort. This device was usually left in place until the victim complies with the request of the executioner. If after several days of none compliant, the Christian was usually transferred to a more intense torture device.

## The Finger, Toe & Thumbscrew Clamp







were courageously relentless about their faith and were not deterred from any device that was used on them.

## THE STRAPPADO

There were many variations of this torture device. Some were designed to slowly crush fingers, while others were built to do the same to toes, knees and elbows. This was just a simple device, but extremely painful.

## The Cutting Scissor



Countless Christians convicted as heretics and blasphemers had their tongues cut out with this simple device.

This device was designed to completely cut out as much of the tongue and other soft tissue on the victim's body. The tongue was removed to take away the victim's ability to communicate with other Christians. When the executioner gained a suitable piece of it (perhaps pulling it out with a pliers), the tongue was gripped by the device and the screw was turned. The tongue was then cut and removed from the mouth of the victim.

**No matter how severe the torture was, there were Christians who**



Christian's hand was tied behind their backs. A rope was tied to their hands which ran along a pulley overhead and to a device called the Strappado that was firmly attached to the ground. The Strappado had a large wheel that was turned to lift up any

human body weight connected to the other end of the rope. The executioner turned the wheel which pulled on the rope raising the victim anywhere from ten to twenty feet in the air. At some point the wheel was released, suddenly dropping the victim, and abruptly stopping the fall just inches from the ground.

Depending on the victim's body weight, this episode would usually break or dislocate all of their shoulder joints, tearing or popping all attaching ligaments causing intense pain.

The executioner would repeat this torture to intensify the pain of the already severely injured Christians until he was either satisfied with the degree of damage and pain inflicted, the Christian complied with his request or the Christian arms ripped, separating from the rest of the body. By this time there was severe internal or external bleeding.



## The Rack



The rack was a device designed to dislocate every single joint in the victim's body. Christians were tied across its bed at both the ankles and wrists. The victim's body was then pulled in opposite directions by turning rollers located at both ends of the rack. The pain caused by the multiple dislocations was unbearable. Only a miracle could have sustained Christians from the conquering power of the rack.

There was some variation of the rack where long sharp spikes were at the center of the bed that penetrated the body as it was stretched, adding to the pain.

## The Pillory



The Christian head and arms were locked in a wood-like device as seen above

and left for days in a bent body position. This device was used to publicly humiliate Christians or privately bring severe discomfort by keeping them in this position for days: weeks or months.

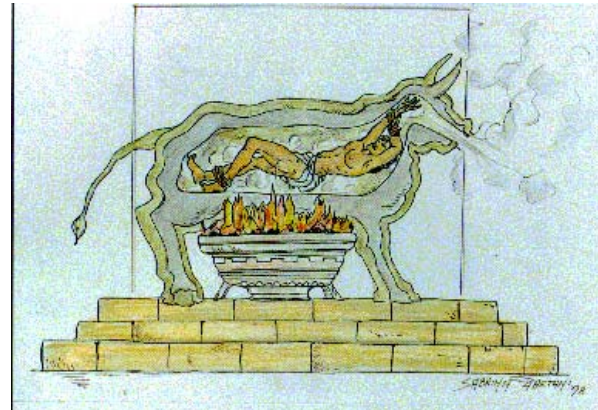
Also, sometimes it was used with just the two feet locked in place and raised in the air with the victim's naked body uncomfortably lying on the sharp edge of a counter top. As Christians endured this agonizing position, other torturing devices were used on the victim's chest. All of this, along with the discomfort back rest and the pain felt as the victim's body weight pulls on the locked ankles, were very uncomfortable and painful. Sometimes, a fire was placed at the bottom of the victim's feet that were locked in place to speed up demanding confessions.

The Pillory was also used to rape the women by locking both legs into the two groves.

There were many variations to the pillory that maximized the pain and discomfort ultimately trying to get victims to cooperate with the executioner's demands.

device was used on any part of the body that could be gripped by it

## The Brazen Bull



## The Knee & Joint Crusher

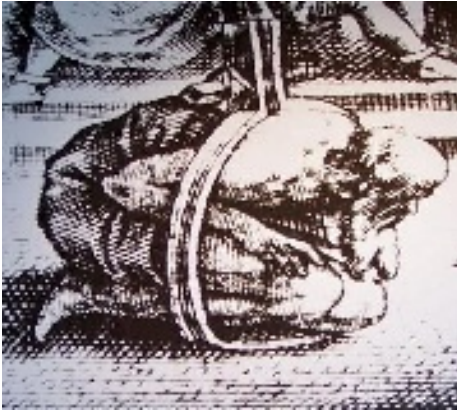


Christians had their legs placed between these sharp teeth-like torturing devices. As the handle turn the screws, the claws came together crushing and mutilating the joints of the victim. This

A trap door opened on top of a large brazen bull's back where there was a hollow chamber. Christians were placed and locked inside this metal beast. Fire was then placed under the belly of the metal device which caused it to act as an oven to bake and cook humans; thus, creating intense pain from the heat and pressure that builds up inside from the fire.

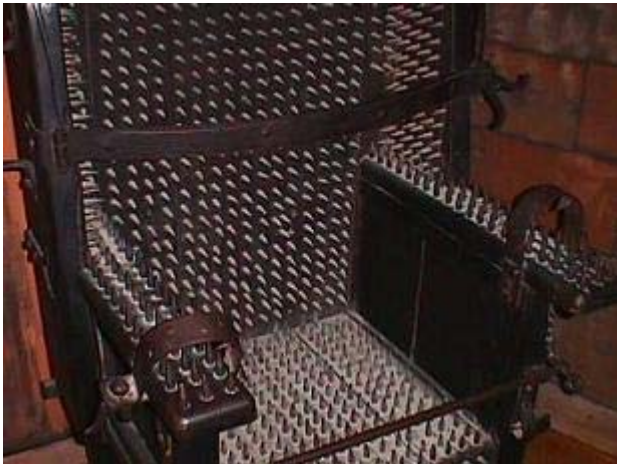
The mouth of the brazen bull was opened which made a uniquely loud sound from its victims who would scream to death. This loud noise was heard miles away.

## The Scavenger's Daughter



Christians were placed into a circular metal confinement where there was a screwing end that was tightened. As the screw tightens, the body was severely compressed in a very uncomfortable position and was left for days until the victim dies of starvation. This was because the victim was so compressed, nothing can be digested. This device was also used to humiliate Christians.

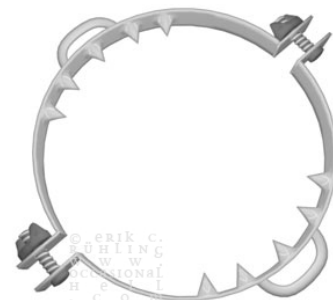
## The Interrogation Chair



Just by looking at this device, Christians were horrified by what was about to happen. They were stripped naked and strapped onto a chair filled with hundreds of sharp spikes. The legs, hands and chest were strapped tight, fastening the body to the sharp spikes with very little movement possible. Even though at this stage, the spikes already began puncturing the body, the executioner would place fire under the chair that heated up the spikes to red-hot temperatures.

This heat caused victims to shake and make small movements causing the spikes to penetrate deeper and deeper into the victim's wounds. Christians would usually bleed to death during this very painful ordeal.

## The Skull Splitter



## The Wheel

A circle was placed around the head with several sharp spikes on the inside of the circle and two tightening screws on opposite sides. The Christian was left conscious throughout the whole episode. As the screws tightened on both sides of the circle, the sharp spikes punctured and crack the skull. The crack expands, breaking into the skull and exposing the brain. This caused instant death to victims; however, not before feeling excruciating head pain.



## The Gibbet



Christians were tied to a wheel. The wheel would slowly turn while the executioner slams all moving joints (hands, legs, etc.) with a sledgehammer permanently disabling them. The victim's motionless body was then placed in the air on top of the wheel where birds and other animals can feed on them. Victims were usually alive for about 3 to 5 days before dying.

There were many variations of this device in many shapes and forms.

This was like a human metal clothing cage designed to fit over the body locking all body movements in place. It was then hanged in the air exposing victims to the natural elements. Animals (birds), insects, etc., would feed on them. The cage was sometimes hanged in public places so that it became humiliating for Christians where people would gather around to mock and throw rocks and other objects at them.

## Sawing



The victim was stripped naked, tied upside down and left in this position for public humiliation. Afterwards, they were sawed in half. The executioner would sometimes slowly sawed to the abdomen where the victim's mince flesh and blood drain from the sawed area covering the victim's face just to extend the pain and suffering before they die.

## Other Torturing Devices

**Ducking Stool** – The victim was chained to a chair that was lowered into water covering their entire body. Just before death by drowning, the chair was lifted only to be immersed in the water again and repeatedly. This was done as many times as the executioner so chose.

**Foot Roasting** – Both legs were placed into a stationary pillory and fire is placed under the feet to be roasted.

**Spanish Boot** – a clamp for the leg that when tightened, severely compresses them until they were crushed.

**The water torture** – There were variations of this torture procedure. There was boiling the victim in water; forcing the victim to drink gallons and gallons of water; freezing the victim with water in winter by throwing it on their naked bodies; etc.

**Exposure** – The victim was tied and buried upright in dirt up to their necks and left to die by exposing them to the natural elements: animals, insects, birds, etc., feeding on them.

**The Rat Torture** – Hungry rats were placed into a topless cage and attached to the victim's stomach area. The only way out for the rats was to feed on the victim's flesh and internal organs, eating their way to freedom.

**Mutilation Shears or Limb/Finger Removal Tool** – Used to sever a crushed finger, toe, etc.

**Guillotine** – This device was used to cut the Christian head off.

**Ripping Out Teeth** – This was done similarly to what a dentist does today but without any anesthetics. The pain was unbearable.

**Blinding** – An object was used to pierce both eyes or the executioners just simply push (with force) both of his thumbs into the eyes, bursting the balls, and permanently damaging them.

**Amputation** – Cutting off a Christian's head or body parts was a common method used and is still performed today on Christians, especially in Islamic countries. For example, to show you how modern this execution method is, just type in "Christian beheading" on your internet browser and you will get lots of links with actual footings of Christian's head being sawed off. Usually, these links are removed by the authorities but reappear using other links.

**Please be aware that these videos are extremely graphic. If you cannot stomach these types of butchery, do not watch them.**

## The Conclusion

Before ending, Richard Roth, a condemned prisoner just before being burnt to death on September 17, 1557, because he was courageous and refused to cooperate with the executioner's wishes, wrote to his fellow victims a 481-word encouraging letter. There was no ink in his cell, just paper to write on. Guess what he used instead? Yes! You guessed it: his very own blood that was dripping from a previous torturing episode.

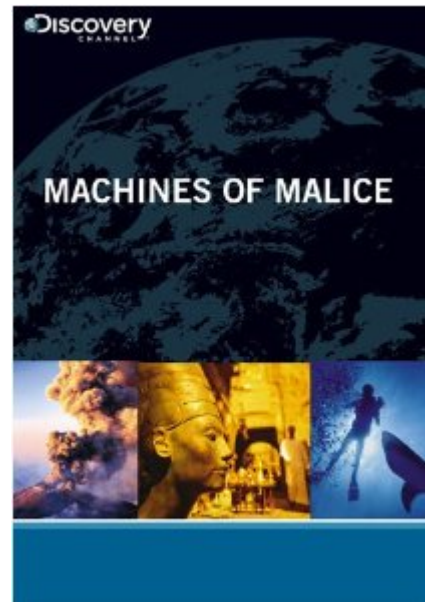
**“O dear Brethren and Sisters, How much reason have you to rejoice in God, that He hath given you such faith to overcome this bloodthirsty tyrant (Bishop Bonner) thus far! And no doubt He that hath begun that good work in you, will fulfill it unto the end. O dear hearts in Christ, what a crown of glory shall ye receive with Christ in the kingdom of God!...O fare you well, and pray. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen, Amen. Pray, pray, pray! Written by me, with my own blood, Richard Roth.”**

Read the entire letter in [6], pages 141-142 or online at: <http://www.martyrs.ca/Martyr/Executions-At-Islington.html>, <http://www.Biblestudytools.com/history/foxs-book-of-martyrs/executions-at-islington.html> or <http://www.exclassics.com/foxe/foxe369.htm>.

There are so many other torture devices and techniques that this author

would need lots of pages to list them.

However, for an excellent illustration of tortured device used during the Inquisition or medieval period, watch Discovery Channel's, "Machines Of Malice." You can purchase a DVD copy from Amazon.com or watch individual episodes for free on Youtube.com. Type in [www.youtube.com](http://www.youtube.com) and enter "Machines of Malice" in the search field; then watch each of the separate torturing devices and how they work.



You can also log onto the following: [http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fBN\\_3YJKZrY&list=PLEF1E9995BADCBFF](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fBN_3YJKZrY&list=PLEF1E9995BADCBFF) to watch the episodes.

These videos were produced by The Discovery Channel called: Machines of Malice

There are thousands of links on the internet that list and describe many other torture devices. Some of them give real video footage of the torture procedure used. Below, list some of those links. Please be aware that some of the video links are very graphic and you should view them with caution; viewing with smaller children is seriously not recommended; they will not clearly understand what is going on.

May God stir your hearts as you watch and read this information. Allow the

mental energy of possible anger (be ye angry, and sin not: Ephesians 4:26) that would dominate your emotions as you watch and read this information to be channeled into giving to organizations that were established to minister to Christians who are today undergoing some of these methods of torture. One such organization is called **Voice of the Martyrs**. (You can reach them at [www.persecution.com](http://www.persecution.com) or 1-800-747-0085 and 877-337-0302. Their postal address is: P.O. Box 443, Bartlesville, OK 74005-0443)

## Christian Persecution Links

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1SNhPqAIM24>

<http://www.medievality.com/torture.html>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?NR=1&v=7GPFjW60ip4&feature=endscreen>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bci-cAGMwts&feature=relmfu>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JSR0Qi9Fclo&feature=related>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OWhXoT8qUhw&feature=related>

[http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uccc8uc\\_aDk&feature=endscreen&NR=1](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uccc8uc_aDk&feature=endscreen&NR=1)

<http://www.listaholic.com/12-of-the-most-horrifying-torture-devices-in-history.html>

## Others Torturing Information

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1SNhPqAIM24>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=duLFq6QKyPE>

The History Channel

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qQTT12nN4hU>

**These were torture machines that could have only been invented by demons.**



# CHAPTER FIVE

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# Erasmus, viciously attacked by historian pit-bulls!

**His enemies knew, dead-men don't speak!**

- Did you know there are two conflicting accounts on Erasmus? -

## Outline:

1. The objective of Erasmus' enemies, exposed.
2. Conflicting editions of Erasmus' accompanying work and interpretation of textual critics' subtle rhetoric.
3. The time Erasmus took to secretly build his Greek New Testament text and which Bible manuscript he used?
4. How Erasmus was allowed to examine manuscripts across Europe and why they did not kill him?
5. Erasmus' painful task of examining confiscated Bible manuscripts, illustrated.
6. Erasmus' enemies (historian scholars) pit-bull attack explained.



Four hundred of Ahab's prophets gave their "divine revelation approval" to go and defeat the enemies. However, ONE man of whom Ahab hated warned of what awaited him if he goes. Thanks to Ahab's stubborn, rebellious and arrogant attitude, he accepted the lethal counsel from the 400 false guides and lost his own life as a result. God's Word many times come from single messengers, amidst a multitude of professional and very "knowledgeable" worldly counselors. (1 Kings 22:2-38) Today there are literally hundreds of modern versions all from the Latin Vulgate text compared to or competing with the King James Bible that came from the Old *Itala* Bible Manuscript. Textual critics hate the KJV and will do anything to see its demise.

Before briefly discussing Erasmus, this writer would like to expose his enemies who have unleashed their vicious attack against him.

Did you know that there are two conflicting accounts of Erasmus' biography and bibliography: his life and work?" Did you know that there are two schools of editors that produced scholarship work on Erasmus? One of the editions was written by enemies (liberals) and the other by conservative editors. The goal of his enemies was to bulldoze his Greek text and anyone who came to his defense. His Greek text later became known as the *Textus Receptus* a Latin term meaning, "Received text."

Did you know if Erasmus' enemies were successful in attacking and overthrowing his New Testament Greek Text, (which would have ultimately crushed the King James Bible) their Latin Vulgate would have prevailed?

Erasmus, from the day his Greek text surfaced to this present day, scholars have tried unsuccessfully to destroy it. This was because there were only two text manuscripts that were challenged in Erasmus day. The Old *Itala* Bible Manuscript (from the Byzantine Text Family) and the Latin Vulgate (from the Alexandrian Text Family).

When Erasmus' Greek Text surfaced (from the printing press), a massive amount of people began leaving the apostate church. This was because, for decades, the church deprived them of accessing and reading God's Word. If reading God's Word was allowed, readers would have been able to recognize all the false pagan exercises done by the church's clergy.

Erasmus refused to use the Latin Vulgate to translate his Greek New Testament text and as a result, the apostate church unleashed a pack of historian pit-bull (scholars) after him. These scholars criticized his work with fallacious allegations to deliberately try and destroy his Greek text from where we get the King James Bible. The translators on the KJV committee recognized how corrupt the Latin Vulgate was and how the apostate church included their false pagan world view into the text; for these reasons, they decided not

to use it in their work. Thus, the Latin Vulgate was rejected and not used by them; neither was it used throughout history by the underground Christian church. This was a very obvious fact that caused ongoing persecution even during the KJV translation project.

This abandonment angered the apostate church's hierarchy who desperately tried to tear at and pull down Erasmus' Greek text stronghold (all books produced from his work).

Along with Erasmus Greek text, he provided accompanying notes in separate books that were also later published. These notes were all written in Latin and are available today as expensive collector's items which can be found in museums around the world and in the possession of compulsive ancient book collectors.

Unfortunately, for English-speaking readers, a Latin translator was necessary to translate exactly what Erasmus' thoughts, views and opinions were on passages of scripture in his Greek text. Also included in his work were the difficult circumstances that surrounded him during his day.

Translating editors took these Latin notes and translated them into English. What is interesting as was mentioned earlier, there are two conflicting historical accounts found in these English editions. They are conservative editions (word for word, Latin to English) of Erasmus' notes and there are liberal (or critical) editions written by his enemies who modified and manipulated his notes as they were translating them from Latin to English.

This writer placed these editions into two categories: (1) "Conservative Editions," (CE) and (2) "Liberal Editions," (LE).

CE is representing editors who just word for word translated Erasmus' notes into English so that readers can understand his views, opinions and methods behind the Greek text he produced. LE is representing editions produced by his enemies who hated him because of the damage his Greek text caused and for this reason, translated his notes into English but

modified and manipulated them to destroy his reputation as they were translating them to English.

As readers walk through textual critic's rhetorical jungle of words, they would notice how these detractors attack the underground Christian Bible, Erasmus, the production of all texts that were translated from Erasmus Greek text and the KJV Bible. Also, readers would observe how they very subtly promote Jerome's corrupt Vulgate Bible and all translations that came from it. (For an example of this,

read, "A Visual History of the English Bible," by Donald Brake. In his book, like all of his scholarship colleagues, he very subtly attacks Erasmus' work to tear it down, then carefully and cautiously with the power of his pen, promoted **his church's** Latin Vulgate text. Arguments from textual critics are all generally the same and can be found in most modern scholars' work on Erasmus today.

Below are examples of Erasmus' editors who wrote about his life and work.

**CE**

**Conservative Editor in the person of J.A. Froude, "Life & Letters of Erasmus," NY Charles Scribner's Sons 1894. Read it free online at: <https://www.questia.com/library/1868140/life-and-letters-of-erasmus>.**

**LE**

**Liberal (or critical) Editor in the person of Erika Rummel, "Erasmus Annotations on the New Testament: from Philologist to Theologian," The University of Toronto Press 1986**

<b>Conservative Editions (CE)</b>	<b>Liberal (textual critics) Editions (LE)</b>
<p>Wrote about how brilliant and famous Erasmus was resulting in all of the most prominent figures in Europe begging for his presence. (This would not have been possible if his brilliance was not far above his scholarship pairs.) Kings, queens, emperors, prominent conservative scholars, universities, etc., all desperately wanted his presence and practically beg for a long stopover when visiting. He was the world's most brilliant scholar at the time but his enemies hated him.</p>	<p>Surprisingly, they would never mention how well respected and brilliant Erasmus was during his day and are very silent on these facts. Instead, they called Jerome (who helped to create the corrupt Latin Vulgate text) a master at biblical Hebrew and Greek "far ahead of his time." No mention of Erasmus, being the greatest literary scholar of his day. <b>(If they did, smart-thinking readers would have then questioned, how did he become so great? Many intelligent questions would have eventually exposed textual critics' work and their dishonest historical intentions.)</b></p>
<p>Described how Erasmus despised the apostate church activities and system and disassociated himself from it. He detested the atrocities done by the church towards Christians.</p>	<p>Claimed Erasmus had light criticism but yet remain in the church's system as a devoted scholar. Some authors claimed in their books that Erasmus was devoted to the apostate church.</p>
<p>Described that Erasmus used the Old <i>Itala</i> Bible and avoided the official apostate church's Latin Vulgate text. Erasmus wrote in</p>	<p>Claimed that Erasmus used but modified the Latin Vulgate to produce his New Greek text.</p>

his preface that he did not consult the Latin Vulgate but the ancient <i>Italic</i> Bibles. ([2c], page 962)	
Erasmus rejected the Latin Vulgate because of its massive body of errors. He saw where copyists intentionally changed words and verses in hand written manuscripts from what they were originally, to adding, dropping or omitting them in the Latin Vulgate. This resulted in “war” against all others (which simply meant persecution to anyone found with another text in their possession).	Jerome’s corrupt Latin Vulgate became the official authorized text of the apostate church. They claimed Erasmus used an inferior text while at the same time in other places, they said he used the Latin Vulgate. Critics were very silent on the intensity the Inquisition had gotten as a result of Erasmus’ Greek text.
Described how Erasmus combed the prominent libraries of Europe hunting and devouring manuscripts. This was an almost 40-year passion (the length of time it took to complete the work which resulted from the dangerous circumstances that existed) to build his Greek text. It was believed that he had examined thousands of copies during his life time and just before he published his Greek New Testament text.	Claimed that he used fewer than ten manuscripts to produce his Greek text. Some scholars work mentioned approximately five. They claimed he began his search for manuscripts to build his Greek New Testament text in 1515 then published his work the following year (1516). Scholars use this argument over and repeatedly to destroy the confidence in Erasmus’ Greek text.
Described how Erasmus carefully and cautiously examined thousands of ancient hand written manuscripts during his traveling throughout Europe.	Claimed that he rushed his work so that it would be the first of its kind off the printing press. His enemies alleged that he only had one year to pull it off. They also claimed he was very disappointed with it and made many careless and clumsy mistakes with his rushed translation to beat the market trend of his day. Critics argued that he did not take the time to find a complete manuscript of the Greek New Testament. His rival was “Ximenes” Complutensian (1520) of whom he was racing to beat. (The length of time it took building a <b>hand written</b> Greek New Testament <b>manuscript</b> from start to finish, coupled with the entire printing press’ process in the 15 <sup>th</sup> century, the false “ <b>ONE YEAR</b> ” claim was really not possible; thus, awakening serious questions among <b>SMART</b> thinking readers, that crushes and expose scholar’s dirty tactics.)
Wrote on how Erasmus exposed the apostate church in his day, especially his early schooling years.	Very silent on how Erasmus viewed the pagan church. They promoted it as the established church in his day.

<p>Building his text during his day was very dangerous which could have resulted in martyrdom. He carefully and secretly put all the pieces together and when the time was right, the text went to the printers.</p>	<p>Very silent on this fact. However, they claimed that before 1657 people perceived Greek New Testament as <b>“THE ONLY,” “DIVINE REVELATION”</b> because THE SCIENCE OF TEXTUAL CRITICISM was not yet developed and therefore this was the reason Erasmus’ Greek text was widely accepted.</p>
--	--

<p>All of Erasmus’ work (every book he wrote) was placed on “The Index of Forbidden Books” in 1559 by the apostate church. ([2c], page 1003) The apostate church scholar, Sebastian Frank, included Erasmus’ name in his list of heretics in world history. ([2c], page 1003)</p>	<p>Claimed that Erasmus was a very stately apostate church scholar and the church embraced his work promoting this claim only to make readers believe the world’s most brilliant scholar was one of their own or a friend to the church. ([2c], page 1003) Along with this false deception, some scholars made it out as though Erasmus used their Latin Vulgate text.</p>
---	--

<p>People were not allowed access to God’s Word and therefore ignorance (or not knowing what “thus said the Word”) was rampant. It was illegal to read the underground Christian Bible which was punishable by death. Most persons did not take any chances.</p>	<p>Only the church’s clergy was allowed access to the Latin text mainly because they were the only ones trained to do so. This was the church’s law to avoid private interpretations which lead many times to heresy among church members. <b>(This lie really sounds thoughtful, but deadly if accepted as truth in “the face” of the preceding and conflicting view.</b> Unfortunately, this lie is still preached among many religious organizations today to keep people blind to the truth.)</p>
--	---

<p>The direct cause of the reformation was that masses of people were discovering truths in God’s Word from reading. This resulted from the massive availability of Bibles that were being printed.</p>	<p>Claimed that the direct cause of the reformation was the reaction to the sales of indulgences.</p>
---	---

<p>Indulgence was a very sinful, evil and wicked money-making scheme developed by the apostate church to raise money to fill the church’s coffer.</p>	<p>Indulgence was designed to demonstrate the penitent acknowledge of his offense before God. It was part of medieval culture and practice.</p>
---	---

**Textual Critic arguments explained and interpreted. What they wrote, “BUT” will not truly reveal: what they really meant.**

**Textual Critics Arguments****Arguments explained and translated**

When textual critics say: “several of his renderings did not appear in any known Greek manuscript and yet are still used in the King James Version.”

What they mean is: Several of his renderings did not appear in the Latin Vulgate or any translation that came from it. The King James Version used the *Itala* Bible manuscript and other Greek and English texts translated from it.

When textual critics say: “all modern scholars abandon Erasmus Greek text” or “all religious authorities universally condemned William Tyndale’s version.”

What they mean is: all liberal modern-day scholars abandon Erasmus and William Tyndale’s text for the apostate church’s Latin Vulgate. They also deserted all translations coming from them.

When textual critics say: “Erasmus’ text appeared to be inferior in quality to the one produced by Ximenes,” and “it gained early dominance because it was published in 1516, four years before Ximenes’s (1520) *Complutensian*.”

What they mean is: Erasmus did not use the Latin Vulgate text; he used the Old *Itala* text which critics claimed to be an inferior text.

When textual critics say: “A word, phase, verse, etc., in Erasmus Greek text, cannot be found in most manuscripts.”

What they mean is: The word, phase, verse, etc., cannot be found in the Latin Vulgate, Vaticanus, Saniticus, the Westcott & Hort Greek text or any others translated from them. (Today there are hundreds of modern versions compared to and competing solely with the hated KJV text.

When textual critics say: “the Textus Receptus is not identical to the King James Version.”

What they mean is: the King James Version is not identical to the “Textus Receptus” that was **rewritten** by imposters. (For example, persons like Scrivener’s backward Greek translation from the English King James Version published by The Trinity Bible Society. Scrivener’s Greek text was and is erroneously called the Textus Receptus by today’s scholars.)

Desiderius Erasmus, (1466-1536) one of the world’s greatest scholars spent almost forty years (40) of his life secretly translating the Old *Itala* manuscript (Latin) to Greek; thus, building his Greek New Testament text. This was all made possible by an addiction to hunting and devouring ancient manuscripts from many of the most prominent libraries across Europe. It was all done before the apostate church went on

an “arson-rampage” (burning down libraries) to destroy all Byzantine family of text or the Old *Itala* Bible manuscript (the underground Christian Bible) to stamp out and stop the “dangerous” spread of the reformation.

Unfortunately, for the apostate church, Erasmus was able to examine thousands of ancient manuscripts that



existed from the very early centuries before they were burnt to ashes.

One of the main circumstances that helped fueled the reformation was when Erasmus' Greek New Testament text surfaced or was made public. Scholars erroneously claimed that the reformation was fueled by the church's indulgence law that caused Martin Luther to post his 95 theses to the Wittenberg church door. However, this was far from the truth. It was God's Word that led the people away from the church's pagan brainwashing.

Erasmus took approximately 40 long years to put it all together because of two main reasons: (1) what he was doing in secret was very dangerous for him and all persons who worked along with the project. Any leak would have brought about a painful death to the entire team. During his early years, he was not very well known as was the case in his later years and for this reason, killing him because of what he was secretly doing would have been an easy assignment. (It was a criminal offense to translate any unauthorized text not sanctioned by the official church at the time.) However, during Erasmus' later years, silencing (locking him away in prison) or executing him became very complicated because every prominent leader across Europe knew him as **the greatest and well-loved scholar** alive. And (2): Traveling from country to country was not easy as it is today where thousands of miles of traveling can be accomplished in just a few hours.

Erasmus took every opportunity to accomplish examining ancient manuscripts (Old *Itala* Bible text) so that he was certain every word from the underground Christian text was included in his translated Greek text. This was an enormous undertaking to try and bring God's Word to the people.

The printing press conditions Erasmus worked under were very poor compared with today's vast amount of computer-aided printing press error prevention methods. Printing a Greek New Testament (an approximate 500 pages document) on very new and innovative

equipment with no misprint detection tools was no easy task. The painstaking manual process of setting up the characters for just a single page printing, human error was always a predictable episode. Imagine printing 500 pages of the Greek New Testaments. Also, imagine reading a hand written manuscript, carefully and cautiously arranging the corresponding characters to avoid misspelt or misprinted words; all of this was no easy exercise.

Many authors had to go through several editions to include all intended textual contents and even this had its drawbacks: new editions always created new misprints. Missing letters, words or even sentences were all made possible due to a lack of printing presses' misprint detection techniques. This was why Erasmus went through five editions before his death in 1533. Errors critics ascribe to Erasmus' work were mainly printing press misprints and mistakes. ([2c], page 941)

(If you the reader were to examine exactly how printing was done in the fifteenth century, it will amaze you how thousands of copies with few errors were even possible.)

For a clear example of this, Erasmus was very much aware of and had access to manuscripts that included 1 John 5:7 called the "**famous**" *Johann Comma*, ([2c], page 975-978) but the verse never reached the actual printed text until his third edition. Scholars (**ignoring** other misprints in his two earlier editions), **hammered** on 1 John 5:7 which was missing in Erasmus' first and second editions because of its prominent Trinity "proof text" status. To them, this was an "**unforgiving**" blunder even though Erasmus had **no control** over the printing press working team's oversight.

It was a painstaking task to ensure that every word was included in the finished product. Hence, his intense book proof reading focus was not just on 1 John 5:7, but on **every word** (Matthew 4:4). Every letter, word, sentence, punctuation, etc., of God's Word was just as important. Also,

there were no “**book recalls**” in Erasmus’ day and therefore any book blunders were sold as is.

(Imagine proof reading the entire New Testament that had no verse numbering system and the epistles in one large paragraph. This was a massive and complex undertaking where one small error on a single page was fatal among the print shop team.)

With the kind of unseen enemies, Erasmus had (swarms of demons) who hated and despised what he was doing, almost any major printing blunders were possible among the project team members. Satan no-doubt attached any weak link among them. However, with his surrounding circumstances, this writer was certain God intervened and ensured Erasmus’ Greek text (all editions) was ready for all future Christian readers before his death.

Read Chapter Two (under the argument heading, “Religious groups are also arguing that the original 1611 KJV is not the same as the KJV we have today.”) for information on early printing press’ challenges.

**Watch the video presentation of Johannes Gutenberg (1398-1468) and his printing press invention at: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Y1vI2j24Mtk>. Examine how comprehensively difficult it was to produce books in the fifteenth century.**

God blessed Erasmus with all the tools needed (money, travel, companionship, a unique talent, fame, intelligence, wisdom, lodging, love from enemies and leaders across Europe, any manuscript he wanted, etc.) so that he was able to complete the task at hand.

Erasmus combed Europe’s prominent libraries (Paris, Italy, Germany, Spain, France, Greece, England, etc.) searching for the most ancient manuscripts before the apostate church set them ablaze. He had lived in just about every

country in Europe, combing every major library each country had. ([2c], page 957)

When word got out that Erasmus’ Greek text went to the printers and thousands of books produced were secretly distributed and sold to the public, the apostate church quickly went into action and began destroying libraries across Europe. What Erasmus secretly did for many years had now come to light and was made possible by his access to these libraries. He rejected the Latin Vulgate and embraced the Christian text, the Old *Itala* Bible manuscripts and translated it into his Greek New Testament text.

Thinking that their arson rampage was a successful solution, to their shocking surprise, with the recent invention of the printing press (an invention this author believed God used as revenge for trying to destroy His Word) Erasmus New Testament Greek text was “energy fuel” for the **unstoppable** reformation “freight train” that began blasting forward. (It was “fuel” thrown on the “reformation small fire” that caused a massive explosion of exodus among apostate church followers.) His Greek text was produced in very large numbers and sold in the thousands.

The apostate church was then powerless to cap this massive flow, even after the Inquisition was placed in high gear as a result. It can now be seen why apostate church scholars were so vicious in trying to tear down, attack and destroy Erasmus’ work. If it was possible, then the King James Bible and all other translations that were produced as a result would have fallen apart. Also, if they could have broken down the confidence in his Greek text, then their Latin Vulgate text may have gained more popularity.

### **Erasmus’ Early Years (1466-1486)**

Erasmus was born in Holland (his exact birth date was debated) and was forced to attend the apostate church’s convent (a prison boarding school for young boys as it was described by him) by his greedy guardians who were only interest in the moderate fortune his dead parents (died from the plague) had left behind.

As an orphan in the convent school, (as documented by Erasmus) a young boy's resistance was easily overcome. They were "...bullied into yielding..." ([2c], page 923) The apostate church technique of taming (as the process was called) superior lads were to threaten, frighten, beat them, crush their spirits, breaking them in for the secluded and confined prison school (convent) converting them into Pharisees: a type of Pharisaical brainwashing. ([2c], page 924)

Erasmus said a boy who was "bent" into the Pharisaical way of life, may later repent, "...but the superiors will not let them go, lest they should betray the orgies which they have witnessed. They crush them down with scourge and penance, the secular arm, chanceries and dungeons..." Erasmus said that the superiors talked of young men buried alive, frightening them into submission, "...yet these wretches call themselves the representatives of Benedict and Basil and Jerome. A monk may be drunk every day. He may go with loose women secretly or openly. He may waste the churches money on vicious pleasures." He continued, "Monks whose lives are openly infamous draw boys after them into destruction. The convent at best is but a miserable bondage, and if there be some outward decency (as among so many there must be some undepraved), a knot which cannot be loosed may still prove so fatal to soul and body." Erasmus stated that they "made him wear the dress, but they never had his consent. His oath was but an oath sworn to so many pirates." ([2c], page 924-925)

When he became a young man, like his biological father, he accepted the vocational task of examining and copying manuscripts from the finest libraries across Europe that contained the world's most ancient copies.

He resisted taking their vows, but, was forced to do it. He was only persuaded, however, to join the monastery "**solely** for its library, which was the finest of the century" with a promise of access to many ancient manuscripts. ([2c], page 926)

This was Erasmus' passion (weakness) and therefore he took advantage of it and their free education; then consumed the libraries, carefully examining the treasured ancient manuscript many of which were confiscated from Christians who had the underground Christian Bible and were martyred for their faith.

Erasmus received a doctorate in theology from the University of Paris and entered his passion world of devouring ancient manuscripts from the finest libraries across Europe. After he had exhausted the libraries and bookshelves of a city, he would move to the next. Erasmus said, "I shall sit down to Holy Scripture with my whole heart, and devote the rest of my life to it." ([2c], page 934)

European libraries amassing of ancient manuscripts were permitted as long as these manuscript treasures remain in the hands of prominent clergy or trusted affiliates. Collecting and examining them was a private additive hobby among the apostate church clergy. This was publicly an illegal trade and was only allowed by (or was licensed to) the church's authorized clerics. However, when the content of manuscripts began leaking over to the general public (this was when Erasmus' text "surfaced") at large, burning libraries to ashes became a common scene. **(For a serious study on Erasmus see [2c], pages 921-1045)**

Erasmus and other reformers discovered that God's Word in the library's stockpile outnumbered the few Latin Vulgate manuscripts that exist. This was critical information that began spilling over to the general public. It was made possible from a large amount of copying done by Christians who only copied God's Word from the Old *Itala* Bible manuscript and were killed for doing so and their copy taken away from them. As a result, European libraries were rich with these ancient treasures that attracted traders and collectors everywhere. Unfortunately, the common people could not read or write and

were not allowed to pursue education in the apostate church's-controlled schools.

The church ensured this remained a part of their life style to continue promoting their religious agenda, ultimately controlling the people, and sucking them into poverty.

**Did you know that the Spirit behind Erasmus' text taught people how to read? This no doubt was an unexplained miraculous phenomenon that is still occurring today using the King James Bible. Just ask some of the elderly (and others as well) who were never taught to read and write in the classroom.**

Even though the church's hierarchy thought Erasmus was one of their own in his youthful years, (which was why he was allowed to freely comb the libraries in Europe) his heart and mind were far from what they truly believed. **Erasmus simply wanted the truth and searched for it with all his might.** He was aware of how and where these libraries got most of their ancient treasures (the Old *Itala* Bible). He read them thoroughly, over and repeatedly; he saw and was exposed to all the ungodly acts by the church's clerics which reminded him of his "painful" early schooling experiences; he no doubt witnessed Christians burnt to the stake and saw their charred bodies left tied there for days and later their Bible manuscripts given to him for examination; he saw the apostate church's prison torture houses of hell and all the heart-wrenching and disgusting tools design to crush Christianity. Erasmus was on an undercover mission for the truth and vowed to reveal and expose what he had truly found.

In his mid-twenties, Erasmus moved to Paris where he founded a "...life of an independent scholar, independent of country, of academic ties, of religious allegiance, of everything that could interfere with the free development of his intellect and the freedom of his literary

expression...holding himself aloof from all entangling obligations..." ([2c], page 928)

Erasmus was so well respected and very well known in Europe until kings, rulers, emperors, etc., desperately sorted his presence. By the age of 40, he became the world's leading authority on the Greek language and the Greek New Testament.

Erasmus was so brilliant he was offered many positions of honor and profit in the academic world from kings and Emperors but decline them all. He was known to have searched libraries and visited many learned men. "He was no stationary scholar confined to desk or closet." Erasmus was the world's leading literary figure during his life time; he had examined scores of manuscripts throughout Europe or anywhere there were libraries filled with ancient manuscripts. "He was out in the world, traveling from city to city, gathering material among all places and all persons...In all literary history there is no more extraordinary figure." ([2c], page 989)

Frances I of Paris, Charles of the Netherlands and Spain, Margared of the Low Countries, the King of Hungary, and the Archbishop of Canterbury all wanted him but to no avail. They all wanted him to be apart of their entourage. The Emperor wanted him in Spain, Ferdinand wanted him at Vienna, the Regent Margaret wanted him at Brabant, the King of England wanted him in London; even learned men of whom he had never heard of, write him **daily** all wanted his presence. All lucrative and prominent positions; but to be able to consume himself with the pure, unadulterated Word of God and to be able to follow his passion, he declined all of them. ([2c], page 958)

**It is amazing how Satan uses very tempting and destructive tactics.**

As was mentioned earlier in Chapter One, to understand how priceless valuable Erasmus was to leaders in Europe, the following letter of invitation from Henry VIII, King of England was among many that were delivered to him: **"I propose therefore that you abandon all thought**

**of settling elsewhere. Come to England, and assure yourself of a hearty welcome. You shall name your own terms; they shall be as liberal and honorable as you please... We shall regard your presence among us as the most precious possession that we have... We shall ask nothing of you save to make our realm your home... Come to me, therefore, my dear Erasmus, and let your presence be your answer to my invitation.”** ([6], page 130)

### **Erasmus' Later Years (1487-1516)**

During his time devouring great libraries throughout Europe, he was building his very own Greek text translated from the many ancient *Itala* manuscripts discovered. It was believed that Erasmus had a very powerful memory and very large portions of scripture memorized that could have been recited entirely from memory.

Approximately, a little more than ninety-nine percent (99%) of all manuscripts found in museums today agree with or matched Erasmus' Greek text. What is very important to note is that only less than 1% agreed with the Latin Vulgate or the apostate church's Bible. This was made possible by the mass copying from the Old *Itala* manuscript known as the underground Christian Bible. Christian did not copy from the Latin Vulgate. ([2c], page 939; [3a], page 52-56)

Scholars erroneously claimed that the reason for this was because Erasmus' text was the first to be printed in book format and therefore it set the standard for all Greek text that followed. Also, they claimed it was viewed by the people in Erasmus' day as "divine revelation" and no one took the time to question, investigate or critique it, comparing it with the Latin Vulgate (the official text of the apostate church) to see how it lined up. This according to them was the reason there were so many more of Erasmus' text available compared to the availability of the Latin Vulgate text. (Read, "Are the earliest manuscripts better than the later ones

according to Bible scholars," in Chapter two for more information here.)

The Inquisition was ruthless and widespread. Everyone including Erasmus was very much aware of what was happening. The names of victims quickly spread throughout every village; news quickly reached the masses even during a time when there was no radio broadcasting. The church ensured of this to discourage and stop the spread of Christianity.

Erasmus no doubt was given the history from librarians on some of the prized ancient Old *Itala* Bible manuscripts in their possession or on their bookshelves. **There is no recorded documentation of the conversations that took place, but they no doubt went somewhat like the following:**

"These manuscripts here were taken from a group of underground heretics who were conducting unauthorized meetings in secret."

"This Old *Itala* manuscript was confiscated from a Joseph Hall who was put on trial for his unauthorized proselytizing activities; he was later boiled in oil until he died."

"This manuscript came from a pregnant heretic by the name of Isabella Comfort, who was strangled; her wretched stomach ripped open, her heretic child taken from her womb, cut up and then thrown to the pigs."

"That one you have in your hands was taken from a heretic homosexual who was burned to the stake for his crime."

No-doubt, the librarian's descriptive language was careless (not sensitive to how Erasmus was processing what was said); he **probably mentally** called the librarian, a disgusting fool, with no heart or feelings for Christians who were put through **"hell!"** for a stupid apostate church agenda.

Some of the names that may have been doubtlessly mentioned as he began examining the pieces, were either known to him personally or he read or heard of their

“crimes,” from the apostate church’s records or other sources.

Imagine the Inquisition was widespread and progressing; (Christians were rounded up and their heads amputated; many were burnt alive daily; those who were found in possession of the illegal Bible manuscript copies were sent to the church’s prison torture houses of hell and finally to their deaths.) then to be told by the librarian of the history of a manuscript taken from a man on trial you knew quite well; who was accused of being a heretic witchdoctor. You knew his pleasant demeanor, his radiating love, his honesty and integrity; you once had the kind pleasure of dining with him and his wonderful family, with back-and-forth conversations of salvation, eternal life, forgiveness of sins, God’s love, etc. His manuscript was taken from him and now you have the unpleasant job of reading it in its entirety. Now when you began reading, you understood and comprehend what great faith, peace, hope, courage and boldness it brought to a once confused mind. No doubt Erasmus experienced this tragedy over and repeatedly during his traveling as he examined the prominent libraries of his day. He met many individuals during his travels and they got to know him very well too.

Erasmus had the perfect opportunity to examine what they were reading and to uncover the power source from the book that caused such great boldness, courage and faith (Romans 10:17) to sacrifice one’s life for the “Word” (John 1:1) that was written therein.

Knowing from reading what was written in the Latin Vulgate and the Old *Itala* Bible manuscript, Erasmus certainly was horrified and outraged, discovering why the “official” church wanted to silent Christianity and destroy the Old *Itala* Bible manuscript.

The *Itala* text (the Spirit of the book: John 6:63) led readers to the truth, love, faith, joy, peace, gentleness and freedom; but using the Latin Vulgate (a false spirit guide) readers were led to a life of mental prison, slavery, false worship, doubt, pagan

ceremonies, hatred for persons of a different religious persuasion (the same spirit we see today in Muslim communities) a life of living a false penitential scheme to black-mail and manipulate people, keeping them in a state of fear, blindness and hopelessness.

### **Erasmus viciously attacked by a pack of pit-bull historians**

By the time the apostate church caught on and understood what Erasmus did in secret, it was too late. His Greek text came off the printing press by the thousands and the church’s clergy began seeing many empty pews. The reformation “bomb” exploded sending shock waves across Europe.

Erasmus’ Greek New Testament text was the first handwritten work to be produced in printed book format off the printing press.

**Remember, The Word was and is always first, before all things. (Colossians 1:15-18)**

Two of Erasmus’ most widely read books, “The Praise of Folly” and the “Enchiridion,” exposed the apostate church activities. The church greatly despised and hated Erasmus’ work so much so that in 1559, they placed everything he had written on the “**Index of forbidden books;**” even one of the church’s scholars, Sebastian Frank, included Erasmus’ name in his list of heretics in world history. ([2c], page 1003) This was because Erasmus exposed the church for what it really was and because his Greek text did not match or follow the church’s corrupt official Latin Vulgate text.

The Apostate church scholars could not tolerate the fact that Erasmus, one of the greatest intellects of all times, was a Bible-believing born-again Christian who used the underground Christian Bible text as God’s Word. (The *Itala* Bible text that was always greatly despised by enemies in the “official” church) Thus today Erasmus’ work is besieged and surrounded by a myriad of vicious enemies all trying desperately hard to bring down the

**indestructible** walls of Erasmus' fortress (God's Word).

When ask why they did not try to have him killed as they did with many other reformers, the apostate church leader (who was Erasmus' former schoolmate) said, **"tolerance was only strategic."** ([2c], page 1041) Erasmus was such a powerful, well-known and very well-loved scholar even his enemies (who would have not think twice on killing him) respected his very presence among the living. They tried to "buy" him instead, offering a hefty price and position but Erasmus refused all offers.

They really could not silence Erasmus or kill him because there would be a serious lack of cooperation from European leaders who consider Erasmus a "prized treasure" and his presence was elation and excitement. These leaders would not entertain even the thought of killing the world's most treasured scholar. This was probable why the apostate church hierarchy figured it would not be in their best interest to send out a bounty on Erasmus with an attractive reward to anyone who killed him.

### **A Closed chapter of Erasmus' life and a hatched account from miserable old liars (his enemies).**

Misrepresentation was (and still is today) big among apostate church's clergy to bring down any Christian scholar or translator who seek to honestly produce any work done by Erasmus. Erasmus was and is still being misrepresented today by translators, biographers, authors, by enemies of the KJV Bible and forgers.

Sadly, Desiderius Erasmus (1466-1536) died in Basel at the age of 70 years but left a legacy that spread throughout Europe and the Christian world for decades; even to this very day. Erasmus, like the Apostle Paul in the New Testament, was and is remembered as one of the founding fathers of the great reformation that crippled the apostate church and brought a wind of freedom to underground Christian reformers.

Notice some of the strategic plans (scholarship subtleties) of today's scholars that are used as ammunition to riddle through all books written by Erasmus and anyone who tried defending him.

Scholars claimed (using these critical editions) that Erasmus (a) Was displeased with his very own translation. (b) Other translators made him include things that he did not intend to include. (c) That he omitted a lot of what he did not understand. (d) He badly rendered many passages because of the marketing pressures to produce the first Greek-printed Bible. (see, "A Visual History...", Chapter 13)

As you read critics of Erasmus, pay close attention to their claims of "methods used by Erasmus," in choosing what was in the text and his own opinion or preference. Statements that are "sprinkled" throughout their work are: "Erasmus **guessed**," "he **liked the reading better than others**," "he transferred a word or verse from one passage to the next," "he dropped a phrase when he did not like it in one place and added one in another place."

Below are some of the false information generally found in books written by textual critics. They appear to use gentle criticisms in some places but underneath the surface, very lethal, subtly promoting the Latin Vulgate. This trend is clearly seen in most modern-day textual critics' work that contains a history of Erasmus. The following are examples of some of the negative comments you the reader will find in their books:

**1** They claimed the direct cause of the reformation was the reaction to the sale of indulgences. Indulgence was designed to demonstrate the penitent's acknowledgement of his offense before God. It was a part of medieval culture and practice. (See, "A Visual History...", page 88)

They refuse to admit the reformation was caused by the Christian underground Bible that was now accessible to the general public. Christians who were courageous with

their faith suffered martyrdom; others who were fearful remain in the pagan church.

2 Critics argue that Erasmus used a few manuscripts, less than ten to produce his Greek New Testament. Some said with approximately five manuscripts in hand, he began the task of editing. When parts of the text were indecipherable, Erasmus used the Latin text and translated it back into Greek.

This is so untrue because based on historical records, it was believed that he carefully examined thousands of manuscripts before publishing his first edition in 1516.

3 They claimed Erasmus was not pleased with his Greek New Testament text that he had produced.

4 They said he was under pressure to produce the first printed Greek text and therefore half-heartedly threw it together. Critics said that the pressure of a short deadline force Erasmus to produce a very imperfect and perhaps inferior edition.

5 Critics claimed Erasmus inserted 1 John 5:7-8 only when he had lost a challenge.

For example: Donald L. Brake author of "A Visual History of the English Bible," page 225, concocted a conversational story between Erasmus and an apostate church scholar arguing over 1 John 5:7-8. Erasmus in the story, promised to include it into his own work if the learned scholar can prove it exists from his own (corrupt) "sacred" Latin Vulgate text. The scholar won the challenge resulting in Erasmus including it into his 3<sup>rd</sup> edition Greek Text. Then several pages later (page 235), Brake covers the factitious story to facts claiming that "the third edition included the famous Johann Comma in 1 John 5:7 **that Erasmus promised to include if it could be found in any Greek manuscript.**" Brake added a footnote reference for his factitious story on page 225. Most readers do not read footnote references. Nevertheless, the reference for the "converted fact" (found in Chapter 13, #1 on page 329) reads: "**While**

**the legendary account has been told many times, Daniel B. Wallace points out that no statement has been found to support the story.**" Brake claimed the book reference of this factitious story was found in: "**Private correspondence from Daniel B. Wallace, 2008.**" Mr. Brake knowing readers do not always read footnotes included this note just in case nosy readers like this writer decides to read the reference for the story. He wrote this factitious story as fact with absolutely no evidence it had occurred. Imagine how far scholars or authors will go when they want to tear down and destroy someone's life's work to push their very own closet agenda.

6 They claimed he used an inferior manuscript to produce his text.

7 Critics said, "**In 1515, Erasmus began searching for manuscripts of sufficient quality to be typeset.**" They claimed he completed and published it the following year. (For example: "A Visual History...", page 93) "Since the project required the utmost haste, Erasmus did not take the time to find a complete manuscript of the Greek New Testament. After all, these manuscripts were hand copied centuries before and were quite rare even in the sixteenth century."

Erasmus' first edition was published in 1516 approximately one-year, **devilish historians** claimed, he took to compile and complete his Greek New Testament text. This kind of "scholarship subtlety" was and still is prevalent among Erasmus' arch-enemies. Read of how very clever, one of them, in his book ("A Visual History...", Chapter 5, page 93) made this claim, only to destroy readers' confidence in Erasmus' Greek text by claiming he started the project in 1515 and it was completed for the publication date (1516), the following year. As was mentioned earlier, the length of time it took building a **hand written** Greek New Testament **manuscript** from start to finish, coupled with the entire printing press' process in the 15<sup>th</sup> century, the false "**ONE YEAR**" claim was really not possible; thus, awakening serious questions among **SMART** thinking readers, that crushes and expose scholar's dirty tactics.



8 They claimed that several of his renderings do not appear in any known Greek manuscript, and yet are still used in the King James Version text.

9 Textual critics claimed, demands for the reformation Bible was so intense, very little effort was placed on critiquing and comparing Jerome's Latin text with Erasmus' Greek text. Printers cared less about the superiority of Erasmus' text, but, on the profits made from book sales at the time. At the same time, they also claimed that Christianity was more concerned with theology than the analysis of textual criticism.

10 Critics called Jerome "a master at biblical Hebrew and Greek far ahead of his time." They also claimed that Jerome standardized the Hebrew and Greek manuscript which became the official Latin version of the church. They mentioned Jerome's abandonment of earlier Latin versions and claimed that Jerome's text begin to challenge all other versions for superiority. Also, it emerged as the dominant translation throughout history. (See, "A Visual History of the English Bible," by Donald L. Brake, page 31)

What they failed to mention is that the statement, "begin to challenge," meant, "killing all Christians who did not accept it as God's Word and destroyed all Bibles written and translated from the underground Christian text.

11 Critics encourage persons to use modern versions for clarity and not to worship, glorify, mystify and sanctify the King James Version. They also claim that ONLY because of an over-anxious business opportunity, Erasmus' text based on a FEW hand

written manuscripts and an INCOMPLETE text translation from Latin into Greek (once the text was printed WITH ALL ITS IMPERFECTIONS), remained the standard text throughout history.

In-other-words, who got the first Greek text to market, won the standardize prize throughout all of history. Critics claimed that because Erasmus did, his text got the "standardized gold metal."

.....

In conclusion, Jesus said unto the high-powered **doctors** of the law (judges and politicians), **lawyers**, the **scribes** and **Pharisees**, the **chief priests** and **elders** of the people (**the worldly scholars** and **counselors** in His day), the very same caliber of men who definitely emulated identical characteristic of scholars today: "**...woe unto you scribes and Pharisees hypocrites...ye blind guides...ye fools and blind...Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?**" (Matthew 23:13-33) These men were smart; they were brilliant; they drew the crowds with their eloquent speaking; they were powerful motivational orators; masters of the art of persuasion, very similar to many of our well-known high-profile speakers, authors and television evangelist today.



# CHAPTER SIX

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# These are our gods (scholars) O Christian!

(Exodus 32:4)

## Can we trust our Greek and Hebrew Bible Interlinear and Lexicons?

- Serious prescription errors from the Doctors -



Jesus said: "...woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites...ye blind guides...ye fools and blind...Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?" (Matthew 23:13-33)

## These are our gods (scholars) O Christian!

### Acknowledgement

Most of the information provided in this section came from Gail Riplinger's book, *Hazardous Materials: Greek and Hebrew Study Dangers*. This author is grateful for her very comprehensive encyclopedic work on some of the most influential scholars in the 1800s whose works have infiltrated all modern Bible versions available today. Read the next chapter to learn of who Gail Riplinger is and why scholars hate the work she did.

An abundance of additional information can be found on the internet; just type in the scholar's name along with their birth and death year for links.

Throughout our Christian text books, you read comments like, "Scholars now have at their disposal a wealth of materials that the KJV translators knew nothing about," or "The Hebrew and Greek texts now available to Bible translators are far superior to what the KJV translators had." What do these statements really mean?

These statements simply mean that lexicons, dictionaries, Hebrew and Greek study tools were not available until the 18<sup>th</sup> century and therefore, were not used by the KJV translators. (Remember, these tools were produced more than two hundred years after the 1611 KJV Bible was published.)

Actually, the KJV is a **translation** from the underground Christian Bible and its sources, but modern versions are **interpretations**, using all of these modern Bible tools (to find and use "suitable" words) written by questionable apostate scholars.

Additionally, instead of these KJV haters, consult the 1611 KJV and it's sources for the meaning of Bible words

(The 1611 KJV practically helped to create and develop our English language, grammar and word definitions.) they turned to pagans, Greek philosophers, German-Latin sources and other works that were anti-KJV, anti-God and used them to produce lexicons, dictionaries and other "Bible" tools made available during the 18<sup>th</sup> century.

**Erasmus said, "Heresy does not arise among the laity who have the scriptures in the vernacular, but among the doctors." ([2c], page 996)**

Traveling "high speed" throughout Bible history from pagan Greek, Egyptian Papyri, apostate church's fathers to German-Latin word references, these satanic definitions found their way into Liddell-Scott's Greek-English lexicon, then "smashed" through Westcott-Hort Greek text (1881) and from there slammed into all of our modern Bible versions available today.

All of our Bible study tools today are plagiarized and copied from Liddell-Scott's work, hatching what we all see now as an abundance of corrupt, watered-down, English modern version texts. Liddell-Scott Greek-English Lexicon is where all of our corrupt lexicon, Bible dictionaries, word study, word synonyms, "key word," "word picture," word analytics," "nuggets," etc., began; all copied (directly or indirectly) from it. For a clearer understanding of this, read [2f], pages 72-96.

Disgracefully though, Liddell and Scott copied pagan definitions, then incorporated them into their Greek-English lexicon which was very similar to what Constantine (272-337 AD) did by Christianizing everything pagan: statues, dates, holidays, objects, relics, art, etc. (Read Chapter One for more information.)

Large amounts of word definitions from Pagan sources were compiled by them and included in their work. This was done by "stitching" together Bible words with pagan definitions and listing them in

their work as the English equivalent and meaning to the Greek word. Unfortunately, lexicographers afterwards plagiarized Liddell and Scott's work by copying all of

these pagan definitions into their work which resulted in an enormous supply of error-riddled Bible reference tools today.

### **A Shocking Revelation**

To produce modern-day Bibles, scholars use the lexicons, Bible dictionaries and word helps from all of the persons mentioned in this section. For example: Choosing the "right" words to satisfy their belief for the word "Godhead" (in the KJV), they turned to Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon as their defense and authority. (Thayer changed this word in Rom. 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Co. 2:9, to "divine nature," "the divine being" and "deity." See the NIV and many other modern Bibles.) They intentionally used Thayer's lexicon knowing CLEARLY (or were very much aware of) the publisher's warning in the introduction of Thayer's Unitarian beliefs and how they usually spill over into his work. The introduction said: **"A word of caution is necessary. Thayer was a Unitarian, and the errors of this sect occasionally come through in the explanatory notes. The reader should be alert for both subtle and blatant denials of such doctrine as the Trinity (Thayer regarded Christ as a mere man and the Holy Spirit as an impersonal force emanating from God), the inherent and total depravity of fallen human nature, the eternal punishment of the wicked, and Biblical inerrancy."** (See Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament, Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Book House, **1977**, page vii. **This warning was removed in his lexicon by other publishers for obvious reasons.**)

Can you the reader explain how is it that "Christian" scholars, seeing **CLEARLY** all the visible **WARNING** signs ("Danger," "Keep Out," "No Trespassing," "Poison," "Toxic," etc.) but still foolishly cross the "barbed wired fence," dangerously trespassing on the enemy's territory, going to an unsafe and very destructive adversary for instructions on how to defeat their "own people?" Is this the right or the Christian thing to do? Would Jesus Christ have done this or instructed His children to do the same? What's wrong with this? Isn't this crime called Treason? Aren't scholars who do the above, called traitors? Where do you think their hearts lie (Matt. 6:24): with the enemy or with their "own people;" with God or with Satan; with pagans (**the apostate church**) or with Christians? Never mind their disguised "attack" (previous books written and views) on the enemy; they are double-crossing informers working for the enemy.

**Modern-day scholars labeled Stephanus, Beza, Elzevir and Scrivener's work as the Textus Receptus, copying the term from Erasmus Greek New Testament**

**text. Beware of promotional Bible marketing subtleties exploited by modern version lexicographers and publishers using terms like "Textus Receptus," "literal,"**

**“identical,” “based on the Majority text,” etc. These terms that are falsely used in advertising do not mean the text came from the original Greek and Hebrew as was the case with the KJV, even though they want readers to believe the text did. What these subtle choices of marketing words mean is that they came, word for word, from corrupt Greek text and lexicons, (dictionaries and Bible word synonyms), modern version lexicographers and publishers claimed to be “the original.” Modern scholars classify these corrupt Greek texts as “the best,” “the most ancient,” “the earliest” or “the nearest” to the originals and therefore used the term “literal” when describing them.**

We will now examine the profile of some of the leading scholars whose “Bible” tools are used extensively to create today’s modern Bible versions and other Bible reference work.

**Brooke Foss Westcott (1825-1901)  
&  
John Anthony Hort (1828-1892)**



Much has been said about these two scholarship leaders (gangsters) in earlier chapters and therefore profiles on them were intentionally left out. They were the

“masterminds” behind most of (or all) the Bible textual confusion seen today among the scholarship elites. Their concocted theories have been refuted or proven false long after their deaths.

**Henry Liddell (1811-1898)  
&  
Robert Scott (1811-1887)**



**Henry Liddell**



**Robert Scott**

**Henry Liddell (1811-1898) and**



Robert Scott (1811-1887) together co-authored "*Liddell-Scott Greek-English Lexicon*." Their lexicon was one of the first of its kind to be produced and as a result, provided definition materials for all Greek-English New Testament lexicons thereafter. The birth of Greek-English Bible lexicons actually started in 1843 when Liddell and Scott's work was published. ([2f], page 205)

It became so popular when published, its "...words have worked their way into Marvin Vincent's *Word Studies in the New Testament*, J.H. Thayer's *Greek-English Lexicon*, and from there into W.E. Vine's *Expository Dictionary* and George Ricker Berry's *Greek-English Interlinear New Testament*." Even James Strong copied definition materials from Liddell-Scott in his *Greek definitions at the back of his Concordance*. ([2f], pages 272, 277)

Practically all Greek-English New Testament lexicons afterwards directly or indirectly copied definition materials from the Liddell-Scott lexicon (or copied from other sources that copied from it) including the huge number of mistakes and errors made.

What made the Liddell-Scott lexicon so unique was that it contained a massive body of errors that unsuccessfully went through nine editions to try correcting them. In Liddell's later years, he admitted his lexicon had numerous errors, therefore,

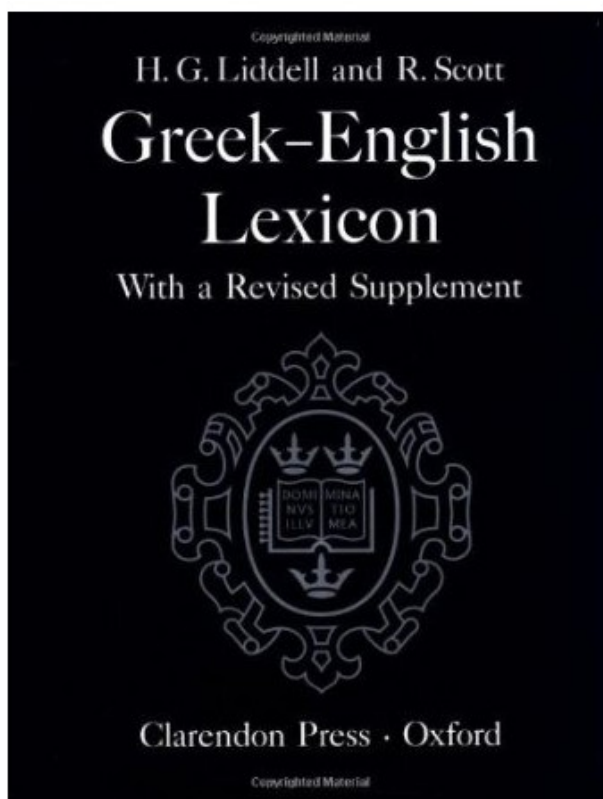
spending most of his life after 1843 trying to correct the many mistakes that surfaced. His biographer wrote of Liddell's "unending task of correcting the many errors" in his lexicon. ([2f], page 214) Unfortunately, he died leaving the correction attempts to "other competent scholars" as was mentioned by him.

Errors in Liddell and Scott's lexicon continued to surface long after its first publication in 1843 to the eighth edition printed in 1897 one year before Liddell's death.

In 1940 Stuart Jones and Roderick McKenzie tried to correct the many errors that continue to surface by printing a 9<sup>th</sup> edition of Liddell-Scott's lexicon (Liddell-Scott-Jones) but failed to contain the flow of errors that continue to arise. The complexities of combining pagan definitions with Bible words continue to cause errors to surface which resulted in Oxford University adding a supplement edition in 1996 containing 320 pages of corrections to the main text. ([2f], pages 214-215) Chadwick (author of "*Lexicographica Graeca*;" a 343-page exposé in 1996 of all Greek-English lexicons) believes that the main lexicon (Liddell-Scott) is so faulty that a mere Supplement cannot repair the problems. He found "underlying defects" with many "faults to be corrected." He claimed: "There is no way a good dictionary can be created out of a bad one." ([2f], page 86-87)

Unfortunately, all these errors over 153 years of correction attempts that produced nine editions, have crept their way into all other lexicographers' work who copied from Liddell-Scott's work. As a result, today's scholars, professors, preachers and teachers are quoting (directly or indirectly) from an "error stench corpse" of "rotten," misleading lexicons.

Sadly, scholars, professors, preachers, teachers, etc., today are all using these pagan definitions to correct words in our Holy Bible.



All of these errors unfortunately have filled our Bible reference sources today with pagan definitions that would obviously be around for decades; perhaps until Christ returns. When men create meaning (including faulty ones) of words over time,

these meaning whether they be true or false stay with us for quite a very long time.

"Over the years after 1843, so many persons sent Liddell correction..." notes; it was "an unending task of correcting" attempts; "a lifetime would not permit them to be fixed" by Liddell. ([2f], page 214)

Liddell and Scott at the "tender" ages of 23, in 1834, fresh out of college, began their journey of working together on the first Greek-English lexicon that was published in 1843 nine years later. Their goal was that they (in their very own opinions) "wanted to bring the reader closer to the originals;" "closer to the mind of God," to know exactly what He said in His original autograph.

Therefore, to do this, they went to their "youthful," "inexperience," "learnt-in-the-classroom" ancient pagan hero sources to acquire these word definitions; but, disregarding all Greek texts that were available at the time. Instead of examining word usage in the 1600 era when the English language was fully developed, they sort after pagan definitions, "cementing" them to our English Bible words and including them into their work.

Pagan Greek philosophers rejected many fundamental doctrines of God's Word and as a result, their word meanings centered on what they truly believed. For example, pagan scholars rejected the Christian doctrine of "hell," "eternal punishment," "everlasting punishment" and many others which were redefined and spilt over into their work. For this reason, many of today's scholars believe that hell does not exist because of a "mistranslation" (according to them) of the text. They embraced pagan Greek authors for the meaning of words when the Greek Bible from the Byzantine text family was a better source. ([2f], page 320)

**The Bible clearly defines hell using words such as fire, flame, burn, pains, and tormented. Its location is described as beneath, deeper, lowest, going down, depth and dig. Why is the Bible not permitted by**

**dishonest scholars to define its own words, when even their secular lexicons define words based on pagan contexts? ([2f], page 322) Many lexicographers hate the word “hell” which is the English translation for both Greek and Hebrew and therefore transliterated them to “Hades” and “Sheol;” but did not translate them to the proper English word, “hell.”**

As mentioned earlier, this Satanic strategy was very similar to what Constantine (272-337 A.D.) did by Christianizing everything pagan; Liddell and Scott practically did the very same thing by merging Bible words with pagan definitions. Both of them wanted their learnt-in-the-classroom pagan champions (like Plato, Aristotle, Aeschylus, Sophocles, Thucydides, Herodotus, Euripides, etc.) ideas, views and beliefs mixed with Holy Bible definitions and its message. ([2f], page 209, 216, 337-342)

**Greek-English Lexicon false claims to have come from the “original” Greek were far from the truth. Pagan sources were translated to German and Latin; then to Greek which was later translated to English by apostate scholars.**

After the Liddell-Scott lexicon was published, other colleagues who were spoon-fed their pagan bones (not meat), caught a contagious lexicon disease that was then passed on to many other “greedy” and very liberal scholars afterward.

Liddell and Scott’s rotten bait concealing their “faith” dismantling hock, caught and destroyed many unsuspecting naive students who were carelessly looking around with “itching ears” for something to chew on and were lexicon-fed pagan definitions in the classroom. Many of these students were those who attended Oxford University where Liddell was an **ordained**

**minister** and Dean of Christ Church College there. ([2f], page 217-221)

How do you think these errors ought to be explained to Bible scholars who have passed off the scene but were brainwashed by extensively using the Liddell-Scott error-riddled lexicon? They copied Liddell-Scott pagan definitions to produce their very own copy of lexicons, English dictionaries and modern Bible version text.

How do you think these errors ought to be explained to past ministers of the gospel who were brainwashed by using Liddell-Scott’s lexicon false definitions in their sermons and published books with comments like, “the Greek word means this” and “the word in the Hebrew means that?” Imagine all of the Bible scholars who have since 1843 used Liddell-Scott’s lexicon editions filled with endless errors, finding fault with our unchanging English Holy Bible, the KJV and other vernacular text.

An entire book has been written called, “*Lexicographica Graeca*,” by Cambridge University professor John Chadwick exposing the huge volume of errors found in lexicons particularly those in Liddell-Scott Greek-English text “which is at the foundation of all Bible lexicography.” ([2f], page 215) This was caused by the enormous amount of copying done by our 1800-1900 “supreme,” intellectually educated Bible scholars.

**“When you read today’s Bible software programs, with supposedly literal English translations of Greek New Testament words, you are often just reading the Revised Version of Westcott and Hort 1881 text, complete with English words from the Liddell-Scott Greek-English Lexicon.” ([2f], page 274)**

During Liddell’s years in the office as Dean of Oxford University, he embraced himself with a circle of very questionable friends who were atheists, pantheists, universalists, socialists, evolutionists,

racists, Luciferians and alleged pedophiles. These friends later cause suspicion of Liddell's integrity to the extent that attacks were made against him in the local newspaper on December 1859 "for preferential treatment of those who were likeminded;" he was rubbing shoulders with these serious questionable individuals. ([2f], pages 221, 274)

A list of some of his friends and their ideology were [1] George Eliot, aka Mary Ann Evans (a pantheist and libertine) [2] Arthur Stanley (a very liberal and influential friend to Liddell) [3] John Ruskin (a socialist, racist, New World Order, Utopian, fascist, alleged pedophile, and member of the Metaphysical Society and Sidewick's Society for Psychical Research; a society of contacting the dead through séances) [4] Charles Kingsley (universalist, whose endorsement appeared in Darwin's Origin of the Species) [5] Benjamin Jowett (a pantheist and heretic; He published a book filled of heresy called "*Essays and Reviews*" that was well received by Unitarians in his day.) [6] Max Muller (a professed atheist, lecturer on Hinduism and an author of "*Theosophy*" in 1893) [7] Charles L. Dodgson; an alleged pedophile and author of "*Alice In Wonderland*") [8] Robert Scott (co-authored with him to produce the Liddell-Scott Greek-English lexicon) Robert Scott was also a member of the corrupt Revised Version committee in 1881. ([2f], pages 221-275)

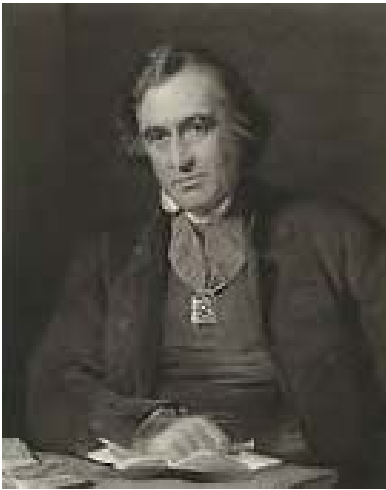
What was so odd about his strange and very suspicious associations with these friends was that he promoted them at his place of employment (Oxford University). He allowed them to proclaim and preach sermons on what they believed as truth that was far from the fundamental doctrines of Scripture. Liddell encircled himself with these men who were "...gaining publicity from the daily newspaper of the day and allowed them to voice their views, opinion and beliefs in speeches and lectures at the Oxford University lectern." Many of their religious views and beliefs conflicted with the cardinal doctrines of the church.

Arthur Stanley, one of Liddell's

circles of friends, told Luciferian, Annie Besant, (editor of Lucifer magazine) when asked, why remain in the Church of England with such un-Christian views? He said, "I think that I am of more service to true religion by remaining in the Church and striving to widen its boundaries from within, than if I left it and work from without." ([2f], page 228) What he meant by his apostate church's secret mission agenda was that spreading his poisonous religious beliefs from within the church was a more effective method of destroying its theology and purity, than leaving the Church and working on widening it from without or on the outside. This was the mindset of most liberal (infiltrating imposters) church clergy and Bible scholars in the 1800s. This indeed was a strategy the apostate church scholars used to carry out their mission of destroying Protestantism and the Holy Bible.

Charles Dodgson (1832-1898) alias Lewis Carroll, also one of Liddell's circle of friends (see [2f], pages 277-327) wrote *Alice In Wonderland* with an underlining perception agenda to desensitize young impressionable and easy victims (children) that there was no place of burning Hell or everlasting or eternal punishment in the center of the earth. Liddell was the father of Alice Liddell, whom *Alice in Wonderland* and *Alice through the Looking-Glass* were written which were actually, stories about the Liddells, his lexicon, and their little daughter, Alice. ([2f], page 317) "*Alice in Wonderland*," became children's classic books and movies, seen and read by just about every English-speaking person on the planet today.

**Richard Chenevix Trench  
(1807-1886)**



Like an annoying telephone, ringing in the middle of the night or loud and frantic midnight knocking on the front door, RC Trench's book invoked and summoned an illegal and vicious group of men to gather in judgment to "take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed" (The Written Word) saying, "let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us." (Psalm 2:3) The men met "in the middle of the night," in their "closed door secret chambers" (swearing to secrecy and not divulging anything to the non-membership public), until the judgment was unanimously announced by all participating members (including **Frederick Scrivener**): Guilty! Guilty! Immediately, before any outside KJB "defense debate" interference, the sentencing was quickly read and carried out: bruise and break the Written Word's bands; get rid of its cords from among us and crucify it; then let us replace it with liars (false witnesses) and a murderer (Barabbas).

Richard C. Trench was the author of "***Synonyms of the New Testament***" in 1855 and a 215 pages book entitled, "***On the Authorized Version of the New Testament in connection with***

***some recent proposals for its Revision***" in 1858. He was "...persuaded that a revision ought to come..." to the King James Bible and was "...convinced that it **WILL** come..." ([2f], page 362, emphasis added) He strongly believed that it was inevitable and therefore started all course of action necessary to carry out his satanic objective.

One of the first steps in the process was to produce a book attacking the Authorized Version (KJV) making it out to what he considered to be an enormous number of mistakes that seriously need to be corrected in the text. These "mistakes" as he called them, resulted from (his own doing) mixing pagan definitions with the Holy words of God.

His book's proposal ("***On the Authorized Version...***"), outlined arguments for a revision to the King James Bible and the way forward to successfully execute the plot. When the book was completed, a copy was delivered to a "friend" who was then the Prime minister (PM), William Ewart Gladstone (1809-1898) who read its recommendations as noted in the PM's diary on September 14, 1862. ([2f], page 362)

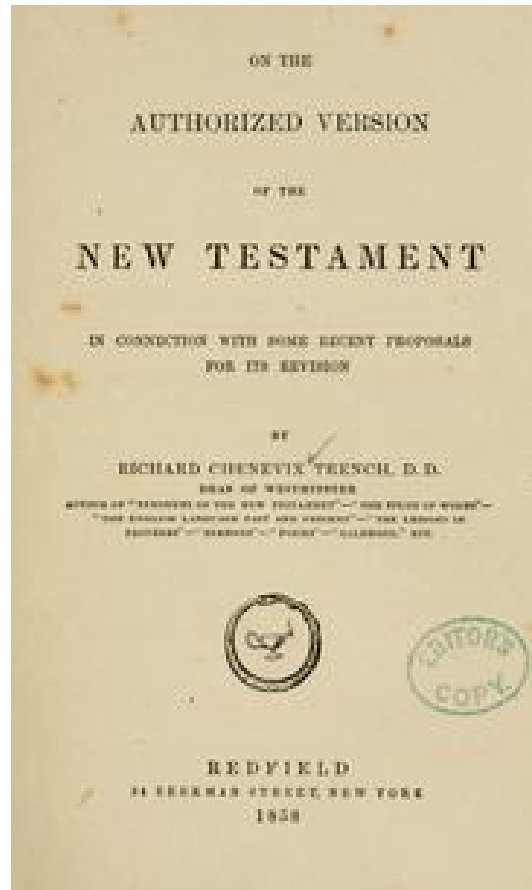
The conspiracy that was long in planning was now all coming together by leaders in the British Parliament and the Church of England.

Like a secret fraternal sign, channeling action "now," from the book, (see the occult symbol on

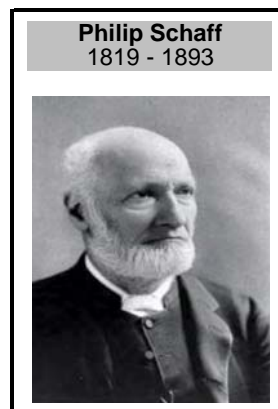
the book's front cover) PM Gladstone started the process of pulling off all that was necessary and within his power to move the project forward. This move was to become one of the biggest upsets, and betrayal events in Bible history second to "Judas Iscariot's kiss of death," sending a serious spirit of confusion among Christians that is very seriously being felt today.

Obviously, to mobilize all parties that were secretly attached to the conspiracy, Trench placed this satanic symbol on the front cover of his book. This symbol was a serpent forming a circle with its tail in its mouth and a lamp in the center of the circle.

Below is the book along with its occult symbol that is believed to have triggered the conspiracy into action which began the process of removing the KJV Bible as the official Bible of choice among the people.



Trench met with the PM to personally discuss his revision proposal who was consequently instrumental in moving forward with establishing a committee to look into the matter. Trench also later met with mastermind Philip Schaff in 1869 to discuss further details on the project's development. ([2f], page 362)



Who is Philip Schaff? Read [2a], pages 457-464, for a brief eye-opening history of his very liberal accomplishments.

He was the mastermind behind the American Standard Bible translation and hand-picked all committee members who held liberal views as he did. For example, he denied the inspiration of the Bible and chose committeemen who agreed with his views; he called inspiration, the moonshine theory of the inerrant apostolic autographs. ([2f], page 163 and [2a], page 458) Schaff took a special interest in

a committee member who was a **Unitarian** layman claiming that this member “took a deeper interest in the revision” project. Schaff’s committee adjusted and twisted verses that expressed Christ’s incarnation, His Deity, sinlessness, resurrection and ascension. As a result of Schaff’s very liberal views, even though he was eventually acquitted, (his heresy views were very carefully worded) he was tried for heresy before the Pennsylvania Synod in 1845. The Living Bible by Kenneth Taylor paraphrased Schaff’s work and what is now fed to Children today was considered poison by Christians during Schaff’s day. He was also a follower of Luciferian H.P. Blavatsky and was the brains behind The Parliament of World Religion setting in motion the New Age Movement prospective. ([2a], page 459 and [2f], page 161)

Trench, had established himself as a very early critic of the KJB and influenced leaders in England to start the process of commissioning a revision committee that would be established in 1871 to make adjustments, additions, deletions, etc., where necessary to the text. Trench’s book obviously got him a sure seat and membership position on the Westcott and Hort Revised Version committee. ([2f], page 361)

Read about the committee’s mandate and discover how all members strayed far away from the instructions given to a complete Bible text change. Logon: <http://www.bible-researcher.com/ervhistory.html>.

Along with Liddell and Scott, Trench was also one of the first to secularize the meaning of Bible words. He was one of the first persons to write a book suggesting an update and revision to the KJB which certainly started all mental wheels turning in the minds of persons who got involved with the project. ([2f], page 361)

Like Trench’s contemporary colleagues, many of the words seen in modern versions today came from his work. For example, Kenneth Wuest’s “*Word Studies from Greek New Testament*” and Marvin Vincent’s “*Word Studies in the New Testament*” constantly pointed to Trench’s “*Synonyms of the New Testament*” as their main reference source for words in their

respective work. ([2f], page 361)

George Ricker Berry, author of “*The Interlinear Greek-English New Testament*,” also admitted that “much material has been drawn from R.C. Trench, *Synonyms of the New Testament*.” W.E. Vine claimed he used Trench work to create his own. Vine’s *Expository Dictionary* and some Bible software programs also used Trench’s definitions. ([2f], page 360)

Evidently, many of our modern Bible Greek reference books got their definition materials from Wuest and Vincent; but these men copied most of their definition materials from Trench’s synonym and Liddell-Scott lexicon. ([2f], page 361)

“Few are aware that the English words used to define Bible words came first from an English book, like *Vine’s Expository Dictionary of New Testament Words*, whose author said he got his definitions from Trench or Thayer, who translated another man’s work from German, who himself got it from a Latin-Greek lexicon, which in turn got it from Plato, who said he got it from his ‘Daimon’ (demon).” ([2f], page 378)

Trench created his very own rules for words translated from Greek to English, but when he encountered words that challenged his own rules (or when the same issue showed up in other scholars’ work he embraced) he ignored them. In other words, he created Greek grammar rules to “expose” the KJB (as he was dishonestly doing), but was intentionally silent when the same issue showed up in his colleague’s work. ([2f], page 390, 393)

**As Jesus said, “it is hard for a rich man to enter the Kingdom of heaven,” it is also hard for Bible scholars, rich in the art of language and grammar, to enter in simply because many of them reject the simple gospel message found in the KJB and accept hock, line and sinker, any anti-KJB, watered down definitions and grammar materials (including**

mistakes made) from lexicons or word analytical authors. (Mr. Donald Brake, author of “A Visual History...,” is wrong in many places in his book, but right with the following statement: “The more educated one becomes the more literal a translation he/she demands.”) Once their student converts achieve higher learning scholarship status, they then practically “worship,” so to speak, these scholarship gods (lexicons and interlinear authors) in the classroom.

Instead of consulting Bible words for meaning, Trench like Liddell and Scott pursued pagan sources to prove that the words used in our Holy Bible are incorrect; and therefore, got many of his word synonyms for definitions from pagan sources.

For word meaning, Trench looked to the God-heaters of ancient Greece: Plato, Socrates, Euripides, Pindar, Philo, Plutarch, Homer, Hesiod, Aeschylus, Xenophone, Euripides, Demosthenes, Seneca, Thueydides, Sophocles, Dionysius the Areopagite, Thucydides and Aristophanes. These pagan sources along with Liddell-Scott’s work were the primary materials Trench used to produce his book of synonym words. ([2f], page 337-342, 365-366)

Many pages in Trench’s Synonyms, reference Plato as his source for defining Bible words. ([2f], page 377)

Synonyms are words that are alike in meaning or words that have similar meanings. These words can be substituted to strengthen or weaken a sentence. A book of Synonyms (a Thesaurus) is an effective tool for writers. What Trench actually did was produced the very first “Bible words Thesaurus,” building it using pagan sources. After his book was completed, he then used it to show how “badly off,” in his own view, (along with

those of his scholarship contemporaries), the KJV translators’ word choices were. Trench used his synonym to criticize the KJV declaring that the AV word choices were not adequate in conveying what the passage clearly meant. Scholars and students afterwards using Trench’s “Synonym...” (his Bible word Thesaurus) also criticized the KJV for not using the proper or correct words in many passages.

### Did anyone question where Trench got his word definitions from?

Like a careless fish, swimming around looking for something to eat, students wonder around with “itching ears” looking for something to chew on. The first piece of food that appear before them, instead of examining it, they quickly open their mouths and swallow “knowing **not** that it is for his (or her) life.” (Proverb 7:21-23; bracketed word and emphasis added)

Trench along with Westcott and Hort and other liberal theologians, taught in their day that paganism was God’s prophetic stepping stone to Christianity; also, Christianity was the apex of the evolution of religion. He wrote a book called “The Unconscious Prophecies of Heathendom” promoting this theory. ([2f], page 364) Pagan scholars like him who use the word Trinity do not necessarily mean the same Trinity communicated by born-again Christians. ([3f], page 373)

Plato wrote constantly of the One. ([2f], page 380 and see Satanist H.P. Blavatsky’s interpretation of “the one” later in this section). Trench and Blavatsky believed that all including man, matter and God are all part of one entity or energy. (They believed we came **from the One** and at death will return **to the One**.) Plato constantly wrote of this along with Blavatsky and Trench by using the term the “Divine Mind”. The universal mind as Plato called it, replaces Jehovah and Jesus, who according to the Bible, are NOT one with, but separate from their creation. ([2f], page 375)

### Readers Beware: Trench wanted



**more than just redefining Bible words; he, therefore, set in motion (in 1857) that which was required to create the Oxford English Dictionary. All of his pagan definitions of Bible words would then find their way into it. ([2f], page 397-41)**

When Trench failed with a pagan definition, he turned to German for it and yet he claimed to have received definitions from the original Greek.

Like a vulture, Trench was lexiconed from Liddell-Scott's appetizing pot and therefore being "greedy of gain," (Proverb 1:19) hovered over pagan sources for more "delicious food to eat." He trailed anti-God pagan philosophers, collecting pagan words for his Bible words synonyms.

Books written by Richard Trench (1807-1886) can be accessed and read online at: [https://openlibrary.org/authors/OL113188A/Richard\\_Chenevix\\_Trench](https://openlibrary.org/authors/OL113188A/Richard_Chenevix_Trench)

### **The Satanic Symbol on Trench's book front cover**



"Symbols are used by those involved in the occult to secretly communicate with one another." The symbol displayed on the front cover of Trench's book no-doubt communicated his fraternal colleagues (channeled demonic spirits operating among prominent members of Trench's occult affiliations who were deeply entrenched in Government and the Church) to feed on his ideological beliefs and read, purchase, promote or perform anything necessary to push the book's agenda for "the greater glory of God." (See, "History of

your English Bible..." earlier in this book and [2f], pages 371-373)

Like a secret hand shake identifying fraternal brotherhood in Lodges, Trench no-doubt used this symbol on the cover of his book signaling his fraternal brothers everywhere to promote the book's message and crush the KJB where and when ever possible.

Trench, channeled occult symbol is a snake forming a circle with its tail in its mouth. Some sources say the snake is biting its tail; others say it is eating or swallowing its tail. It is a symbol of eternal recurrence, (reincarnation) a magic of changing matter, a symbol of destruction; the third person of the Trinity; also, it is associated with homosexuality. The snake represents "the endless succession of reincarnation which forms the wheel of life. ([2f], page 373-374)

This satanic symbol is called Ouroboros. Ouroboros is also spelt uroboros or oroborus. ([2f], page 368) It was one of Luciferian Madam H.P. Blavatsky's favorite symbols. (Read her profile later in this section)

Occultists claim this symbol is an emblem of eternity: like atom to globe, from man to angel, the never-ending cycles of eternity, whose **realization gives power**. The symbol is also a cycle of eternal return like reincarnation or the endless succession of incarnations which form the wheel of life. "He who comprehends the sign knows the law of evolution." The symbol on Trench's book included a lamp which represented illumination or enlightenment, which was a favorite term used in the occults. ([2f], pages 369, 371-374)

Satanist H.P. Blavatsky, editor of Lucifer magazine in one of her books called "Isis Unveiled," said, "we believe that the interpretation of the primitive serpent-worship as given by the initiates is the correct one...a serpent with its tail in its mouth — emblem of eternity..." ([2f], pages 368-369)

"Practical Instructions for Students of **Occultism**" by Blavatsky, said, "...to him who is versed in occult science, a simple

geometrical figure, even a line or a point, conveys a vast meaning..." "...Let us for instance examine...One of the most important signs, **whose realization gives power**, is ...a snake who bites his tail..." ([2f], pages 369-371)

In conclusion, Trench searched pagan sources for the meaning of Bible words; but pagans were anti-Christian and like Hitler tried exterminating all Jews, pagans tried to exterminate Christianity. Why then are scholars looking to pagan authors for the meaning of Bible words?

#### What Richard Trench believed?

- He believed that infant baptism brings forgiveness of sins and no further faith is required.
- He denied the inspiration of the Scripture.
- Trench held many other anti-Christian views

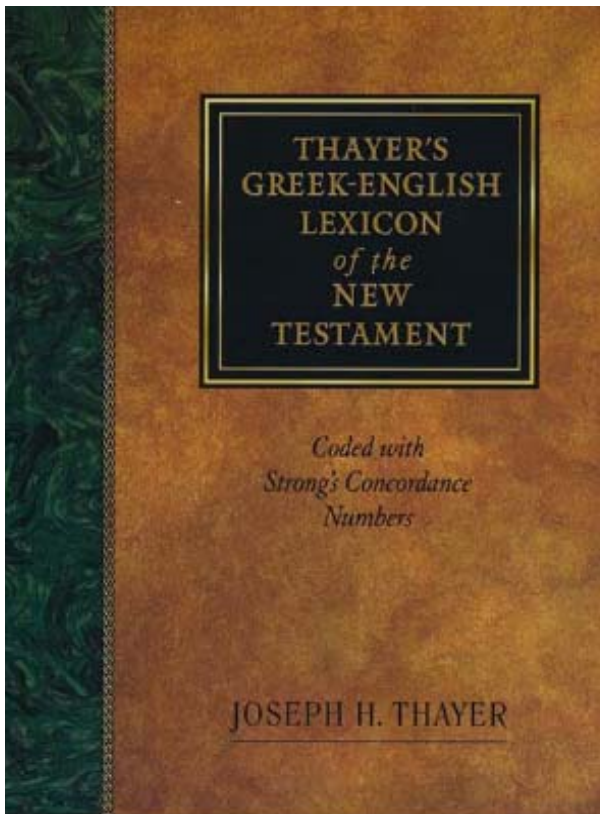
#### Joseph Thayer (1828-1901)



Joseph Thayer authored, "Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon."

Most lexicons today, if they are not copying directly from Thayer's Greek-English lexicon, are certain to have copied extensively from other sources that are using Thayer's work. When you read today's lexicons, dictionaries, modern Bible versions, Bible interlinear, Bible software, etc., they are **all** most certainly using Thayer's work.

**If you see the word "Godhead" changed to "divine nature," the divine being" and "deity" at Rom. 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Col. 2:9, in any versions, these changes came from Thayer's interpretation (actually, his Unitarian's beliefs) documented in his Greek-English Lexicon. Most (practically all of them) modern lexicographers copied from Thayer's work (directly or indirectly) and therefore, his views ended up dangerously sprinkled throughout the text in our modern Bibles. (See "A Shocking Revelation" on a previous page in this chapter.)**



begins in the introduction with a warning of his heresy by the publisher. **(Please read the publisher's warning notes when using Thayer's lexicon in the insert called, "A Shocking Revelation," above.)**

- He **did not** believe that Jesus Christ or the Holy Ghost is God.
- He believed man is inherently good not needing Christ as Savior but only as an example. "Good deeds" are a part of "repentance" according to him. ([2f], page 336)

### James Strong (1822-1894)



### What Joseph Thayer believed?

- Thayer was a **Unitarian**. Now what does a person of the Unitarian faith believe? **They** believe the following: Buddha, Mohammed, Confucius, Lao, the Vedas and Upanishads are all sources of revelation for mankind; "man" can have "a consciousness like that of Christ;" **they** do not believe in the Trinity; **they** refuse to acknowledge Jesus as Lord, God or the Messiah; **they** do not accept the doctrine of the virgin birth; **they** opposed prayer to Christ; **they** are against dependence on miracles; **they** do not believe the Bible to be divinely inspired and infallible or that it is the Word of God; etc., etc. (See "Kingdom of the Cults," 1985 edition, page 501)
- Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon (published by Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Book House, 1977, page vii)

**James Strong authored, "Strong's Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible," which includes his Hebrew & Greek definitions at the back. Also, teaming up with John McClintock (1814-1870), they produced, "The McClintock-Strong Cyclopaedia of Biblical, Theological, and Ecclesiastical Literature. Strong began this ten-volume encyclopedia with McClintock who died after completing only three of them. Strong then completed the**

## remaining seven volumes by himself.

Strong's **valuable concordance** is one of **the most treasured tools** for Christians (when searching and comparing scripture with scripture). This is with exception to his corrupt Hebrew and Greek definitions at the back. Strong copied definition materials in the back of his Concordance from Gesenius' Hebrew Lexicon, Liddell-Scott, Thayer, Brown, Driver and Briggs. ([2f], pages 175 and 906)

### What James Strong believed?

- He denied the inspiration of the Bible. ([2f], page 198)
- The ASV translation committee Strong worked on, called Jesus Christ a "creature" and not the Creator; and therefore, "worship" should be "reverence" when applied to Him. (See ASV notes for John 9:38.)
- Strong, in a very subtle, rhetorical way, charged that Lucifer is not Satan, but he is Jesus Christ. ([2f], page 189-190; also read "The McClintock-Strong Cyclopedia of Biblical Theological and Ecclesiastical Literature," online at: <http://www.biblicalcyclopedia.com/L/Lucifer.html>).
- Strong did not believe in a literal hell; he describes hell in the Bible as "figurative" and not a place of torment. ([2f], pages 190-191)
- Strong believed in the ESSENES and claimed that John the Baptist was parallel to the holy order. (see: [http://essenes.org/Who\\_are\\_the\\_Essenes.html](http://essenes.org/Who_are_the_Essenes.html) for who are Essenes and what they practiced.)
- Strong believed that heathens will be saved, regardless of his religion and lack of personal faith in Jesus Christ. He said: "As to the heathen and

others who, entirely without their own fault, have missed the way of life, Holy Scripture nowhere compels us to believe that these should summarily, and on that account alone, be the victims of an eternal damnation." ([2f], page 193)

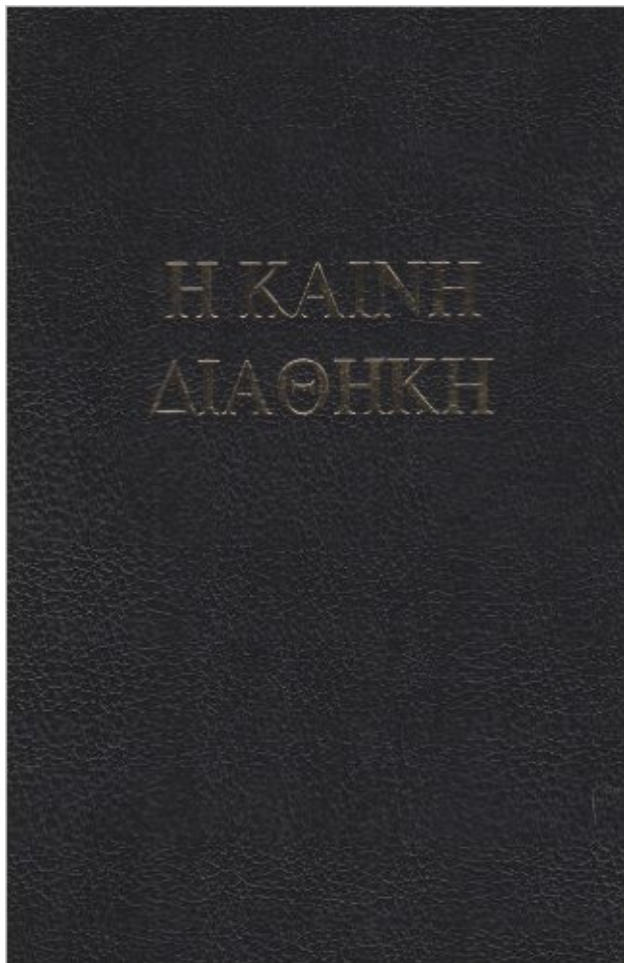
- Strong did not believe in the Trinity.
- Strong believed that Mark 16:9-20 should be removed from the Bible ([2f], page 194) because, according to his encyclopedia, there is no evidence to prove it belongs there. (See the section called, "**So where are we all headed...**" earlier in this book for more information on this.)

### Christian D. Ginsburg (1831-1914)



The Trinitarian Bible Society (TBS) printed Ginsburg's Hebrew translation and called it: Holy Bible: The Holy Scriptures in the Original Languages, Bomberg/Ginsburg Hebrew Old Testament 1894, 1998. It is used among "Christian" scholars as an authoritative Masoretic Hebrew Old Testament text. **This Old Testament text is definitely not the Masoretic text the KJV translators used**, but a text written solely by a Satanist in the person of Mr. Ginsburg.

Many of our modern Bible word selections or choices, definitions, Bible notes and commentaries came from Ginsburg's work. For example, words and notes found in the NIV, TNIV, NASB, NKJV, HCSB and ESV.



What C. D. Ginsburg believed?

- Ginsburg was a follower of Luciferian Madame Helena P. Blavatsky. He attended Luciferian meetings with her and was accompanied by other occultists ([2f], pages 1035-1036)

Who is Arch-Luciferian Madame Helena P. Blavatsky (1831-1891)? To find out, read her profile at the

end of this section and in a previous section called "Dangerous Insults to God."

- Ginsburg believed Solomon was **not** the author of Ecclesiastes.
- Ginsburg was an occult Kabbalist and wrote the occult book called, "The Kabbalah" in 1863. He wrote it "intending it to be a guide for those who wish to be initiated into the mysteries of this theosophy..." ([2f], page 1038) This occult is vastly growing among big names in Hollywood.
- Luciferian Blavatsky in both of her wicked books ("The Secret Doctrine" and "Isis Unveiled") authoritatively quoted from Ginsburg's book, "The Kabbalah." Other occultists quoted Ginsburg as an authoritative Kabbalah source. ([2f], pages 1038-1040)
- Ginsburg taught reincarnation in his book. ([2f], page 1045)
- He did not believe Jesus Christ was the Messiah, but claimed in his book that the messiah will be the last person born. ([2f], page 1045)
- Ginsburg promoted the occult group called The Essenes and believed that Jesus belong to this "holy" brotherhood. He also believed that Moses instituted this order. ([2f], page 1050)

Do you the reader know who Kabbalists and Essenes are and what they believe? (Google it to find out!)

Can you the reader explain how our "trusted!" modern-day scholars can use a Satanist like Ginsburg to provide us with modern Bible versions with Bible words, definitions, Bible notes, commentaries, etc? Could Ginsburg have possibly been a true born-again Christian?

Now, knowing all of this, would you the reader, consult Ginsburg for definitions

and commentaries on Bible words and verses? Our modern version scholars and lexicographers seem not to be concerned, as long as it is different to that of the KJV and **big profits from book sales continue to come in.**

### Wilhelm Gesenius (1786-1842)



**Wilhelm Gesenius authored, a Hebrew lexicon in German but translated to English by Brown, Driver and Briggs.**

Gesenius is THE foundation of ALL Hebrew study. The standard Hebrew-English Lexicon of the Old Testament is based on Gesenius. It was translated and edited by Francis Brown, Samuel Rolles Driver and Charles A. Briggs. These four men are among the Founders of Old Testament Criticism and paramount among the Old Testament critics. All modern versions copied from their work. ([2f], page 906)

When someone says, “the Hebrew word means...” they are quoting reference from the work of Gesenius, Brown, Driver and Briggs (GBDB); and if they are not directly using the GBDB lexicon, the word reference

or source from other work was copied from it.

This text began as Gesenius’s Hebrew-German Lexicon then translated to a Hebrew-Latin Lexicon. “The Latin edition was translated into English by Edward Robinson (A Hebrew and English lexicon of the Old Testament...from the Latin of Wilhelm Gesenius, 1886) and finished and thoroughly edited anew in English by Brown, Driver and Briggs (1907).” ([2f], pages 909-910)

Gesenius had a liberal theological view and therefore a very liberal approach to defining words as he brought them over to German from Hebrew. “He pursued the study and illustration of the Old Testament not as an inspired book, but as an ancient book of graphic history and sublime poetry.” ([2f], page 912) Hence, his work was called, “dangerous” by Christians in his day. ([2f], page 912)

**The following three scholars, Brown, Driver and Briggs (along with Wilhelm Gesenius’s Hebrew lexicon noted above), were the conspirators who changed “Lucifer” in Isaiah 14:12 to “the morning star;” modern versions then followed suit. (See the NIV and many others.)**

## Charles A. Briggs (1831-1891)



Briggs along with his colleagues, Brown and Driver, produced the “A Hebrew and English Lexicon of the Old Testament” (also, called, “The Brown-Driver-Briggs Hebrew and English Lexicon”). This lexicon was and continues to be used extensively to produce today’s modern version Old Testament text. Brown, Driver and Briggs’ (BDB) lexicon can be found on just about every pastor’s office book shelf.

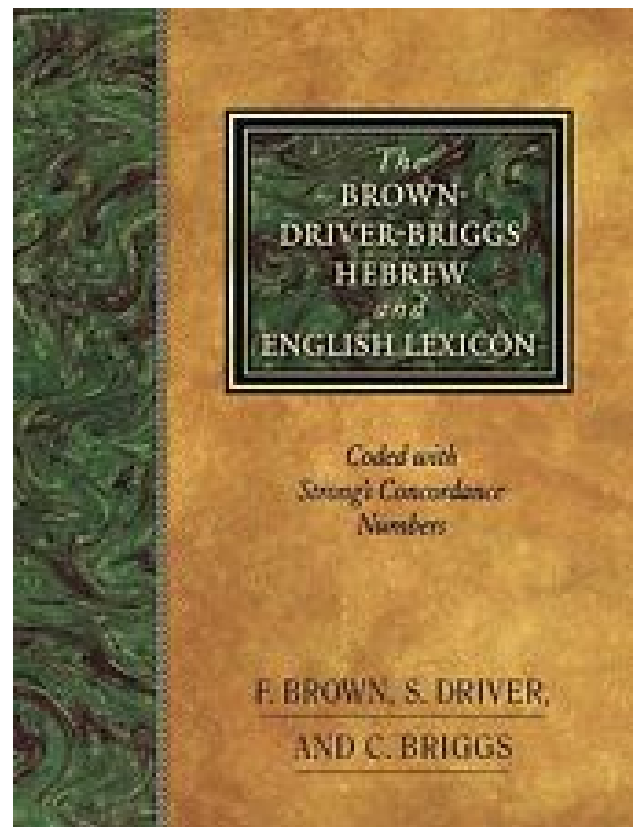
Most pastors and preachers use BDB Hebrew lexicon and if they do not directly, the Hebrew lexicon word choices and commentaries used, authoritatively cite or reference the BDB lexicon.

A noted scholar exposed the BDB lexicon who said that “many roots were given in the lexicon which cannot actually be proven to exist in the Hebrew.” “Not only were true meanings clouded...wrong meanings were often added to correct ones.” “The entire root, as well as a

hundred others, were dealt with in a wrong manner...Quite naturally a wrong primary meaning upset all the developed meanings.” ([2f], page 921)

**Study the link below for more information on Charles Briggs.**

**([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles\\_Augustus\\_Briggs](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Augustus_Briggs))**



What Charles Briggs believed?

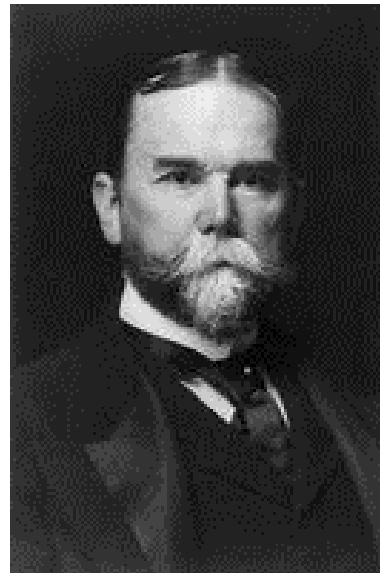
- Even though Scripture clearly proves that David penned the book of Psalms receiving confirmation from Jesus in (Mark 12:36), Briggs **claimed** that both (The Scripture and Jesus Christ) were wrong. He said that with the rise of Higher Criticism, Davidic authorship of the book of Psalms was questioned and soon abandoned by all critics. He criticized Jesus for being not informed about matters of “Higher Criticism” which

did not confront Him in His day. ([2f], page 922)

- Briggs **claimed** that there are scientific errors in the Bible; historical mistakes. Higher Criticism, (according to him) recognized faults of grammar, rhetoric, and logic in the Hebrew and Greek scriptures;” also, “most of the books were composed by unknown authors.” ([2f], pages 929-931)
- Briggs **said** that anyone claiming inspiration of scripture, must not disturb the critics but is charged to keep such ignorant and dangerous ideas private; such belief is positively dangerous. Briggs said: “The Bible...has no magical value in it, and there is no halo enclosing it...It will not guard a home from fire half as well as holy water. The Bible, as a book, is paper, print, and binding – nothing more... There is nothing divine in the text...” ([2f], page 931) Briggs also said that “the Bible should not become an “idol.”
- He **denied** that Moses, Ezra, Jeremiah, Solomon and Isaiah wrote their respective books. ([2f], page 932)
- Briggs **argued** that there was not sufficient historical evidence to prove definitively that Jesus had taught His own divinity and that He had risen physically from the dead. ([2f], page 943)
- He **declared** “war” on Traditionalism (anyone who trusts the KJV to be the inspired, infallible Word of God) with “knife and fire” cutting down everything to prepare for the “spring time of a new age to come upon us.” Unfortunately, his words have somewhat come to pass because today, his (along with Brown and Driver) Hebrew-English lexicon can be found on just about every pastor’s office book shelf. ([2f], page 933)

- Briggs was tried and convicted of heresy by his own liberal denomination. This trial came about because he taught several heretical views, three of which are: (1) that the “Church,” and “not Scripture,” was a fountain of divine authority; (2) the **original text** of the Holy Scripture contained error as it came from its authors; (3) Sanctification is not complete at death but is progressive after death and that this was both biblical and church doctrine. ([2f], pages 933-938)

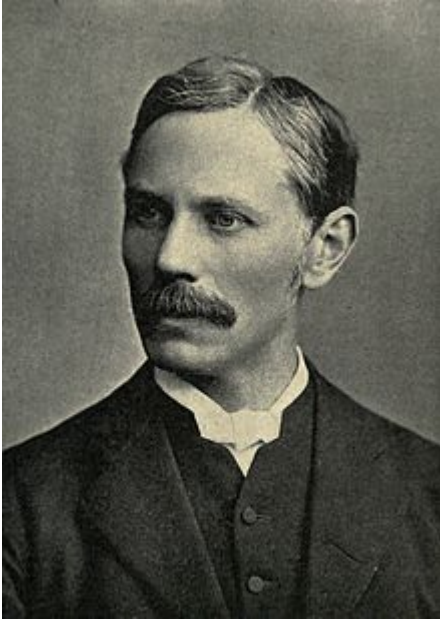
### Francis Brown (1849-1916)



Even though there is not too much information in the public arena about him, he had vowed and said: “Now we will become more militant in our efforts to promote Higher Criticism and stand by Biggs” during his heresy trial. ([2f], page 954) He was co-author of “The Brown-Driver-Briggs Hebrew and English Lexicon.”



## Samuel R. Driver (1846-1914)



**Samuel Driver was co-author of “A Hebrew and English Lexicon of the Old Testament,” by Brown, Driver and Briggs. As mentioned earlier, this lexicon is a well sort after text among today’s scholars, pastors, preachers and teachers.**

What Samuel R. Driver, believed?

- He was a higher textual critic of the Bible.
- He **denied** the inspiration of the Scripture.
- Even though Jesus spoke of Jonah in Luke 11:32, he **denied** that the book of Jonah was written by the prophet Jonah. Also, Driver charged Jesus with not being scientific. He said, “In no single instance, so far as we are aware, did He anticipate the results of scientific inquiry or historical research.” Thus, the story of Jonah, “...is not strictly historical.” ([2f], page 959)
- He **claimed** that the majority of “Davidic” Psalms or the book of

Psalms was not written by David the king.

- He **did not believe** Moses received the book of Genesis from the mouth of God.” It was put together, according to him, by other writers.
- He **denied** that the prophet Isaiah authored the book of Isaiah. He also said that Lamentations, “the poems” are “not the work of Jeremiah...” ([2f], pages 958-962)

## Frederick Scrivener (1813-1891)



**Scrivener joined the Revised Version (RV) Committee in 1872 along with very questionable and liberal scholars who all came together with one goal in mind: “exterminate!” the 1611 KJB and replace it with a new Greek and English text. (The Westcott and Hort Greek Text and the English Revised Version Text)**

**Scrivener was charged with the task of backward-translating the English 1611 King James Bible into Greek and providing copies for comparison purposes during**

the project. Also, he was given the assignment of providing all the marginal notes (footnotes) for this new Revised Version Bible that would be created.

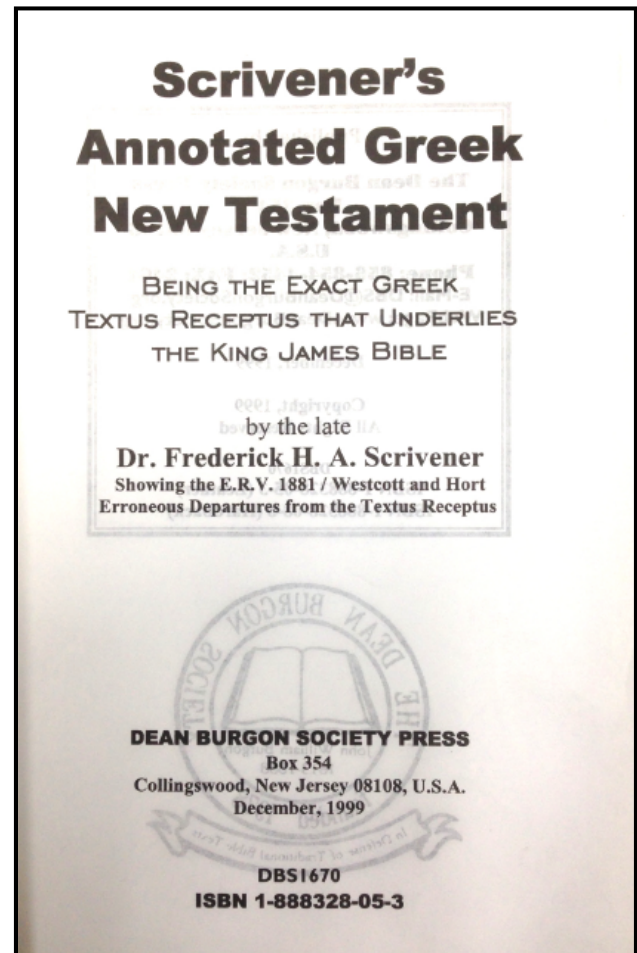
However, as he was backward-translating the English 1611 KJB into Greek, he did not follow it in all places. There were places where he intentionally deviated and inserted his own views (words that were dropped or added), those from other scholarship colleagues or those from earlier printed Greek and Latin editions. When he was completed, his new Greek text matched no other Greek text in existence.

Scrivener clearly admitted that his backward-translation did not follow the 1611 English King James Bible in all places. ([2f], pages 638-644)

Scholars today use Scrivener's backward-translation as a **RELIABLE** source when producing new modern Bible versions or when arguing about "what is" or "what is not" found in this Greek text.

His Greek edition which is falsely named the "Textus Receptus," is sold today and assumed by many to be "The Beza Text" or falsely claimed by publishers to be "...The Exact Greek Textus Receptus That underlies The King James Bible." Thus, his "Textus Receptus," used among Christians today as an extremely reliable source, in

reality, the opposite is true. ([2f], pages 629-694)



Please note that Scrivener did not back-translate the KJB because of a love for it. He was instructed to provide it for his committee colleagues to ensure the best and most constructive way of chopping up the text. Whatever the benefits were working with committee members (money, fame, reputation, etc.), it motivated him to take on this great task.

Scrivener also authored "A Plain Introduction to the Criticism of the New Testament for the Use of Biblical Students" and "Six Lectures on the Text of the New Testament and the Ancient Manuscripts Which Contain It, Chiefly Addressed to Those Who Do Not Read Greek." He used these two books to try and destroy the credibility of the King James Bible which was specifically

designed for new and naive students who do not read Greek. By the time students who studied these two books graduate from Bible College, their belief in the preservation and inspiration of God's Word is crushed. In these books, you the reader will discover his scholarship's **dark side**.

### What Frederick Scrivener believed?

- He denied the inspiration and the preservation of God's Word. ([2f], page 589)
- He abandoned the doctrine of the Trinity and the Incarnation of God. ([2f], page 594)
- He believed that portions of Acts 9:5-6 should be eliminated.
- He held many liberal views of (RV) committee colleagues which resulted in being selected to supply the marginal notes for their 1881 Revised Version New Testament text. His marginal notes throughout the text where verses were missing read "...are omitted by the best ancient authorities." ([2f], pages 627-628)

**Each time readers come across footnotes that say, "this verse is not found in the most ancient manuscript" or "the verse is not found in the two best authorities," in any "Bible," they were generally copied from Scrivener's marginal notes provided in the 1881 Revised Version New Testament.**

- His dark side of textual criticism can be found in two of his books mentioned above. It is important to note that his book "Six Lectures..." was written BEFORE his backward translation of the 1611 KJB.
- He attacked and chopped up: Matt. 17:21, Luke 2:22, John 7:8, Acts 8:37, Col. 2:2, 1 Tim. 3:13, 1 Pet. 3:15, 1 John 5:7-8 and many others.

He suggested that these verses be removed from the Bible or adjusted to what he critically thinks to be more appropriate. ([2f], pages 605-623)

- **Two of his suggested changes in scripture would make Jesus Christ out to be a sinner (Luke 2:22 and John 7:8).**
- He falsely charged the KJV translators of following Latin editions in 59 places which have all been proven to be lies. ([2f], page 644-668)
- His very devious Greek text did not (and certainly does not today) deserve the title "final authority" or "the Greek text underlying the King James Bible." **Just looking at his association and membership in the Revised Version Committee with some of the vilest and most liberal scholars in history should alarm anyone of where his true allegiance lay.**
- Scrivener was proven to be a false guide and therefore his work was not reliable and should be abandoned as the final authority in Greek.
- He did not completely follow the Beze text (Theodore Beza [1519-1605]) as is falsely stated in the preface of publishers. This was because he listed almost 200 places where he deviated from Beza (5<sup>th</sup> edition in 1598) some of which can be examined in reading [2f], pages 680-682.

**George Ricker Berry  
(1865-1945)**

**Photo  
not  
available!**

In 1897, George Ricker Berry published his book called: *“The Interlinear Greek-English New Testament” with Lexicon and Synonyms* at the back. The Greek text in his book was copied from Robert Stephanus’ (1503-1559) Greek New Testament Text, third edition (1550) and the English version was copied from Thomas Newberry’s (1811-1901), 1877 edition which included Newberry’s critical footnotes.

In the early days of the printing press, accidental omissions and errors were common. Hence, like Erasmus’ first and second editions missing 1 John 5:7, but restored in his remaining third, fourth and fifth editions, Stephanus’ third edition along with its printing press accidental omission (Luke 17:36) in 1550 was also copied into Berry’s *Interlinear Greek-English New Testament*.

Please note that Stephanus’ Greek text came from the Byzantine text family that was translated from a completely different source than that of Newberry’s English version. As Stephanus was compiling his Greek text, he made small changes which found their way into his work resulting from his Calvinist beliefs that were not found in the underground Christian Bible.

Berry then misled readers by claiming that his interlinear was the “literal” or the “original” Greek text passed down to us from the underground Christian Bible. In fact, this false claim of the word “literal” was far from the truth. It was far from “literal” when comparing his English translation with the Greek words used. ([2f], page 709)

What Berry also did (as is mentioned in his “Introduction To New Testament Lexicon” on page V, at the back of his book) was that he “chiefly” used the Greek-English lexicon of Unitarian J. H. Thayer and copied definition materials from Thayer’s Greek Grammars. He also admitted to drawing materials from R.C. Trench, *“Synonyms of the New Testament.”*

All of this copying proved that the Greek and English words used as they were being brought into his lexicon were modified and not fully the original Stephanus or Newberry’s text.

George Berry’s English translation which came from

**Newberry's work, actually came from the corrupt Westcott and Hort, Revised Version (RV) text inserted underneath Stephanus' Greek words (see diagram following). This English RV came from Westcott and Hort's Greek New Testament text published in 1881. Berry then called the English version in his lexicon, the "literal" English equivalent of the Greek. ([2f], page 709)**

**Anyone who understands and can read Greek along with English (or anyone who has little knowledge of Greek but knows the English KJV and the RV) could clearly see that both translations (Greek and English) do not line up with each other.**

**Berry's working strategy was to suck readers into believing that the English words used are in fact the correct translated words in Greek. This was possible because most English readers cannot understand or read Greek especially the impressionably naive university Bible students who have to rely heavily on lexicons in the classroom.**

**Newberry claimed that the RV was much more accurate than the KJV and therefore his behind-the-scene deception was to try and bring together both Stephanus' Greek text alongside the English RV text. ([2f], page 720) The intention was to bring them together hoping unsuspecting Bible students would not recognize his trap or bait.**

**He knew that most of his reading audience speak English and therefore they would accept the English words underlying the Greek words as the literal or actual rendition of the underground Christian text reading. This subtle deception was actually far from the truth but was very successful for a time.**

Berry's Greek text has serious errors (missing words and verses, adjusted sentences, etc.) and because of false advertising, many readers became addicted to his "drugs of doubt," which eventually, mentally dismantled their confidence in the preservation of God's Holy Word. ([2f], page 700)

Many persons look to Berry's Interlinear for literal English words from the corresponding Greek and end up biting and swallowing (not chewing) a rotten bait that concealed a sharp hock which pulls its victim into a textual criticism "death trap," mindset.

Berry's Interlinear constantly criticizes the KJV and the Textus Receptus continuously suggesting to readers that these texts are full of errors and that many words in them should be omitted. Line after line, word after word, Newberry, subtly promoted doubts about the quality of the KJB and described the Revised Version as the "beauties, accuracies, and perfections of the Inspired Original." ([2f], page 726)

Below are a few of the subtle changes Berry made in his interlinear text (and there are many others).

1. Berry changed "the Lord" in Romans 12:11 to "in season."
2. He changed "her purification" (referring to Mary) in Luke 2:22 to "their purification" making the baby Jesus out to be a sinner or both (Mary and Jesus) needing

- purification from sins. Remember, Jesus said, “which of you convinceth me of sin?” (John 8:46)
3. Newberry (in his book called *“Alpha, The Unofficial Guide,”* page 699; see [2f], pages 725-726) capitalized the first letter of “virgin” in Matthew 1:23 to “Behold a Virgin.” What does this change obviously suggest?
  4. Newberry (in “Alpha...,” same page) attacks the “Word” in John 1:1 by not capitalizing it (e.g. “...and the **W**ord was God” to “...and the word was God.”). Like most of our modern-day “learnt-in-the-classroom” grammarians who think they can correct God’s grammar, hammer away on a long justification of why they think Newberry was correct with this change.
  5. Berry drops the whole verse of Luke 17:36 in his lexicon. This was a printing press error in Stephanus’ 1550 Greek text, but Stephanus corrected it in his later editions. Even though this correction was available to Berry as he was building his lexicon, to this present day, this omission is still seen in his lexicon and was never corrected.

- He refers to the Westcott and Hort Greek text as the so-called “Textus Receptus” and believed that it was certainly much more accurate than the KJV. ([2f], pages 720-721)

The following is a page taken from Berry’s Interlinear Greek-English New Testament at Luke 2:13-24. Stephanus’ Greek text was written above Newberry’s English version and the King James Version was to the vertical left of the page. Notice that Newberry’s English version is not the same as the KJV (look carefully at Luke 2:22). This is a common occurrence throughout Newberry’s English version in Berry’s lexicon.

There are modern Bible versions using Berry’s lexicon words and verses which included the above changes in their English Bible work. ([2f], page 701)

### What George Ricker Berry believed?

- He was a textual critic of the Bible.
- He **denied** the inspiration of the Scripture.
- He did not believe in “everlasting punishment.”

13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, 14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. 15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. 16 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. 17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. 18 And all they that heard it wondered at these things, which were told them by the shepherds. 19 But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord; 23 (as it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;) 24 and to offer a sacrifice according to that

μνον<sup>1</sup> ἐν τῷ<sup>2</sup> φάτῳ. 13 Καὶ ἐξαίφνης ἐγένετο εἰν τῷ<sup>3</sup> ἄγγελῳ πλῆθος στρατιῶν<sup>4</sup> οὐρανοῦ,<sup>5</sup> αἰνούντων τὸν θεόν, καὶ λεγόντων, 14 Δόξα ἐν ὑψίστοις θεῷ, καὶ ἐπὶ γῆς εἰρήνη, ἐν ἀνθρώποις<sup>6</sup> εὐδοκία.<sup>7</sup> 15 Καὶ ἐγένετο, ὡς ἀπέλθον ἀπ' αὐτῶν εἰς τὸν οὐρανὸν οἱ ἄγγελοι, καὶ οἱ ἄνθρωποι<sup>8</sup> οἱ ποιμένες<sup>9</sup> εἶπαν<sup>10</sup> πρὸς ἀλλήλους, Διέλθωμεν δὴ εἰς Βηθλεὲμ, καὶ ἴδωμεν τὸ ῥῆμα τοῦτο τὸ γεγονὸς ὃ ὁ κύριος ἐγνώρισεν ἡμῖν. 16 Καὶ ἦλθον<sup>11</sup> σπεύσαντες καὶ εἰσέτηρον<sup>12</sup> τὴν τε Μαριάμ καὶ τὸν Ἰωσήφ, καὶ τὸ βρέφος κείμενον ἐν τῷ φάτῳ. 17 Ἰδόντες δὲ ἐγνώρισαν<sup>13</sup> περὶ τοῦ ῥήματος τοῦ λαληθέντος αὐτοῖς περὶ τοῦ παιδίου τούτου. 18 καὶ πάντες οἱ ἀκούσαντες ἐθαύμασαν περὶ τῶν λαληθέντων ὑπὸ τῶν ποιμένων πρὸς αὐτούς. 19 ἡ δὲ Μαριάμ πάντα συνετίρει τὰ ῥήματα ταῦτα, σὺμβάλλουσα<sup>14</sup> ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ αὐτῆς. 20 καὶ ἐπιστρέψαν<sup>15</sup> οἱ ποιμένες, δοξάζοντες καὶ αἰνούντες τὸν θεὸν ἐπὶ πᾶσι τοῖς ἔργοις ἃς ἤκουσαν καὶ εἶδον,<sup>16</sup> καθὼς ἐλαλήθη πρὸς αὐτούς. 21 Καὶ ὅτε ἐπλήρωθησαν ἡμέραι ὀκτὼ τοῦ περιτεμεῖν τὸ παιδίον,<sup>17</sup> καὶ ἐκλήθη τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ Ἰησοῦς, τὸ κληθεῖς αὐτὸς, ὅτι ἐπὶ τοῦ ἀγγέλου πρὸ τοῦ συλληφθῆναι<sup>18</sup> αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ κοιλίᾳ.

22 Καὶ ὅτε ἐπλήρωθησαν αἱ ἡμέραι τοῦ καθαρισμοῦ<sup>19</sup> αὐτῶν<sup>20</sup> κατὰ τὸν νόμον<sup>21</sup> Μωσίου,<sup>22</sup> ἀνήγαγον αὐτὸν εἰς Ἱερουσόλυμα παραστήσαι τῷ κυρίῳ, 23 καθὼς γέγραπται ἐν νόμῳ κυρίου, Ὅτι πᾶν ἄρσεν διανοίγον βρέφος ἅγιον τῷ κυρίῳ κληθήσεται 24 καὶ τοῦ δοῦναι θυσίαν κατὰ τὸν νόμον κυρίου, ὅτι ἐπὶ τῷ ἀγγέλῳ πρὸ τοῦ συλληφθῆναι αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ κοιλίᾳ.

<sup>1</sup> — τῷ (read a MANGER) GNT:AW. <sup>2</sup> οὐρανοῦ of heaven T. <sup>3</sup> εἰσελθόντες of good pleasure GNT:AW. <sup>4</sup> — καὶ οἱ ἄνθρωποι (L) (T) TA. <sup>5</sup> ἐλάλουν T. <sup>6</sup> εἶρήνη ITA. <sup>7</sup> εὐδοκίαν TT. <sup>8</sup> ἐγνώρισαν they made known GNT:AW. <sup>9</sup> Μαριάμ LTT:AW. <sup>10</sup> ἐπιστρέψαντες GNT:AW. <sup>11</sup> εἰσέτηρον they made known GNT:AW. <sup>12</sup> εἶδον T. <sup>13</sup> αὐτὸν ἔπει GNT:AW. <sup>14</sup> ἐπὶ τῇ καρδίᾳ αὐτῆς (read her purification) E. <sup>15</sup> Μωσίου LTT:AW. <sup>16</sup> + τῷ T. <sup>17</sup> — τῷ (read a MANGER) GNT:AW. <sup>18</sup> ἐπὶ τῷ ἀγγέλῳ πρὸ τοῦ συλληφθῆναι αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ κοιλίᾳ.

**Arch-Luciferian  
Helena P. Blavatsky  
(1831-1891)**

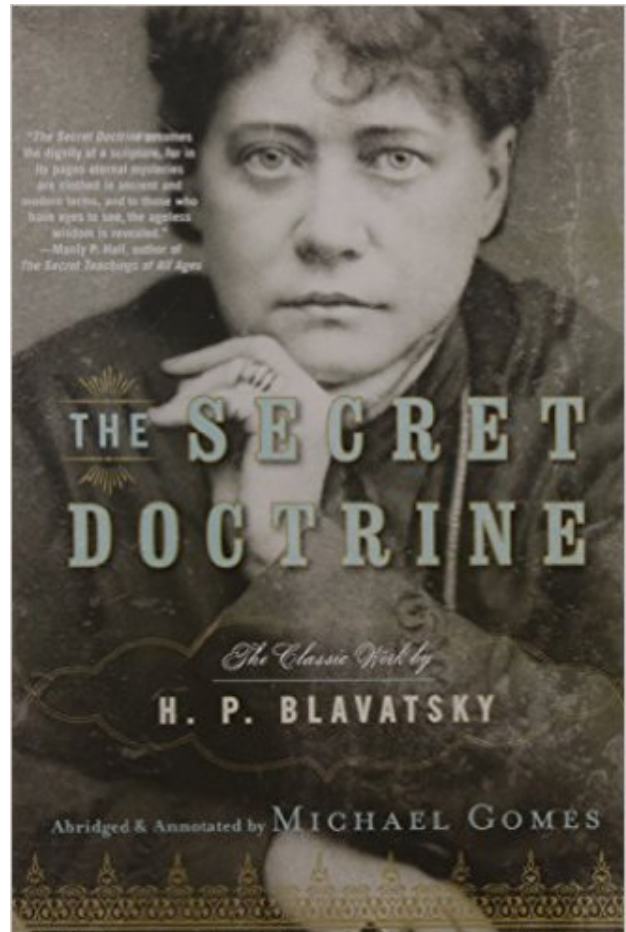


After many decades of manipulation and possession of foolish scholars, Satan has successfully got scholars to change “Lucifer” to “the morning star.” Our modern versions like the NIV and many others have made this change and their explanations for doing so ultimately link to Arch-Luciferian Madame Blavatsky’s views in her book on Lucifer called: “The Secret Doctrine.” Who is Madam Helena P. Blavatsky (1831-1891)? She was a high priestess of sorcery, magic, Satan worship and occultism. She founded the organization called, “The Theosophy Society” and her magazine called, “Lucifer,” evolved into the two-volume book called “The Secret Doctrine.” This book is one of the most wicked books ever written and it teaches that Lucifer should be worshipped.

Usually at her speaking engagements, she would occasionally display her occult powers, dazzling the audience.

**Did you know that some of our “trusted” Bible scholars attended Luciferian meetings with Madam Blavatsky? When you hang out**

**with someone infested with fleas, what happens?**



Let’s examine what Luciferian, Madame Blavatsky wrote and compare them with our “trusted” fleabag scholars with what they included in their modern “Bibles,” Bible dictionaries, lexicons, commentaries, etc. (All references below of Secret Doctrine are from the online edition found at <http://www.theosociety.org/pasadena/sd/sd-hp.htm>) She writes:

- The devil is now called Darkness by the Church, whereas, in the Bible he is called the “Son of God” (see Job), the bright star of the early morning, Lucifer (see Isaiah). There is a whole philosophy of dogmatic craft in the reason why the first Archangel, who sprang from the depths of Chaos, was called Lux (Lucifer), the “Luminous Son of the



Morning,” or man-vantaric Dawn. **He was transformed by the Church into Lucifer or Satan, because he is higher and older than Jehovah, and had to be sacrificed to the new dogma.** (Vol. 1, Page 70, Line 14) [emphasis added]

- *Lucifer*, the genius of the “morning star” (see Isaiah xiv., 12) -- (Vol. 2, Page 501, Line 4)
- The latter has collapsed under the too close analysis, and is — drowned. Symbologists have discovered with dismay that their adopted deity was only a mask for many other gods, an *Euhemerized* extinct planet, at best, the genius of the Moon and Saturn with the Jews, of the Sun and Jupiter, with early Christians; that the Trinity was, in truth, only an astronomical triad — unless they accepted the more abstract and metaphysical meanings given to it by the Gentiles — composed of the Sun (the Father), and the two planets Mercury (the Son) and Venus (the Holy Ghost, *Sophia*, the Spirit of Wisdom, Love and Truth, and **Lucifer, as Christ, the bright and morning Star;** (Vol. 2, Page 540, Line 5) [emphasis added]
- Lucifer, or *Luciferus*, is the name of the angelic Entity presiding over the *light of truth* as over the light of the day. (Vol. 2, Page 512, Line 10)
- Since the Church, in her struggle with Manichaeism, invented the devil, and by placing a theological extinguisher on the radiant star-god, **Lucifer, the “Son of the Morning,”** thus created the most gigantic of all her paradoxes — a *black and tenebrous light* — the myth has struck its roots too deep in the soil of blind faith to permit, in our age, even those, who do not acquiesce in her dogmas and laugh at her horned and cloven-footed Satan, to come out bravely and confess the

antiquity of the oldest of all traditions. (Vol. 2, Page 238-239, Line 6) [emphasis added]

- ...the ‘Light-bringer,’ **the Lucifer, the ‘Morning Star,’ the ‘Son of the morning’** — the very highest title ‘out of heaven,’ for in heaven it cannot be, but out of heaven it is everything. (Vol. 2, Page 238, Footnote(s), Line 13) [emphasis added]

So where do you think these “fleas” in our modern Bible versions came from?

Another change Madam Blavatsky (along with other Luciferian colleagues) was successful in getting our Bible scholars to include in their Bible works was to change “He,” “Him” and “His” when referring to God, to “the one.” In the New Age Movement, **Lucifer** is referred to as “the one.” “The One” is so central to Luciferianism that the entire two volumes book “The Secret Doctrine,” is a discussion of “the One.”

Madame Blavatsky wrote:

- The ONE ALL, and the One “All in all” is “the basic conceptions on which the Secret Doctrine rests.” (Vol.1, Page 20, Line 5)

**In “The Secret Doctrine’s” heavy complex Satanic rhetoric, “The One” is mistakenly applied to Jehovah. This is because the One is higher and older than Jehovah. (See John P. Van Mater, who prepared the index for “The Secret Doctrine,” interpretation of “The One” in Vol. 1, Page 129-130 as seen in the index under the heading “One, the.” Also see Vol. 1, Page 71, Line 1.)**

- The “Dragon of Wisdom” is the One, the “Eka” (Sanskrit) or Saka. **It is curious that Jehovah’s name in Hebrew should also be One,** Echod. “His name is Echod”: say the Rabbins. The philologists ought to decide which of the two is derived

from the other — linguistically and symbolically: surely, not the Sanskrit? The “One” and the Dragon are expressions used by the ancients in connection with their respective Logoi. Jehovah — esoterically (as Elohim) — is also the Serpent or Dragon that tempted Eve, and the “Dragon” is an old glyph for “Astral Light” (Primordial Principle), “which is the Wisdom of Chaos.” (Vol. 1, Page 73, Line 1)

**Secret Doctrine says: “Everything originated in the ONE, and, proceeding from the one, must finally return to the One.” (Vol. 1, Page 568, Line 6)**

So, what do you think our “**trusted**” scholars are subtly trying to teach us?

Now, just think about it: changing “He,” “Him” and “His” to “The One” eventually leads to Blavatsky’s teaching of worshipping Lucifer. Blavatsky and our corrupt Bible scholars want us to believe God is “The One” (who is higher than Jehovah).

For some scriptural reference on this change, read the following verses in the NASB (NIV) and compare them with the KJV: Luke 12:5; Matt. 13:37, 24:13; John 6:46, 7:18, (9:37), 15:21, (12:45); I Cor. 15:28; Acts 7:38, (10:21, 10:42), 22:9, Col 3:10; Heb. 5:7, 7:21; Rev. 2:1. There are many more verses where these changes were made.

Jesus said unto the high-powered **doctors** of the law (judges and politicians), **lawyers**, the **scribes** and **Pharisees**, the **chief priests** and **elders** of the people (**the worldly scholars** and **counselors** in His day), the very same caliber of men who definitely emulated identical characteristic of scholars today: “**...woe unto you scribes and**

**Pharisees hypocrites...ye blind guides...ye fools and blind...Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?”** (Matthew 23:13-33) These men were smart; they were brilliant; they drew the crowds with their eloquent speaking; they were powerful motivational orators; masters of the art of persuasion, very similar to many of our well-known high-profile speakers, authors and some television evangelist today.

## **Faulty Prescription Theories From The Doctors**

Literary or textual criticism was a term used frequently in the 1800s by Bible scholars; however, today a modern term for this concept is called stylometry.

Stylometry is the scientific technique scholars use to identify the author or writer of a document. It is the study of the chronology and development of an author’s work based mainly on the recurrence of particular forms of expressions or trends of thought to determine authorship. The identification of whether a given individual originally said or wrote a document relies on the analytics of their idiolect, or unique patterns of language used (vocabulary, sentence structure, contents, pronunciation, spelling, grammar, etc.).

But how does stylometry analytics work? It is a method that relies heavily on the assumption that each speaker or writer has a unique set of written or spoken habits, thus rendering no significant difference between their speech or written document.

In order to carry out the test on these habits utilizing the writer’s expressions or trend of thoughts, the occurrences of each type of word in the text must be identified and the distribution plotted in each sentence. The distribution for these unique word habits must then be compared with

the average sentences in the text. The sets of unique values should track each other. Any altered section of the text would show a distinct discrepancy between the values or the set of habits and the altered section. In other words, any tampered section or “foreign” entry in the document will exhibit a different pattern from the rest of the text.

Another concept used to identify authorship is called, “Linguistic Fingerprint.” It is a concept put forward by some scholars that each human being uses language differently, and that this difference between people involves a collection of markers which stamps a speaker/writer as unique, similar to a fingerprint. Under this view, it is assumed that every individual uses language differently and this difference can be observed as a fingerprint.

A person’s linguistic fingerprint can be reconstructed from the individual’s daily interactions and a variety of self-reported personality characteristics, situational variables and physiological markers.

Forensic linguist, John Olsson, an expert in the field of linguistic theories, argued that “although the concept of linguistic fingerprinting is attractive to law enforcement agencies, there is so far little hard evidence to support the notion.” (see the link below)

Language is not an inherited property, but one that is socially acquired and developed over time. Thus, using these literary methods to identify an author’s speech or written work is not entirely practical.

For more information, read: [2f], page 446-448; also, logon to the following:  
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Forensic\\_linguistics](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Forensic_linguistics) and  
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Stylometry>

Bible scholars in the 1800s used this literary forensic techniques or higher criticism to determine who wrote each individual book of the Bible. Unfortunately, these liberal scholars using their secular methods **left the Holy Spirit out of the mix.**

God is not the author of confusion and therefore His writing style was with

variety to properly and effectively communicate what He wanted His people to hear or read. In the case of the Bible, God’s Word, it was a text that was guided and directed by the Holy Spirit. In other words, the intended thoughts of the Holy Spirit along with the intended thoughts of man (using his own writing style) combined together to be placed into a physical book, its contents of which were already written before the foundation of the world (John 1:1). When the thoughts of man (his writing style) strayed somewhat, the thoughts of the Holy Spirit superseded, thus aiding and steering the writer back to the correct spiritual composition.

“The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, **thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.**” (Psalm 12:6-7) “...when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.” (1 Thessalonians 2:13) “It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: **the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit**, and they are life.” (John 6:63) “**For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.**” (Psalm 119:89) “But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.” (1 Corinthians 2:14) “...**the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever**...But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.” (1 Peter 1:23-25)

What is the difference between God’s words and man’s words?

Spiritual discernment is God’s hidden message given (spoken or written) to Christians, which are “past finding out” among “thieves and robbers.” (Romans 11:33, John 10:1, 27) When liberal scholars examined God’s Word, they become confused because they cannot hear His voice neither receive the light of His Word

through advanced education.

Can we apply man-made modern scientific stylometry analytics (a secular literary tool) to each book of the Bible to identify authorship? Can this scientific method work when two persons (a speech writer preparing a document for the speaker) together compile a document at the same time? Furthermore, can it work especially when God and man together compile the document? Can it determine who both authors are?

Even though forensic linguist is today successful somewhat with identifying the author of a written document, the question remains: Can they successfully identify a written document that was aided and directed by the Holy Spirit but was physically written by man?

In modern times, the development of computers and their capacities for analyzing large quantities of data enhanced this type of effort. The Great capacity of computers for data analysis, however, did not guarantee quality output. For example, in the early 1960s, Rev. A. Q. Morton produced a computer analysis of the fourteen Epistles of the New Testament attributed to St. Paul, which (inaccurately) showed that six different authors had written that body of work.

This leads us to our main point: Stylometry does not always accurately work and should definitely not have been used on books of the Bible, God's Word in the 1800s.

Unfortunately, our liberal, spiritually malnourished, Bible scholar's literary criticism forensic tools (whose theories were adopted by today's lexicographers), led many of them to **foolishly conclude the following:**

**Solomon was not the author of the book of Ecclesiastes. Moses, Ezra, Solomon (his book: Proverbs), Isaiah and Jeremiah did not write their respective books. Moses did not receive the book of Genesis from the mouth of God neither did**

**he write all of the first five books of the Bible. The prophet Jonah did not write the book of Jonah. The majority of the book of Psalms was not written by David the king. Lamentations was not the work of Jeremiah. A woman wrote the book of Hebrews, and the godless intellectual ignorance goes on and on.**

**Was the Gospel of Mark the first or original text written and all others (Matthew and Luke) copied from it? Should we believe foolish scholars who claim this or should we believe God who promised to preserve His Word? ([12d], pages 176-184)**

Let's examine each of the writers that gave us these four Gospels books. **Matthew, along with the Holy Spirit penned the book of Matthew; Mark along with the Holy Spirit wrote the book of Mark; Luke along with the Holy Spirit produced the Gospel of Luke; and finally, John along with the Holy Spirit brought us the Gospel of John.**

Who is the common writer mentioned among all of them? If the Holy Spirit was the one who assisted and guarded all of their hands to write what He wanted them to write, then wouldn't all of them sound similar and contain similar messages? Do you think there was any reason to copy information from the other writer's work when the co-author is the Holy Spirit who "...shall teach you **all things**, and bring **all things** to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you." (John

14:26)

If they picked up a writing instrument and began writing an eye-witnessing account of what they saw, then along with the Holy Spirit, wouldn't their testimonies be similar? Why then do they have to copy from the other writer when they all witnessed the same events?

When the Holy Spirit reminded them as they wrote or brought back pertinent information or events that occurred, who is to say that they copied from the others? Were the word choices or sentence structure used, theirs or the Holy Spirit's? Did the Holy Spirit cause these word choices and sentences to come to mind or be similar? Wouldn't the word choices influenced by Him be found in all the books where He assisted with their writings? Indeed, there is certainly no scriptural reference to prove that Luke was with Jesus' disciples every step of the way during His ministry; but that is not to say Luke was not with the group. There were many followers most of the time, whose names are not mentioned but were there present. (Acts 1:15) For example, Joseph called **Barsabas** who was surnamed, Justus and **Matthias**. Both men, as mentioned by Peter, "**have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us. Beginning from the baptism of John, unto the same day that he was taken up from us...**" (Acts 1:21-23; underline added) Neither of their names was mentioned in the four gospels of the New Testament yet they were with Jesus ALL OF THE TIME and every step of the way.

How foolish can one get with a lack of faith in God but a strong trust in man? Scholars, professors, pastors, etc., cannot trust God to preserve His Word throughout the generations and forever. So then, should we believe men to tell and teach us what to believe? Should we accept such nonsense from our scholars, professors, pastors, teachers, etc?

Let's use common sense here: If John and Luke wrote eye witnessing accounts as exhibit evidence A; Matthew

and Mark wrote eye witnessing evidence B; Peter and James wrote eye witnessing evidence C and Paul and Jude wrote eye witnessing evidence D; how do you think the eye witnessing accounts of the entire New Testament would read or sound? Now add another author to the mix (the Holy Spirit with each group), and what do you think it would sound like? Would there be contradiction especially when an **All-Knowing, All-Present** Person was involved and assisted with the writing and thoughts? For the scientific method, scholars use to identify authors or writers of a document, read the section called, "*Serious prescription errors from the Doctors,*" found at [www.Bibleversiontruth.com](http://www.Bibleversiontruth.com) in the document called, "***These are our gods (scholars) O Christian! (Exodus 32:4).***" The question then is: Can this scientific method trace or identify the Holy Spirit as a co-author?

**More scholars (see below) and their profiles are to come later.**

**William Fiddian Moulton  
(1835-1898)  
William Milligan  
(1821-1892)**





**Kenneth Samuel Wuest  
(1893-1962)**

**Photo  
not  
available!**

**William Edwy Vine  
(1873-1949)**



**Marvin Richardson Vincent  
(1834-1922)**

**Photo  
not  
available!**

**Walter Bauer  
(1877-1960)**



**Spiros Zodhiates  
(1922-2009)**



**Frederick William Danker  
(1920-2012)**



**Charles John Vaughan  
(1816-1897)**







# CHAPTER SEVEN

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



---

**Forensic evidence  
that proved the Codex  
Sinaiticus  
&  
Vaticanus  
manuscript claim, a  
FRAUD!**

**These two manuscripts are the  
foundation of virtually ALL English  
Bible version translations today.**

---

When modern Bible version verse footnotes use terms like "...ancient manuscript," "the two oldest, best or most authoritative," "...generally agreed that..." "...no real authority," etc., etc., what is meant, is that if verses are not found in the

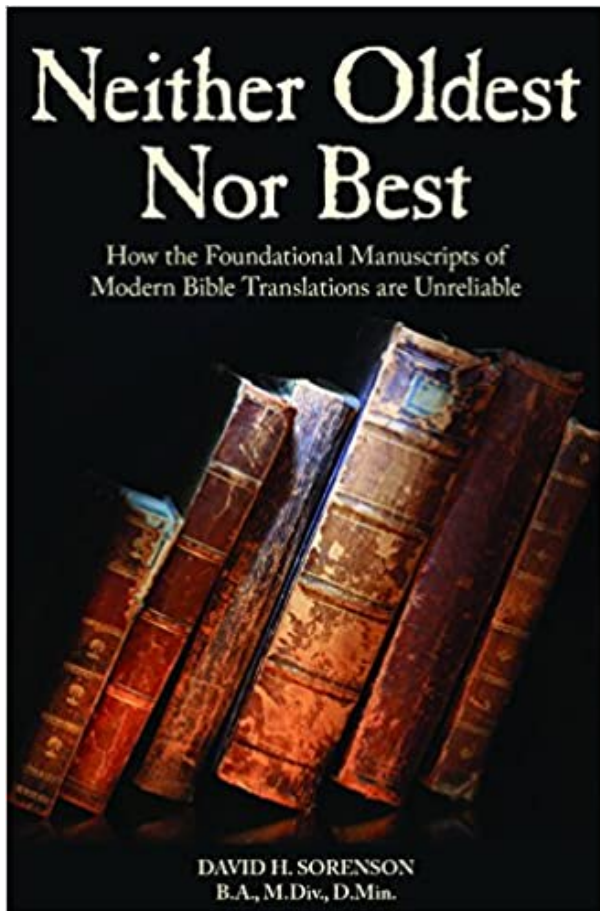
two manuscripts above, they should **not** be in the Bible.

Practically **ALL** modern English Bible versions are taken from these two **supposedly** "4th-century" manuscripts which have been proven today by **forensic**

**methods** to be written in 1840 (Sinaiticus) and just prior to 1475 (Vaticanus) which were later “**doctored**” to look ancient.

This writer gives serious credit to two authors and their books called, “**Neither Oldest Nor Best**,” (2019) by David H. Sorenson, [1] and “**Is The World’s Oldest Bible A Fake?**” (2017) by David W. Daniels, [2]. Pictures of both books are below. There are other books of like contents, but these two books undeniably and presently stand out proving that the two supposedly “ancient,” “best” or “closest” to the original Greek text as claimed by ALL modern Bible version advocates and their Bible version **footnotes**, are fraudulent.

Please also note that these two books have other references and website links to back up their forensic data on this issue.



These books are about one of the **greatest deceptions** in history and that is: **counterfeiting the Bible.** (2 Thes. 2:3-12)

## Prelude

Below, we will explore evidence of fraud found in the two manuscripts scholars today claim to be the most reliable and ancient text to authenticate all modern versions. For this reason, let us just put aside all the evidence of unsaved, lost, suspicious, unreliable, shady 1800 Bible scholars, authors and their Greek and Hebrew lexicons, dictionaries, word analytics, etc., mentioned earlier; we don’t altogether need these as evidence to defend the KJV text.

Let’s just put aside all the history of Bible versions and the blood trail that followed the Traditional Text. This text was placed in “**The Holy Bible**,” 1611, which was later renamed (in the late 1800s) by jealous money-making merchants to “**The**

**King James Version**” Bible which is what we hold in our hands today. We don’t altogether need these as evidence to defend the KJV text.

Let’s put aside the undisputed facts among scholars today that all Bible manuscripts in museums around the world are coming from **ONLY two sources**: the KJV text all by itself (represented by 5,702 manuscripts as of 2018) is coming from one of the two sources; and practically ALL modern Bible versions today (as of the same year, represented ONLY by 44 manuscripts) are coming from the other source. We don’t altogether need them as evidence to defend the KJV text.

Let’s put aside all of the atrocities the apostate church did to born-again Christians who participated in preserving God’s Word and paid dearly for doing so. At the time, if anyone was found with a text that was not authorized by the church, they were burnt to the ground or sent to the church’s prison torture houses of Hell. We don’t altogether need these as evidence to defend the KJV text.

Let’s put aside all verses found in the surface text of Scripture, God’s Word, that proved He promised He WILL preserve them “from this generation and forever.” (Psalm 12:6-7) We don’t altogether need these as evidence to defend the KJV text.

We will put aside all of these attainable evidence above because we don’t altogether need them to defend the KJV text against all modern Bible versions that are counterfeiting God’s Word today. His Word was carefully preserved for us today, down through the centuries and placed in The Holy Bible, which was later renamed the King James Version.

Many KJV critics are convinced that people in the King James Version Bible-believing circles use the “**OLD, outdated,**” KJV Bible **ONLY** from an **outdated, ancient love** for it and from old **outdated instinct**. This is because they believe these persons mostly grew up using it, but have no hard, factual evidence of its authenticity to justify this text as being the **ONLY English** Bible today (along with its

predecessors and other languages) that should be read as God’s Word.

Ironically, though, we WILL discover from the evidence presented below and from the two books pictured and listed above, that these critics are, so very far from the truth about the modern Bible versions they use, claiming them to also be God’s Word. In the matter of “outdatedness,” this document will **prove** that ALL KJV critics are actually the “**one-sided, outdated culprits.**”

Unfortunately, most professors and pastors simply repeat what others have said and taught them in the past and what they read in books. This then becomes a contagious circle of misinformation and is repeated over and over again to others who themselves continue to spread its infection to others as you the reader WILL witness below.

## Evidence to Prove Forgery! - O N E -

**There were two “false witnesses” in the 1800s (Mat. 26:60) used to authenticate a fake claim. So then, now there are two faithful witnesses along with others, that WILL take down this fake claim.**

All modern Bible version footnotes today critically defend the many missing passages of scripture and altered readings which were verses footnote authors reject as God’s Word. All of these footnote views allege that the “**verse is not found in the most ancient manuscript;**” “**the verse is not found in the two best authorities;**” or like the *Scofield Study Bible*, which reads, “**it is generally agreed that this verse has no real authority and has been inserted.**” What these footnote authors really meant was that “the best,” “the most ancient,” “the earliest” or “the nearest” manuscript to the original text is **the Codex Vaticanus and Sinaiticus** manuscripts; both of which were compiled and placed in the Westcott-Hort

Greek text (1881).

According to modern version critics and their footnotes, if verses are not found in these two manuscripts, they should be rejected as scripture; they should all be in line with those found in these two ancient texts. Also, if verses contradict each other in both of them, then scholars have the right to choose which would be accepted and those that should be rejected.

All of these footnotes are generally found in most Bibles today and as a result, modern versions simply modify words or entire verses (also omit them) incorporating the footnote views into the actual text.

In the scholarship world, among the top elites, these two manuscripts, (the Codex Sinaiticus, recorded as **Alpha**, the first letter in the Greek alphabet; and the Codex Vaticanus recorded as **B**) are conventionally agreed among these critics to be from the 4<sup>th</sup> century. Brooks Foss Westcott (1825-1901) and John Anthony Hort (1828-1892) in 1881 took both manuscripts and from them produced the first **critical Greek text** called the Westcott and Hort Greek text and their English translation (becoming one of the first widely recognized modern Bible version text) called the English Revised Version (ERV).

**Keep in mind that “critical editions” or “critical Greek texts,” are not manuscripts; they are only transcribed editions (written copies) from the manuscript or facsimile copies of them by modern-day scholars.**

To this date, Westcott-Hort’s critical Greek text has gone through 27 correction changes and is today called the Nestle-Aland Critical text, 28<sup>th</sup> Edition, produced by Kurk and Barbra Aland, very highly and internationally **respected** advocates of our modern world of textual criticism. Along with Kurk and Barbra Aland, there are a few other high-profile scholars who decide what should be accepted, rejected, changed, added or deleted from these editions; literally in a sense, placing themselves as correctors and custodians of God’s Word. (They are voting members in the persons of

Matthew Black, Carlo Maria Martini SJ, Bruce M. Metzger and Allen Wikgren. See, **A PATH FROM FAITH TO DOUBT NEW KING JAMES THE BRIDGE BIBLE**, [2020], by David W. Daniels, page 229.)

Virtually all modern versions are translated from these critical editions. This writer says, “virtually,” meaning there are exceptions like the 2012 edition of the **Queen James Version bible**, (QJV) that uses the King James Version, (the Traditional Text) of 1769, but its translators made changes to it that conformed to their homosexual (or LGBT) views where necessary.

Out of 791,328 words used in the KJV, these LGBT scholars changed 8 verses by removing 18 words, adding 25 words and switching 26 words. As a result, an entire doctrine was removed from their bible (QJV) with only a total of 69 words affected. (Log onto: [www.youtube.com/watch?v=CXMaEML2Z28](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CXMaEML2Z28), and also read the QJV preface page online.)

This wicked “**illegal**” stunt was never done before by any Bible translators. The liberal “custodians” of the KJV Bible have not sounded any libel alarms or threats on this foolish act which now opens a door to many more similar counterfeiting translation projects. (2 Thes. 2:7-12) This dishonest act of taking the Traditional Text, one of the only two sources where all of our Bible versions are coming from, then modifying it by making **small** changes to whatever the translators decide to eliminate or replace them with. Thus, this will soon become a common future practice among modern version publishers; all merely for big corporate profit margins by tapping into the KJV 400 years and over **six billion Bibles** market.

The Bible said, “Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD.” Amos 8:11 (KJV) **These days are NOW!**

## Evidence to Prove Forgery! - T W O -

Now, virtually all scholars, professors, pastors, teachers, etc., up until 2015 had never seen the actual source or these two “most ancient manuscripts” in their entirety; but they have seen facsimiles or transcribed copies of selected pages of them; and in most cases, only single pages of interest. This included practically all scholars before and after those in the 1800s.

What is extremely interesting is that the British Library along with the Leipzig University Library in 2009 produced a high-quality, high-definition, digital-photographic facsimile format copy of the entire Codex Sinaiticus manuscript which was published by Hendrickson Publishers in 2011 and placed free online in 2015 for all to see or made available for public viewing over the internet. (This was done with the Codex Vaticanus manuscript as well.) As a result of doing this, scholars can now see and read both texts completely in this high-quality digital-photographic state entirely online.

**Unfortunately**, for those behind the scene who made this possible, “**skeletons**” came “tumbling out of the closet,” so to speak from serious events that took place in the mid and late 1800s. Covered-up information that was widely reported and published has recently now come to light as a result. Due to suspicious citations, after examining both documents online, forensic experts jumped into high gear and begin their investigation into these issues. The information that was evidently found became **very** telling. Through the due-diligent efforts of men like Chris Pinto and Bill Cooper, this covered-up information was made available today, and once again, made public. ([1], page 6) This crushed ALL modern-day scholars, professors and their professional views sending them “scrambling for cover,” figuratively speaking.

Today, this evidence has sparked a serious blow to modern version advocates whose debates, intellectual properties, scholarship academics and reputations, including all textbooks written on the subject in the past, along with many Bible version footnotes; have all fallen apart. All of this resulted from the large following and millions of dollars worth of book sale profits over the years. The embarrassments to modern scholarship are intense and their academically prestigious pride and work, are at stake. This revelation exposed the sinister plot behind the scene that took place among many past 1800 Bible scholars. (Luke 8:17)

The evidence is overwhelming and undeniably clear; the Codex Sinaiticus was written in 1840 with no strong evidence to refute these charges from the modern versions opposing side. **Researchers can read and see that their weak opposing arguments are only presented to try save face and their intellectual reputations.** (Read, Kurt Aland’s very weak argument on this issue at [1], pages 45-47.)

Wounded and blind from a serious hard “punch” to the eyes, the modern scholarship world is now swinging and punching back at air in the Bible version “boxing ring,” for another way of describing it. The information presented devastated all previous arguments made by Westcott and Hort, and their defense for the Greek text they produced. This is the text which is held today by all textual critics or modern-day Bible advocates, to be the best, oldest, earliest or closest to the original manuscript, in existence today.

There are very telling and revealing pieces of evidence to prove that the Sinaiticus was written between 1839 and 1840 by a Greek paleographer scholar named Constantine Simonides (1820-1867). Also, the Vaticanus which had NO ancient history, “**mysteriously**” appeared out from “**nowhere!**” and was suspiciously cataloged in the year 1475; forensic data

(see below) has proven it was created sometime during the medieval period. Modern investigative techniques and forensic methods today have uncovered serious evidence that destroyed both Codex Sinaiticus and Codex Vaticanus claim of being 4th-century manuscript documents.

As revealed earlier, what happened was that after publicly making Codex Sinaiticus and Vaticanus available online, modern-day forensic experts recognized serious issues and carefully examined all pieces of evidences relating to them that were still available in the public domain today. The evidence showed that both manuscripts have been doctored and modified by recent hands to make them look ancient. ([1], page 10) **“Neither Old, nor Best,”** and **“Is The World’s Oldest Bible A Fake?”** present a seriously strong case that Simonides was indeed the author of Codex Sinaiticus.

Thus, these two “ancient” documents are no longer ancient. Unfortunately, though they are the bases or foundation of virtually all modern Bible versions today. Now as Psalm 11:3 puts it: **“If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?”** They can return to the Traditional Text God preserved as He promised He would, which was passed down through thousands of years to us.

**Do you the reader fully understand what these findings truly mean?** Every footnote in our Bibles that said a particular verse is not found in the earliest manuscript **falls apart!** Everything taught about these two “ancient” texts in Bible College, universities and higher Christian learning institutions were **ALL WRONG!** These schools and their professors have deceived the masses. Their modern-day Bible textbooks for years are all proven to be wrong. How do they explain this to all those who held this view after being taught it, but, have now died and are no longer with us? How would they answer before God, (who had promised to preserve His Word) the reason for their

position held? There is absolutely, **“NO!”** excuse. The evidence was always available, present and within their reach. That evidence was **faith, belief and trust** in the preservation promises of God and His Word; all other scholarship claims are lies. (Rom. 3:4; Heb. 11:9)

For this reason, readers **MUST** reexamine all footnotes that defend missing word(s) or passages as mentioned above. Recent discoveries as you will witness below, have destroyed them all; and therefore, destroyed the credibility of ALL those who produced and tried to defend them. **Don’t ever trust them again regarding this issue!**

## Evidence to Prove Forgery! - T H R E E -

# The Case of Simonides vs. Tischendorf for Codex Sinaiticus

What had happened was that a scholar named Constantine Tischendorf (1815-1874) at the age of 28 in 1844, visited the St. Catherine’s Greek Orthodox Monastery located at the foot of the Mount Sinai site in **Egypt**. During his visit, he discovered a manuscript text (as his story goes) in the trash bin ready to be burnt and destroyed by fire. For this reason, the leaves were given to him because they had no value to the monastery and so it was used as fuel for the fire to create heat from it. ([1], page 41)





### **Constantine Tischendorf (1815-1874)**

Tischendorf claimed to have been given 43 leaves (when folded, it becomes 86 pages) of this manuscript by the monastery custodian but later this claim was proven by investigative evidence to be thief only ([1], page 42). Tischendorf took the 43-page leaflets which came to be known as *Codex Augustanus Frederico*, ([1], page 41; [2], pages 70-74) but later known as the *Codex Sinaiticus*, then presented them to the library at the University of Leipzig, Germany where he was affiliated and where they remain to this day.

Shortly afterwards, much fame, recognition, honorary academic degrees, accolades and fortune were bestowed on him which made him famous in the scholarship world and very wealthy. As a result of his findings, he went from being a young common ancient research scholar to a famously well-known figure in Europe because of his discovery.

In 1853, he returned to get the remaining leaves but was unsuccessful because no doubt by then, the monastery knew the now, well-known and famous, scholar (Tischendorf) and his false "permission-was-granted" claims.

(Unfortunately, out goes his "trash-bin-for-fire," fabricated lie. If he said they were going to burn them, then why return 9 years later to collect the remaining leaves? [1], page 42; [2], pages 73-74)

Later in 1859, under the backing from Tsar Alexander II of Russia and on behalf of the "higher powers" in the Russian Orthodox Church at the time, he returned to the monastery again to collect the remaining pages of the manuscript, promising to return them (which he never did) and as the evidence proved, he seemingly never intended to do so. He was allowed to borrow the manuscript (the remaining pages) and made a copy of it. ([1]. Page 46)

He took these remaining pages of the manuscript leaves to Russia, where it was kept for many years until 1933 when it was sold to the British Museum of London for 100,000 pounds, ([1], page 45) and there it remained to this day. Tischendorf, manually copied the text together with the 86 pages at the University of Leipzig and published it as the complete *Codex Sinaiticus* in 1862, ([2], pages 69-80) which made its way to Westcott and Hort in London who then used it along with the *Vaticanus* as their primary source to produce a revision of the Greek New Testament text in 1881. ([1], page 20)

Westcott and Hort's ultimate goal was to take down and crush the Traditional Text that was for centuries, very popular and widely used by Christians everywhere. This was the text that was cherished and embraced for hundreds of years and was guarded, preserved and placed in the 1611 Holy Bible for all to read and have access to.

In 1845, one year after Tischendorf's visit and discovery, a Russian scholar named Porphyry Uspensky made a trip to Leipzig in Germany to view the 43 leaves (86 pages) left there by Tischendorf. He was very puzzled to be examining a text that was supposed to be 1,500 years old at the time but instead, it was all white and thin; not brittle but flexible. There were no signs of aging and it appeared to be

recently produced. The same year he also visited St. Catherine's monastery and returned again in 1850, three years before Tischendorf's second visit, and it was still white. Uspensky, then published a book on his findings called, "***The First Trip to the Sinai Monastery in 1845,***" in 1856 and 1857. ([2], page 93) In this book, he documented his findings regarding Sinaiticus; particularly, the fact that it was on white leaves. ([1], pages 96-97; [2], pages 87-89, 311)

In 1913, another scholar named, J. A. M'Clymont, saw Sinaiticus at Leipzig and to his surprise when examining this supposedly "very ancient document," it was written on snow-white vellum. He too wrote a book on his findings called, "***New Testament Criticism: Its History and Results.***" ([1], pages 97 and 112) ***The Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics: Bible in the Church***, in 1910 also claimed that it was on "snow-white parchment." ([2], page 93) What was unusually different about this document was that all ancient manuscripts that are hundreds of years old in museums around the world are dusky, with a very old appearance and the coloration is always tanned or a dark brown but **certainly not white.**

## The Case continues

What happened next was that a brilliant Greek paleographer named Constantine Simonides, (1820-1867) was later shown Tischendorf's facsimile of Sinaiticus and immediately recognized the supposed "ancient" text (because it became widely known in Europe) to be the one he had created and written for his uncle Benedict between 1839 and 1840. (Read, page 127 in, ***Was Codex Sinaiticus Written in 1840,*** [2018], by J.A. Moorman; labeled in this document as the number [3].) His uncle was then an official of one of the monasteries at Mount Athos, a city of Thessalonika, the home of 20 Greek Orthodox monasteries. Simonides left his draft copy of Sinaiticus (with **correction**

**notes in the margins**) at his uncles' monastery but it was delivered sometime afterwards by a "**suspicious**" unknown source to St. Catherine's Monastery. ([2], pages 303-304) During this time, his uncle had passed away which somewhat emotionally affected Simonides and no doubt hindered the completion of making corrections to the text from his margin notes.



**Constantine Simonides (1820-1867)**

To confirm he had produced and written it, several identifying markings (along with his margin notes) were placed throughout the text as his signature indicating the manuscript was created by him. These location markings were **later** evidently removed by obviously none aging methods, like cutting out using something very sharp. Also, when he saw his work in 1852, he noticed its appearance and complained that it had been tampered with (changing its color) in order to give it an ancient look. ([1], page 100) No doubt, at the time, he was unaware of how much attention his text would receive from the intellectual scholarship communities.

## Paleography & Carbon 14 Testing

Paleography is the study of describing or identifying all forms of ancient writings and written documents. A paleographer is someone who was trained to recognize ancient writing, lettering styles, word choices, written bindings and color formats, writing materials used, etc., and somewhat place a date and time on when it was written. The vocation of a paleographer simply boils down to somewhat a guessing (or fraudulent) act or a paleographer's instincts. But as proven, over the years, all of this could not truly and accurately authenticate a manuscript's birth. This was so, practically by the hands of deceitful paleographers who knew how to doctor and manipulate a document to make it look ancient. Doing this brought in great wealth to those who dishonestly pursue this practice. (This was a known practice in the medieval era not just with "ancient" documents, but with many other objects; intentionally trying to deceive and ultimately accumulating great wealth in the process.)

Author Bill Cooper in his book, *The Forging of Sinaiticus*, gave clear methods of how forging manuscripts to make them look like they have naturally aged (or look ancient) is done. ([1], pages 100-102) See also, *Literary Forgeries* (1907) by James Anson Farrer, ([1], page 78; [2], page 307), and *The Apostolical Fathers: A Critical Account of their Genuine Writings and of their Doctrines*, by Sir James Donaldson. ([1], pages 119-122)

To this day, the only method of verifying a date on Sinaiticus was by paleography. Even though the **Carbon 14 acid test** (not a totally 100% accurate method) became the common method to place a date and time on manuscripts, one was **never** done on Sinaiticus. ([1], pages 110-111; [2], pages 89-90) Also, what is important to note, all requests for a test that may have been done (or if not, one that

could be done) were **always** ignored by the British Museum library in London to this very day. **Nevertheless, a Carbon 14 testing could undoubtedly determine the vast age difference between a (as of 2018) 178 and a 1,700 years old ancient document.**

A vicious battle then ensued between Tischendorf and Simonides that made headlines in the European press creating a serious controversy in 1860.

Simonides spoke to John Eliot Hodgkin about it, then to Sir Thomas Philips; and afterwards, the British newspapers published the story (*The Literary Gazette*, on July 27, 1861) which later erupted across Europe. (John Hodgkin was a very creditable witness to Simonides' claim who defended him; but Hodgkin's very competent credentials were ignored in J.K. Elliott's book entitled, *Codex Sinaiticus and the Simonides Affair*, in 1982; see [3], pages 74-90.) The then-renowned scholars tried to discredit Simonides' claim but his defense was hard to ignore. Simonides, presented his defense to be its author with pieces of evidence that were easily verifiable but ignored by the scholarship elites and also by the experts (investigative journalists) of the day.

Simonides published his **first** defense in *The Guardian* newspaper on September 3, 1862, which was reprinted in *The Literary Churchman* (December 16, 1862) and *The Journal of Sacred Literature*, (October, 1862). Simonides published his **second** defense, again in *The Guardian* on January 21, 1863, in which he provided further details of the episode. ([1], pages 53-64)

The attacks against Simonides' defense surfaced and were fierce; these attacks were coming from the liberal press and the elite and liberal scholars of the day; anything that would silence him to avoid prestigious, intellectual and academic embarrassment.

Simonides presented his case to the press with many verifiable witnesses: person's names that were called who were

still alive and could have verified his claims: as actual places and events where he attended and worked on the project. On-the-other-hand, Tischendorf did not have any hard witnesses or pieces of evidence (person's name) to defend his claims. Furthermore, the newspapers at the time had the financial resources and teams of investigative journalists to scrutinize and explore Simonides' claims but **strangely** did not seek to get to the bottom of the issue (or perhaps they did but were "**restrained**" from presenting their very "telling" findings). Instead, all of them seem to be critical towards Simonides.

Simonides publicly challenged Tischendorf to a public forum which was widely reported among the literary and scholarly circles in England on the issue. This was denied by Tischendorf undoubtedly due to telling and strong evidence against his claims surrounding finding the manuscript at St. Mary's Monastery. *The Guardian* newspaper printed the debate challenge from Simonides to Tischendorf for all to see and perhaps attend or follow but Tischendorf suspiciously ignored and avoided such an occasion to publicly prove his story. Perhaps afraid of not winning the challenge placed before him and the thought of being embarrassingly stripped and losing the fame, fortune and awards for his alleged findings, he simply walked away from a perfect opportunity to defend his claims.

A primary (very reputable and creditable) witness came forward to Simonides' defense named, Kallinikos Hieromonachos, but the liberal press and the established literary scholarly elites, to avoid mainly intellectual property and academic embarrassment, would not entertain his testimony ([2], pages 308-309; read, particularly, the catalog Spyridon Paulou Lampros found at Mt. Athos showing Simonides and Kallinikos' name; see [2], pages 305-306); instead, they dismissed it and plainly "**turned their judicious (or arbiter's) heads**" from the evidence he presented. ([1], pages 80-91; [3], pages 61-74)

The elite scholars "heavyweight" voices in England did everything to label Simonides as an untrustworthy idiot and his defense, a hoax, which eventually went silent and swept under "a carpet," to say it another way, until years later when J.K. Elliott's book, *Codex Sinaiticus and the Simonides Affair*, appeared in 1982. ([1], page 64)

Many back-and-forth arguments were made causing Simonides to be historically branded from 1860 onward with an unwanted nickname; that name was, "**Simonides the forger.**" Simonides was given this name by the established press and the literary elites that stayed with him even to this day in books and across today's internet platforms.

Simonides, after spending the rest of his life trying to defend his claims, died in 1867 with the title to his name in the scholarship world that he never was able to get rid of. Regarding his death, "It was said that Simonides disappeared in 1867, with a story that would make nobody want to look for him, saying he died among lepers." ([2], page 296) Seven years later in 1874, Tischendorf died and the entire episode slowly died with them only to be resurrected many years later. ([1], page 119)

## Evidence to Prove Forgery! - F O U R -

Now we will look at the most important information in this case, to determine who is lying and who is telling the truth. This writer summarized and simplified the evidence found in the two books listed earlier and above, but there are lots more details in them regarding what is presented below. Hence, the two books must be consulted for a complete investigative reporting that would undoubtedly wrap-up this case with an obvious verdict. You, the reader, be the judge and jury.

## What both parties had to gain or lose in this case?

**Simonides** had nothing to gain but to take back recognized ownership of his text which he claimed to have produced in 1840. This would have gotten him nowhere in the scholarship world: no rewards or wealth, recognition, accolades, etc., so then, there wasn't anything to gain from it. Unfortunately, not knowing the outcome of how his defense would have played out, he ended up with a nickname that destroyed his credibility as a competent scholar; an unwanted name in publications and across the internet, that is still with him today long after his passing. That nickname was "Simonides for forger." Also, in the minds of the thinking public at the time, anything "ancient" from the hands of Simonides would have created suspicion; people would no longer trust any ancient document coming from him because of his paleographic skills and he was very knowledgeable good at forging documents if he wanted to.

**Tischendorf**, on-the-other-hand, had everything to lose if Simonides had convinced the nervous academic elites that he was indeed the one who produced the text. All of the honorary doctorate degrees bestowed on him, the wealth he acquired for his findings, his prestige and reputation, his credibility, intellectual properties (books written) and becoming one of the top scholars of the day, etc., etc.; all would come crushing down if Simonides' claims were certified as correct among the local media and the leading scholarship communities.

## The Forensic Files (The Evidence)

### The Codex Sinaiticus File

The Codex Sinaiticus is recognized by textual critics or modern Bible version advocates today to be a manuscript produced in the 4<sup>th</sup> century. They also claim that it is the closest document to the original text of the New Testament writers. Scholars today are blindly following these erroneous claims made by Westcott and Hort in 1881 and their contemporaries, after producing their first critical Greek text of the New Testament scripture. Along with its counterpart (the Codex Vaticanus), both are considered to be the oldest texts found to date, but this claim was later proven to be false. Earlier manuscripts were later found after these claims were made and are preserved today in museums around the world. Therefore, what Westcott-Hort claimed in the late 1800s is no longer correct today in the 21 century.

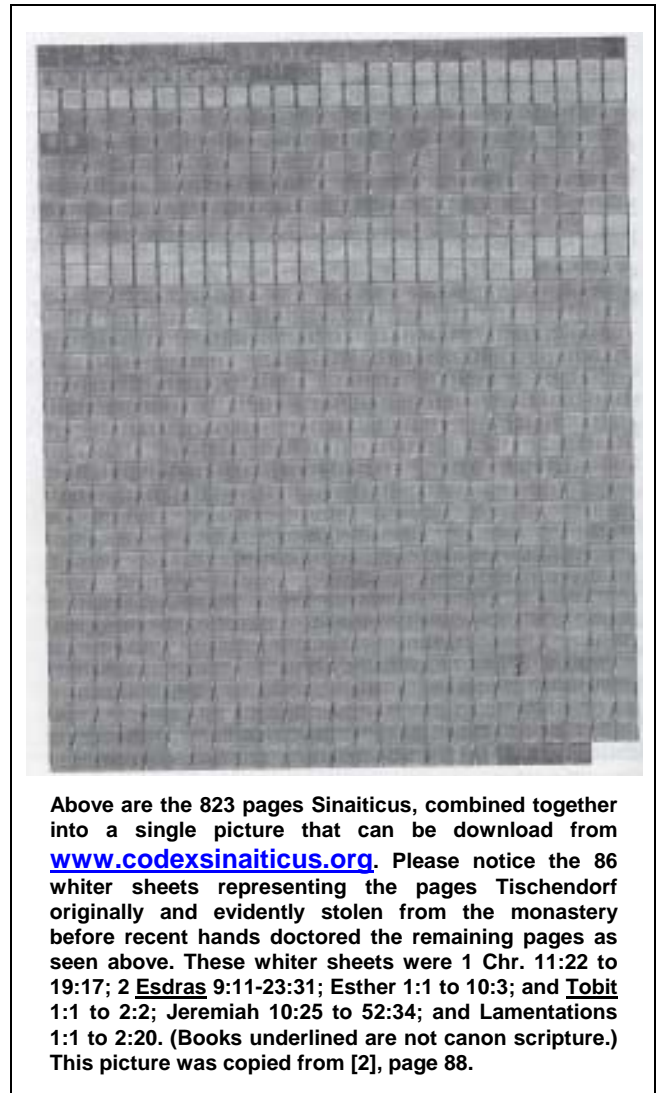
- 1 Tischendorf, who supposedly found the text in a **trash bin** at the monastery ready to be burnt, is a story that does not add up. Monasteries or libraries with ancient books don't burn **ancient manuscripts**; they are considered priceless. So then, just those claims from Tischendorf, should have raised cognitive senses among the liberal intellectuals of the day. They no doubt, professionally knew this, but suppressed their conscience, that his "trash-bin-for-fire" testimony exposed his story. ([2], pages 300-301) Ancient documents are never discarded to be burnt; they are greatly treasured.

Obviously then, if he had left the monastery with the documents, this was a clear indication that he had stolen them because the monastery denied Tischendorf's claim; they had never authorized him to take the 43 sheets (86 pages) in the first place. ([1], page 19, 42) Also, the mere fact that he returned later in 1853 and 1859 to collect the remaining pages, kills his original testimony claims.

Reverend J. Silvester Davies published a letter in The Guardian on May 27<sup>th</sup>, 1863 trying to defend Tischendorf by falsely claiming that the Sinaiticus was in the library for many years and was marked in the ancient catalogue. The truth of the matter is that there was NO catalog listing for Sinaiticus in any ancient document at the time; if it was, this would have made the text public long before 1839. ([3], pages 106-107)

Just for the record, the library custodian at St. Catherine's Monastery who could have prevented the thief and no-doubt exposed Tischendorf's "trash-bin-for-fire" claim, on the day the leaves were stolen, had **mysteriously** fallen ill and died shortly thereafter. ([3], page 67)

**2** The 86 pages taken to Leipzig in Germany are white like a new **white page** on thin parchment where aging was dismissed. ([1], pages 96-97) The remaining pages of Sinaiticus taken to Russia years later are a surprising brown color, the color look of age; this was its **ONLY** proof-appearance to make it look aged. See the colored evidence on the inserted page at [1], between pages 96 and 97; also see the black and white combined 823 pages of the Sinaiticus below. ([2], pages 88)



**3** Natural **aging starts** from outer sheets to the inner section seeing the breakdown levels of it on virtually all pages. However, the coloration (those that were taken to Russia) of all Sinaiticus pages are uniform (no breakdown levels) on its pages; the pages are all uniform in its coloration; again, this is with the exception to those Tischendorf originally and evidently stolen from the monastery.

**4** **Scrubbing** the manuscript (a technique used to age a document) to dimmer or fuzzy the ink to give it the appearance of age was obvious when examining the pages of Sinaiticus: the ink on a given page is crisp and clear, but halfway down the same page it is dim and fuzzy. The same is true when comparing pages with other pages;

places appear to be washed out and others, crisp and clear. It was obvious the culprit carelessly scrubbed halfway on pages because the entire process appeared to have been thoughtlessly rushed to make Sinaiticus look ancient. ([1], pages 102-103)

**5** The **streaking marks** seen on Sinaiticus pages are telling. The culprit with no inner value to what was being done (just perhaps an outer reward or compensation for doing the work) became careless with haste; thus, creating staining streak marks across pages. ([1], pages 103-104)

**6** The **Stiffness and brittleness** of the parchment are not seen on the pages of the Codex Sinaiticus. This was very unusual for a 1,500 years old document on pages that seem to have aged. This created suspicion among the experts. They claim that “the physical evidence of the manuscript does not fit the claim of its antiquity.” It was too supple or flexible to be ancient. ([1], pages 104-106)

**7** **Worm holes** are common on manuscripts because they are attractive food for them and other insects. This was because the leaves were animal skin; a type of flesh. The serious problem with Sinaiticus is that instead of the worm holes piercing the ink spots on the page, the scribe who produced the text wrote **around** the worm holes. Another serious problem is that it is customary for worm holes to go through pages of the parchment used, but these holes are not seen on the before and after pages of leaves that have the worm holes. This is a big problem for the authenticity of the Codex Sinaiticus because the worm or insect that created the hole did not do it when the 823-page book was close. ([1], pages 106-107). The pages had to ALL been loose or

individually separated from the book when the insects began feasting on them. Finally, as J.A. Moorman puts it ([3], pages 107-108), “**If a scribe avoided the worm holes on the vellum it would of course show that the time of the writing was more recent than the age of the vellum. If the worm hole went through the vellum, then it is the opposite, the writing is older than the vellum.** With Sinaiticus it is the former, the scribe avoided the worm holes.”

**8** Obviously, there was **cut-out tampering** by human hands. There were apparently clear straight cutout portions throughout the text in strategic areas (all places where Simonides claim he had left identifying markings to prove he produced Codex Sinaiticus); this included correction marginal notes by Simonides’ uncle, Benedict and a calligrapher named Dionysius. ([3], pages 114-115) This no-doubt alerted suspicion that Simonides’ claims were correct. ([1], pages 107-109)

**9** Even though **Radio carbon 14** is not always accurate in determining the actual date of a manuscript, it can certainly tell whether a text is approximately 170 years old compared to a text that is 1,600 years old. The British Museum Library seems to always avoid enquiries on whether testing was done on Codex Sinaiticus. Unfortunately, and surprisingly, based on research, none was ever done to date. ([2], pages 89-90) Sinaiticus was never tested by modern test methods to prove its authenticity; only, solely by paleographic means and their instincts which rely heavily on the “experts” who are trained to recognize ancient formats, style, choice of wording, etc. ([1], page 72; [2], pages 89-90) Keep in mind that these

“experts” can also be any fraudulent person (or one who can easily be bribed) trying to achieve an ulterior motive. Regarding Sinaiticus, the only “expert” to claim it was a 4th-century text was Tischendorf, himself.

**10** There was a serious mishap by Tischendorf that proved he was lying. At first, after carefully examining the manuscript at Leipzig called **the Shepherd of Hermas**, it was strongly announced by him to be a forgery. (It was placed there by Simonides in 1855 before Sinaiticus’ fraudulent story broke. [3], page 113) However, when he found out later that the text was identical to the one found in the Sinaiticus, to avoid embarrassment and a backlash because of his earlier claims with Codex Sinaiticus, he quickly reverses his attack on the text and said that he had made a mistake. He then claimed that the Shepherd of Hermas found at Leipzig was authentic. His embarrassed retraction was written in Latin and placed in a publication that was hardly noticed by the general public. ([1], pages 118-119; [2], pages 145-155) The Shepherd of Hermas included in the codex Sinaiticus was also proven by a British scholar named James Donaldson in 1874 to be a fraud. He also criticized Tischendorf’s retracting announcement with **PROOF, POSITIVE**, evidence that the Sinaiticus is not ancient (as claimed by today’s modern Bible version scholars), but was recent in its origin. ([1], pages 118-122) The same is true and proven with **The Epistle of Barnabas** also found in the Codex Sinaiticus. ([1], pages 122-126)

## The Codex Vaticanus File

Even though the Codex Vaticanus was not an issue between Tischendorf and Simonides’ episode, it is an extremely valuable piece of evidence to be included here. This is because

of its prominence in the scholarship world and because of the similarities between both texts (Alpha & B); particularly the evidence of being doctored by recent hands.

With absolutely no historical trail recorded to trace its origin, the Codex Vaticanus mysteriously appeared (or showed up and cataloged) in 1475 from nowhere. Today, it is held by textual critics or modern Bible version advocates to be a manuscript produced in the 4th-century and the closest ancient document to the original text of the New Testament writers. As was mentioned earlier, it was also claimed to be the oldest text found at the time by Westcott and Hort. Unfortunately, for these two prominent scholars, this claim was proven to be false by later discoveries of earlier manuscripts. ([1], pages 27-30)

Modern-day scholars believed that it may have been one of the 50 Bibles commissioned by Constantine the Great in the 4<sup>th</sup> century that is still in existence today. Scholars also believe that its custodians kept it under “lock and Key” until 1475. No one after that was allowed to view it except just **ONLY** a “trusted” few. In the 1800s, viewing it was allowed under strict rules that were militantly carried out. The text was under close and prying eyes from watchmen who stood nearby; no writing was permitted when viewing the text; no writing tools were allowed in the library; no looking at passages too long or it was taken away. These rules applied to everyone especially those who were critical of the text. Surprisingly though, this was with the exception to Tischendorf, who was **strangely** allowed to copy the entire New Testament text from it. ([1], page 132)

The obvious goal of deceiving players behind the scene was to follow the Bible rule of validating evidence. The aim of this rule was to



obtain another witness to achieve the two-witness rule of scripture; therefore creating a mentally clear conscious conviction image. Hence, the two-witness rule of scripture, (Deu. 19:15, John 8:17) was now in place: the Codex Vaticanus along with the Codex Sinaiticus. Both were the perfect two manuscript texts to accomplish the intended outcome.

**1** The Vaticanus contained “**drop caps**” throughout the text which was a format (a writing style or method) **never** used by 4th-century scribes. (Example: **T**he common motive of... Also, see Figure 3 on the inserted page of [1] between pages 96 and 97) It was birth and commonly used during the medieval period and was medieval decorative letter artwork. This period ranges from the 11<sup>th</sup> to the 16<sup>th</sup> century. ([1], pages 134-135)

**2** The **bright colors** of the drop caps seen throughout the Vaticanus are not found in 4th-century, handwritten, manuscripts. This style of hand writing was done **only** during the medieval period. (Same reference above)

**3** **Uncial letter writing** (all upper-case letters) is the writing style used during the 4th-century era. **Minuscule letter writing** (cursive or lower-case letters) was created and widely used during the medieval period. For this reason, when examining 4th-century manuscripts, or earlier documents, uncial style letter writing was used **ONLY!** Medieval manuscripts used minuscule letter-style writing because it was a newly invented style of writing that had become common or the format used. The Vaticanus consist of **both styles** and after careful examination, it is believed to have been written by several different scribes during the medieval period. **For this reason, the document could not have been created in the**

**4th-century.** Also, after careful scrutiny, the Vaticanus was discovered to have been altered and tampered with by recent hands when comparing it with other closely related ancient documents. ([1], pages 136-137)

**4** It is **missing** first and second Timothy, Titus, Philemon and Revelation. There was also no space in the text where these missing books could have been inserted; thus, leaving out important books by Paul and John the Revelator, from the Bible. Again, for this reason alone, this manuscript cannot be reliable and trusted. ([1], pages 137-138)

**5** There are pieces of evidence to prove that **pages were inserted** into the Vaticanus at some later date. The size, coloration, and page numbering are different or changed in this 1,536-page book. ([1], pages 138-139)

**6** As was the case in Sinaiticus, so is it in Vaticanus, the scribes wrote **around worm holes** and the actual holes did not continue before, neither after the page which naturally should have been the case. If an opposing argument was that the ink was placed to dry before assembling the book, which explains these isolated holes, then how come the scribes wrote **around** the worn holes in many places in the text? ([1], pages 139-141)

**7** Trying to fulfill the two or more witnesses mandate of scripture (where two or more witnesses are needed to validate a claim), Tischendorf and a British scholar name James Harris confirmed (using paleographic techniques) that Mark 16 was written by the same scribe found in Vaticanus and Sinaiticus; hence, proving that both together are from the 4<sup>th</sup> century. This according to them validates or authenticates

scholars' 4th-century claims and the two-witness rule of Scripture. Unfortunately, instead of strengthening the argument, it helped to destroy it. A closer examination scrutiny of the letter sizes, space and frequency on a page; the number of letters to a line; the number of lines and columns to a page; they all created a very telling story when using a method called **Stichometry**. ([1], page 152) Pages were replaced and inserted so that Mark 16:9-20 disappears, to make it appear to have no rightful position or place in the text. For the evidence, read [1], pages 147-157; [2], pages 16-31, 114-122, 176-184 and page 242. Therefore, if one text is proven to be a fraud, the other one is fraudulent also.

**8** There are clear pieces of evidence as noted above that the **last 12 verses of Mark 16** were removed in recent times by devious hands. ([1], pages 154-157) Mark 16:9-20 is believed to have been apart of the Sinaiticus but removed possibly by Simonides himself, someone who worked with him on the project of creating Sinaiticus or by **an unnamed paleographer** sometime after Sinaiticus was created in 1840. ([2], pages 117-122)

All available ancient Greek manuscripts today with the Gospel of Mark in museums around the world (including ones that are older than 4th-century texts), **have Mark 16:9-20**. There are **ONLY** two manuscripts that don't have these verses and they are the two manuscripts in question: Sinaiticus and Vaticanus. All others except these two, **ONLY, have** the last 12 verses of Mark's gospel. ([2], pages 18-24) How does any rightful thinking person explain this?

## The Verdict in the case of the Codex Sinaiticus manuscript

If there was a competent judge along with juries overseeing this case or presiding over it in a court of law, after closing arguments and closely examining the evidence of the events presented, Tischendorf would have apparently been charged with theft, lying and a cover-up testimony; he would have undoubtedly lost this case. The verdict against him would have been: **Guilty!** Based on all the pieces of evidence presented, the rightful ownership of the manuscript would have been given to Simonides.

This verdict would have caused all professional and academic properties to fall apart: this includes all books written by Westcott and Hort, all of their academic colleagues' supporting documents, all related Bible footnotes on the subject and many references given in Bible dictionaries, lexicons, word analytics, etc. The academic elites would have been seriously embarrassed. They no-doubt ensured at the time, that a guilty verdict (or the truth), would **never** occur (or surface).

Tischendorf, may have also had to pay a hefty fine and spend life in prison (equivalent to eternal damnation in the Lake of Fire). This was because, from the day of his deceitful acts up to this very day, his lies brought about huge worldwide deception among many who have lived after him and embraced these lies; thus, contributing to this great phony forgery by causing multitudes to believe God did **not** preserved His Word for us today and forever. ([2], pages 174-175) How do you the reader think he will defend himself before God?

## Evidence to Prove Forgery! - F I V E -

### Is this statement correct?

**“If verses are not found in the Codex Sinaiticus or Vaticanus manuscripts, they should not be in the Bible.”**

Examples of this can be found in the footnotes of most modern Bible versions today. For example, the footnote for Mark 16:9-20 states: “The earliest manuscripts and some other ancient witnesses do not have Mark 16:9-20” (NIV); “The most reliable early manuscripts of the Gospel of Mark end at verse 8. Other manuscripts include various endings to the Gospel...” (NLT); “The passage from verse 9 to the end is not found in the two most ancient manuscripts, the Sinaitic and Vatican, and others have it with partial omissions and variations.” (The KJV Scofield Study Bible).

Other Bible version footnote state that Mark 16:9-20, “...are not found in the two best authorities,” “...the most ancient manuscript” or “It is generally or conventionally agreed...” etc., etc. Even though there are 5,746 manuscripts in museums around the world, (as of the end of 2019, now unofficially over 6,000) all those that contain the complete Gospel of Mark, have Mark 16:9-20. All textual critics indicate (as is expressed in their Bible version footnotes) that these verses should not be in the Bible because they are not in these two “most ancient” texts. **But they are the ONLY two manuscripts that do NOT have them; ALL others have them.** ([2], pages 18-24)

At times, deceiving authors and their footnotes will say that **all critical Greek texts** do not have Mark 16:9-20. Keep in mind that **critical Greek texts** are not Greek manuscripts; they are copied and pasted (cut, add and delete) Greek text produced by Bible critics; putting in what they want, and leaving out what they don't want. ([2], page 242) They are copied critical editions from both the Codex Sinaiticus and Vaticanus manuscripts.

As previously mentioned, there are now, manuscripts today, not previously available to 1800 scholars like Westcott & Hort, that are much earlier than these supposed 4th-century texts and Mark 16:9-20 **are** included in them. So then, who's telling the truth and who's is lying? Scholars or GOD! (Ps. 118:8, Ro. 3:4; [1], pages 27-30; [2], page 23, 69, 242, 264)

Readers should be aware and remember that footnotes are not God's Word and are not to be accepted or interpreted as such. They were subtly placed in our Bibles by modern-day critics whose intentions were to create doubt and provide readers with lies they themselves have embraced but are not certain of. As pointed out previously, it's all a contagious circle of misinformation and is repeated over and over again to others (especially in the classroom of colleges, universities and higher learning Christian schools) who themselves continue to spread this “contagious scholarship virus” to others.

Another example of both of these conflicting Greek texts (Sinaiticus and Vaticanus) can be found at John 7:8-9. Many modern Bible version footnotes claim that the word “**yet**” is missing from all critical editions. (Again, please notice the subtle, tricky rhetoric: “**critical editions;**” as David Daniels puts it, readers always have to be careful of them.) Also, sometimes they would say that this word or verse is missing from the “Textus Receptus.” **Which Textus Receptus are they talking about? There are now today counterfeit ones that are being marketed using critical editions as their source.**

The Greek texts missing the word “yet” that made Jesus out to be lying are **NOT** the same text used by the KJV translators. They are counterfeit Greek texts written mainly by 1800 Bible scholars (along with their modern-day contemporaries) who deceptively included the term “*Textus Receptus*” into their book titles. Thus, when references are made to them, the title, ***Textus Receptus*** is used **ONLY**. For example: “***Scrivener’s Annotated Greek New Testament Being The Exact Greek Textus Receptus That Underlies The King James Bible.***” This title is a serious **LIE!** (The Proof? Read, ***Hazardous Materials Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers***, (2008) by G.A. Riplinger, pages 578 to 628.)

The shocking truth is that upon investigation, the word “yet” is missing in the Sinaiticus **BUT**, the Vaticanus has the word. This is what foolish footnote scholars would not tell their readers. ([2], page 84) They simply decided to just drop the word “yet” in the text to make Jesus out to be lying (perhaps in their thinking, it is natural with all humans; simply ignoring what Jesus said, “Which of you convinceth me or sin?” John 8:46). The English Bibles missing the word “yet” at John 7:8-9 are, ASV, CEV, DBY, DRA, ESV, GNB, JB, MOF, MRC, NAB, NAS, NAU, NEB, NET, NJB, NLT, NRS, REB, RSV and TNIV. There are many others who simply have their footnotes acknowledging this “missing word;” for this reason, the oneness (copyright owner) of both text and footnotes are all one and the same. **Readers, please be aware, these very deceiving scholars knew exactly what they were doing.**

Upon examination of both Codex Vaticanus and Sinaiticus Greek texts, one will discover thousands of disagreements. Just the four Gospels of the New Testament (Matthew, Mark, Luke and John) alone contain over **3,000** disagreements between them.

Thus, to “correct” this problem so that the text could unite and become one, scholars like Westcott and Hort, took both manuscripts and decided what goes in and what is left out. If a verse was missing in one, but the other manuscript had the verse, scholars have been given the job of deciding what is left out and what is selected and placed in the text.

**ASV**-American Standard Version; **CEV**-Contemporary English Version; **DBY**-Darby Bible; **DRA**-Douay Rheims; **ESV**-English Standard Version; **GNB**-Good News Bible; **JB**-Jerusalem Bible; **MOF**-The Bible, a New Translation; **MRC**-Messianic Renewed Covenant; **NAB**-New American Bible; **NAS**-New American Standard; **NAU**-Updated NAS; **NEB**-New English Bible; **NET**-New English Translation; **NJB**-New Jerusalem Bible; **NLT**-New Living Translation; **NRS**-New Revised Standard; **REB**-Revised English Bible; **RSV**-Revised Standard Version; and finally, **TNIV**-Today’s New International Version. This search was made possible using David W. Daniels’ book called, ***LOOK WHAT’S MISSING***, (2009) pages 27, 251-254.

## Is it too late then to stop sales of ALL modern Bible versions due to these very telling facts?

**Is it too late** to stop the modern version’s mass production where many new modern Bibles are produced and published every year? The million-dollar Bible version money-making machinery cares less about underlying (or foundational) Greek and Hebrew texts, so long as the huge demands for “easier” reading English Bible remains popular and is sort after. Exposing fake underlying manuscripts no longer hinders the massive impulse that is now driving the modern Bible version markets forward.

Today, **liberal** scholars, professors and Bible publishers care less regarding the foundation being pulled from underneath that of modern Bible versions. They no longer care because these Bible publishers are now owned by lost, unsaved, market-driven corporate executives with no inner value regarding the content text they

represent or handle. These greedy merchants are going after a market that has sold more than 6 billion, KJV Bibles in just over 400 years. Even a tiny fraction of sales in this market is considered huge. (Logon to [www.Bibleveriontruth.com](http://www.Bibleveriontruth.com) and read the section called, **So where are we all headed with these modern Bible versions?** found in the document called, **Lucifer the “Christ,” coming to our city?**)

Certainly, we may have had thousands saved, perhaps millions, by just hearing and reading these “un-Spirited” words of modern Bible versions. (John 6:63) But, imagine the billions MORE who will not be saved (or attain eternal life) because of all the Bible version confusion that is taking place. For example, the over one billion Muslim believers who would have certainly read the gospels as the **Koran** instructs them to, had there not been so much confusion regarding the modern Bible version texts. Due to all modern version uncertain disagreements, they refuse to place faith in them because **they were told by our “modern Bible version correctors,”** that Matthew and Luke copied their eye witness accounts from Mark; and there are many questionable and unreliable verses and words found therein.

Yes to the small successes modern Bible visions claim to enjoy; but hidden and ignored are the massive failures in the lives of many others who want nothing to do with the ignorance and sloppy modern version scholarship mess. One day these fault-finders of God’s Word will all pay dearly for this in the courtroom of His Holy presence. Ignorance will not be a calculated “getaway-with-it,” pardon (or God would turn a blind eye to the ignorance) among academically qualified and competent scholars, professors, pastors, teachers, etc. who arrogantly despised the KJV Bible or anything that promotes it. (Please note that this writer is not suggesting, the loss of eternal life status with God.)

**The risk of MORE who are lost because of modern Bible versions**

**far exceeds the claims of FEW who were saved by them!**

They all intentionally hate the Traditional Text that was passed down to us from God, because of what they read in scholarly books and what their university professors taught them in Bible colleges. Programmed in most of their psyche, is that their professors could not have been wrong; but God’s Word is. For reasons of the many preservation promises found in scripture, those who embraced the modern-day Bible version views of unbelief (**especially those who proclaim or preach this from the pulpit**) are just as guilty as those who actually tampered with it by changing the actual text. (Rev. 22:18-19)

Imagine then the enormous price, the enormous cost on the heads of all modern version scholars, professors, pastors, teachers, etc., in the presence of the Word, the Ultimate Judge on that great day. (John 12:48) A lack of faith resulting from blindness caused by academic prestige, professional reputation, pride and investments on this issue, is not an option; neither can it be used as a defense when standing before GOD Almighty.

These excuses will not protect us from the mentally painful outcome of God’s judgment resulting from **our** arrogance for not using God’s promised and preserved Word (or not believing Him); this includes the fear and shame of standing up for His Word: Fear of being looked down at, from modern version communities as outdated, ignorant, unscholarly, intolerable, idiotic, naive, stupid, etc. (Mark 8:38) **This writer is certain that the repercussions of this will be intense!**

**Let’s say you just “suck your teeth” and say who cares about these findings? How will you explain this in God’s presence? How will you get out of causing multitudes to be cast into Hell for promoting these modern bogus Bibles? What explanation will you give for contribution and causing many to follow your modern Bible version views? How can you pacify God after**

**promoting, all your life, these fake manuscripts? What can you possibly say to God for ignoring His promises to preserve His Word throughout the generations and forever?**

“...God is no respecter of persons...” (Acts 10:34) A scholar, professor or pastor’s years and successes in the ministry will not protect him or her from the repercussion that will come. Look at the religious leaders in scripture. They were called at one point, greedy, dumb, dogs by God in Isaiah 56:10-11. Jesus cursed the religious leaders to Hell in Mat. 23:13-33; “...how can ye escape the damnation of hell?” Look at the serious curse God pronounced on a top religious leader like Eli in 1 Sam. 3:14: “...the iniquity of Eli’s house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering **for ever.**” Yes! God’s blessings (answer to prayers, miracles, good fortune, wealth and health) reign on the just and the unjust alike and will be held against those who carelessly handled the words of God; this writer has sadly included himself as well. Remember, Hebrews 11:9: “...without faith it is **impossible** to please him...”

Like the comparison (or parallelism) Jesus used in Matthew 5:27-28 – “...whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.” (Just lustfully looking without touching is just the same as the physical act.) – this analogy can also be applied to those who deliberately tampered with and altered God’s Word (Rev. 22:18-19); they are all partakers (like lust, greed is just the same) as those who preach, teach and promote this dangerously counterfeiting act. There is no difference between the two (the producers and promoters); they both are one in the sight of God.

A preacher once said to be careful **not** to worship the Book. What he meant was to be careful not to worship the KJV Bible. **(He unconsciously claimed this because all modern version arguments caused him to abandon his FAITH in God’s promises and embraced DOUBT from man’s reasoning.)**

Psalm 138:2 said: “...**for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.**” Psalm 12:6-7 said, “The words of the LORD are...preserve...**for ever.**” Jesus Christ said in Hebrews 10:5-9: “**Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.**” John 1:1 said, “**In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.**” (Also, Heb. 1:6-14)

Any person, Word or words, God Himself **magnifies** above **ALL** His name can be worshipped. If God wants all of us to put 100% **trust** in His Word, then this rightfully and strongly implies a license (or an indication) from God to **WORSHIP** it or the person. Therefore, **nothing can be lost or go missing from it;** (Mat. 24:35) if so, **God can then be challenged** in His courtroom. We see this over and repeatedly in our local courthouses with loopholes in established laws. Lawyers use them to their advantage and win related cases every time.

This writer is certainly not referring to bowing down to worship and reverence a book; especially one that people simply don’t trust; they never read, neither do they follow its instructions. On-the-other-hand, this writer is also not referring to ministers of the gospel who strongly claim to believe the book; they say that our lives ought to live up to its standards; they strongly emphasize that it should be our one and only guide through life; yet they themselves, don’t believe everything on its pages and dare not publicize this to their listening audience. What this writer meant regarding worshipping the book is to revere and respect its contents, live by them, apply them to life’s challenges and follow ALL of the book instructions because they are God-breathed; His instructions to mankind. **When doing this, the book is then worshipped in one sense.** This is because the content of the book will be the ultimate judge determining whether one lives eternally with God or is cast into an eternal Lake of Fire. (John 12:48)

Like Jesus Christ, who was the Word, who was God (John 1:1, 14) embodied with flesh and was the only physical representation of God (that we could have once touch, feel, handle, hold and speak to) is also with us today embodied with words that are placed on the pages of a physical book that we can touch, feel, handle, hold and read from. You may ask: how is this possible? Only God one knows because, with Him, ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE with the Written, Spoken and Living Word **oneness!** (John 1:1, 14)

Think about it for a moment; if God allowed His Word (or any part of it that He truly said and meant) to get lost through hundreds of years of copying and the translation process, He would not be faithful. **This act of allowing His Word to get lost would be an INTENTIONAL act of unfaithfulness because of who He is and His great and mighty powers:** the power to keep it preserved throughout history just by simply speaking it. We cannot then be held accountable to it, if it (or any part of it) got lost. **(John 12:48)** We would be able to present strong arguments in our defense in the courtroom of His Holy presence for what is and was not found in **all** Bible versions including those that point to Satan as God; which created huge doubt among God's people.

Therefore, the conclusion of the matter really is that God has wasted His time if He did not preserve **ALL** of His inspired words for us today as He promised He would. Also, to believe that He did waste His time because we do not have **ALL** of His words with us today is **FOOLISH!**

**If God said what He did at Psalm 12:6-7, 33:11, 100:5, 119:89, 160, 138:2, Ecc. 3:14, Is. 40:8, Matt. 4:4, 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33, Heb. 10:7 and 1 Peter 1:23, 25; then, praise the LORD, we can believe Num. 23:19, Is. 14:24, 27, Jer. 32:17, 27; otherwise, Rom. 14:23, Heb. 10:38 and 11:6.**

## The following is true every time the issue comes up.

**A very sad and poorly used disclaimer by ALL modern-day Bible version users: scholars, professors, pastors, teachers, etc.**

Let's say the Bible is abbreviated as **B**. The King James Version is **B1** or **KJV-B1**, **NKJV-B2**, **NIV-B3**, **NAB-B4**, **NLT-B5**, **LB-B6**, **AMP-B7**, **NAS-B8**, **NEB-B9**, **GNB-B10**, **ESV-B11**, **QJB-B12** (The Queen James Bible) and so on and so forth.

**KJV**-King James Version; **NKJV**-New King James Version; **NIV**-New International Version; **NAB**-New American Bible; **NLT**-New Living Translation; **LB**-Living Bible; **AMP**-Amplified Bible; **NAS**-New American Standard; **NEB**-New English Bible; **GNB**-Good News Bible; **ESV**-English Standard Version; **QJB**-Queen James Bible.

**Pastor A** says, I endorse **B5** and **B9**, but would not recommend any of the others because they are not reliable. **Pastor B** says, I love **B6** and **B10** and encourage every Christian to only use them because I am not so sure any of the others can be trusted. **Pastor C** says, I use **B2** and recommend all members to use it because it will only be the text used from the pulpit; the others are not trustworthy. **Pastor D**, an **LGBT preacher** uses only **B12** and claims that all others are NOT accurate. **Pastor E** is so confident he is right and has the best modern text he uses only **B3** in all of his sermons. **Pastor F** recommends **B11** and only preaches from it because he went to school with one of the supporting translators; they were best friends and trusted each other. **Pastor G** read very compelling and persuading

arguments that strongly promote **B7** and as a result, he used it throughout his pastoral ministry. **Pastor H** relies heavily **ONLY** on **B4** and his church's (or congregation) scholars and materials; he, therefore, denies and rejects all others. **Pastor I** claimed that **B8** is the best and oldest modern text available to date; thus, every other Bible must and should align itself with it.

**All of the modern-day Bible version pastors above together rejected and don't trust any of the text mentioned above.** Strangely though, all modern versions are coming from the same Greek and Hebrew source; but, the KJV all by itself, came from another source.

**Who in the above illustration should we trust? We cannot trust any of them because they are all saying different things. This is actually happening in churches today!**

**Thus, the way to find God's text is not to follow any of the pastors above; but to follow and trust GOD'S PROMISES as mentioned in His Word.**

Unfortunately, modern Bible version views and beliefs originated in Bible colleges, seminaries and higher learning Christian schools. From there, it trickled down to debates, churches, books, documentaries, etc. This goes on, and on, with every serious student proselyte. Once these converted university students achieve higher learning scholarship status in the classroom, they then practically "worship," so to speak, the institution's scholarship gods: Bible lexicons, dictionary and interlinear authors; and even their very own professors. Every one of these strong-headed classroom disciples then preaches either the same message or one that is very similar, "super-spreading" this contagious modern version "virus."

**Many Bibles have missing passages, altered reading and added words that are different and do not match the majority of manuscripts available today in museums around the world. This is the GREAT deception**

scholars would not declare even though they **ALL CLEARLY** know it. Piggy backing on what was said earlier, as of 2018, the number of manuscripts in museums around the world that agree with and match the KJV text reading are 5,702 copies. There are **ONLY** 44 copies that agree with and match **ALL** modern-day version text reading.

Imagine then, Joe, who was living with his unmarried female partner, standing before God with **A Good As New...** Bible he used most of his life because it was the only text his pastor used at the pulpit. ("**Good As New: A Radical Retelling of the Scriptures Bible.**" Read 1 Cor. 7:1-2, 8-9, online in this text.)

Imagine also, Dinette (originally named Dino) lived with **his male** partner most of his life, standing before God with B12 that was used only by his pastor at the pulpit. (This is the Queen James Bible. Read the introductory notes online.)

Imagine Theodore who used all versions because his pastor saw nothing wrong with any of them, but he uses B3 at the pulpit only. Imagine Larry who was a compulsive liar and used B11 that has Jesus lying in the text. Many modern versions (along with their copyright "text-footnote-oneness") have this lie in the text **because** the **ONLY** (fake) Codex Sinaiticus (scholars claim to be the best manuscript) **has it!** Surprisingly though, the Codex Vaticanus **doesn't have this lie!** Many other modern versions claim and embraced this lie in their footnotes at John 7:8-9.

Imagine then the "**enormous!**" **price;** the "**enormous!**" **cost** on the heads of modern-day Bible version leaders for causing many who were deceived by these bogus bibles and were all cast into the Lake of Fire because these Bibles contain another gospel message with a different spirit.

Again, certainly, there are those who were saved using modern versions. **BUT,** hidden and ignored are the massive failures in the lives of many others who want nothing to do with the ignorance and sloppy



modern version scholarship chaos. Thus, the risk of MORE who are lost because of the modern Bible version **conspiracy** far exceeds the claims of the FEW who are saved by them.

## REFERENCE NOTES

[1] *Neither Oldest Nor Best*, (2019) by David H. Sorenson.

[2] *Is The World's Oldest Bible A Fake?* (2017) by David W. Daniels.

[3] *Was Codex Sinaiticus Written in 1840*, [2018], by J.A. Moorman.

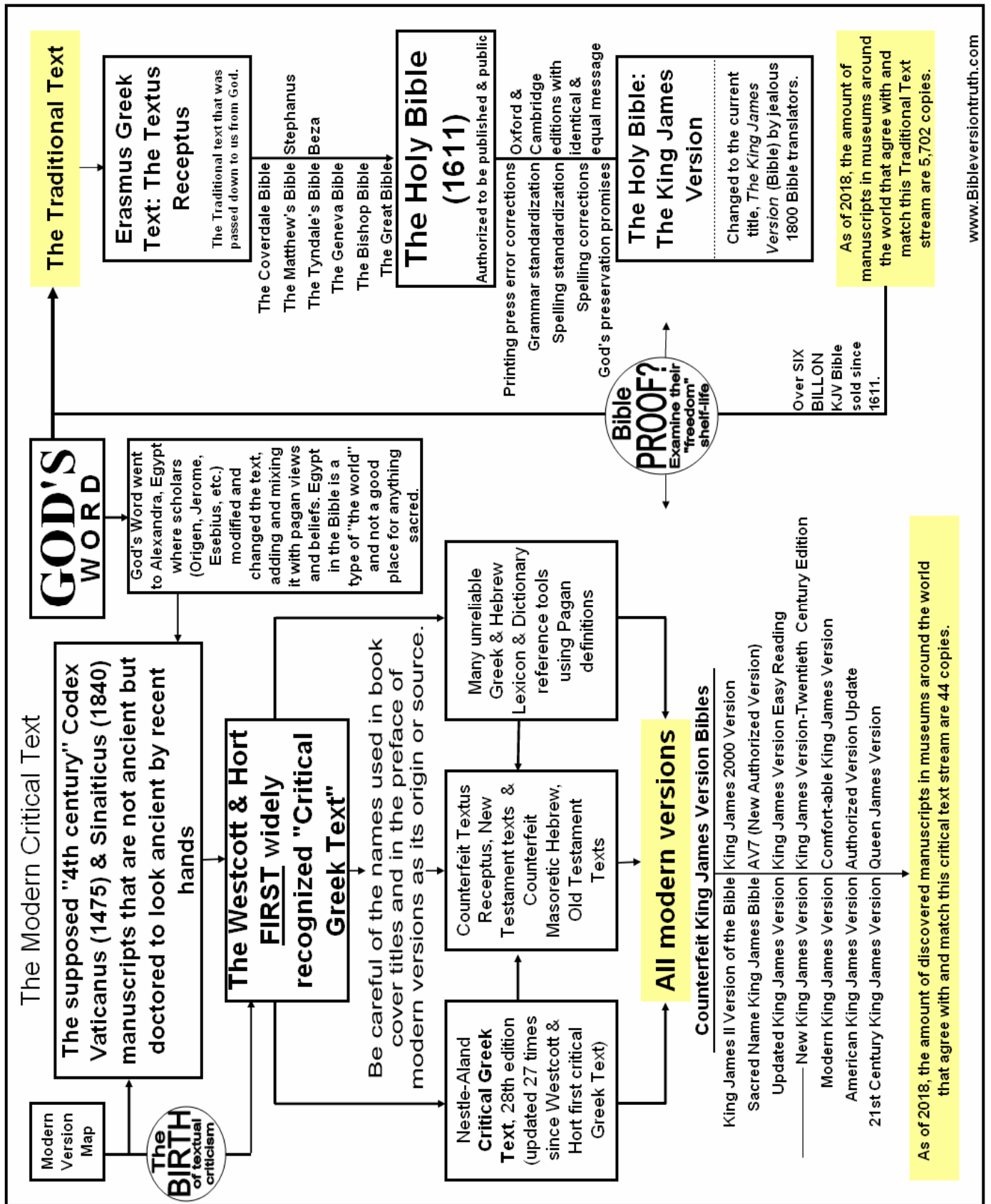
## Books, Literatures & Verses Listed

**A PATH FROM FAITH TO DOUBT NEW KING JAMES THE BRIDGE BIBLE**, [2020], by David W. Daniels | **A Visual History of the English Bible**, by Donald L. Brake | **Codex Sinaiticus and the Simonides Affair**, [1982], by J.K. Elliott's | **Defending The King James Bible**, [1996], by Dr. D.A. Waite | **Did you know that Satan has successfully infiltrated our modern Bible versions**, [www.bibleversiontruth.com] | **Do we have the perfect Word of God in English?** [same link] | **Geister and Nix's, General Introduction to the Bible | Hazardous Materials Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers**, [2008], by G.A. Riplinger | **Is The World's Oldest Bible A Fake?** [2017], by David W. Daniels | **Literary Forgeries**, [1907], by James Anson Farrer | **Lucifer the "Christ," coming to our city?** [same link] | **Neither Oldest Nor Best**, [2019], by David H. Sorenson | **New Testament Criticism: Its History and Results | The Apostolical Fathers: A Critical Account of their Genuine Writings and of their**

**Doctrines**, by Sir James Donaldson | **Hastings Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics: Bible in the Church | The Epistle of Barnabas | The First Trip to the Sinai Monastery in 1845**, by Porphyry Uspensky | **The Untold History of Your English Bible & Which of These Bibles Is God's Word?** [Same link] | **These are our gods (scholars) O Christian** [Same link] | **The Literary Churchman | The Shepherd of Hermas | Scrivener's Annotated Greek New Testament Being The Exact Greek Textus Receptus That Underlies The King James Bible**, by Frederick Scrivener (1813-1891) | **So where are we all headed with these modern Bible versions?** [Same link] | **Was Codex Sinaiticus Written in 1840**, [2018], by J.A. Moorman | **WHICH BIBLE WOULD JESUS USE**, [2017], by Jack McElroy.

---

Genesis 15:18; Exodus 20:5, 14, 32:4, 34:14, 20; Leviticus 11:10; **Numbers 7:55, 23:19**; Deuteronomy 19:15; Joshua 3:11; 1 Samuel 3:14; 1 King 22:2-38; 2 Kings 11:10; 1 Chronicles 21:16; Nehemiah 2:17; Job 6:8; **Psalms 11:3, 12:6-7, 33:11, 100:5, 138:2, 118:8, 119:89, 160, 138:2**; **Ecclesiastes 3:14**; **Isaiah 14:24, 27, 28:4, 40:8, 49:13, 56:10-11**; **Jeremiah 15:7, 31:14, 32:17, 27, 51:30**; Ezekiel 6:8, 24:5, 7, 48:8; Daniel 3:15; Amos 8:11; **Matthew 4:4, 5:27-28, 9:34, 14:9, 23:13-33, 24:35, 26:36, 60**; **Mark 8:38, 13:31, 16:9-20**; **Luke 7:47, 8:17, 14:26, 21:33**; John 1:1, 14, 6:63, 7:8-9, 8:17, 46, 12:48, 14:26, 15:26, 16:13; Acts 1:15, 21-23, 10:34; **Romans 3:4, 14:23**; 1Corinthians 6:9, 7:1-2, 8-9, 12:28, 15:6; 2 Thessalonians 2:3-12; **Hebrew 1:6-14, 10:5-9, 38, 11:6, 9**; **1 Peter 1:23, 25**; 1John 5:7, 12; Jude 16, Revelation 22:18-19.



# CHAPTER EIGHT

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# Who is Gail Riplinger?

**She authored the books, “New Age Bible Versions,” “In Awe of Thy Word,” and the very seriously revealing book, “Hazardous Materials...”**

- As a result, Wor[ld] War Three began among the Bible scholarship elites -



Gail Riplinger (GR), author of “New Age Bible Versions,” “In Awe of Thy Word” and the very seriously revealing book, “Hazardous Materials: Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers,” began exposing the men behind all the corruption in our modern versions, many of whom have long ago died in years past but their work is very much alive and popular today. As a result, “Wor[ld] War Three” began in the Bible scholarship world among the “renown” Bible scholar elites of today.

We all know that anytime, anyone exposes Satan’s agenda, he viciously strikes back with as much “explosive” and “ammunition” force, he can get his hands on.

Bible scholars ridiculed and hate Gail Riplinger, because of the severe wounds her books inflicted in that they greatly exposed Satan’s secret agenda that was successfully executed a few hundred years ago.

The meaning of abbreviations, as you read this section are as follows: (1) **GR** will be the abbreviation for “Gail Riplinger,” author of “New Age Bible Version,” (abbreviated as **NABV** or listed as **2a, page xxx**) “King James Versions Ditches Blind Guides,” abbreviated as **blindG** or listed as **2b, page xxx**. (2) **JW** will be the abbreviation for “James White,” author of New Age Bible Version Refuted (abbreviated as **nabvR**) and “The King James Only Controversy;” abbreviated as **kjvonlyC**.

Also, keep in mind that because of multiple printer manufacturers’ protocols, page, paragraph and line numbers may not be the same depending on the document format downloaded from the internet. Thus, each of these numbers may not be the same as those mentioned below.

**Bible scholarship vocation in the past was a man’s world. GR (a woman) walked into this forbidden world of Biblical scholarship dominated by men and “detonated” the place. Now, like a tornado that leaves a destructive**

**pathway, in this raging Bible version war, her books send the exclusive “Scholarship Only” men’s club scrambling and racing for cover.**

Returning fire, modern-day scholars “high-powered machine guns” (their critical reviews of NABV) riddled bullets into the air toward their intended target with nothing else on their minds but to kill, destroy and totally wipe out the enemy (GR) who (as JW declared) “...has disturbed the peace of Christ’s Church, and that for no reason. Her errors must be exposed, and she must be called to cease her troubling of the saints.” (nabvR, page 25, line 27) The church was at peace (sleeping), and she woke it up. (Matt. 10:34) How ironic!

As loud noises of heavy artillery guns echoed in the air causing unprepared shivering knees to buckle among the **“KJV Only crowd,”** the metal executioners raced towards their target. (The **“KJV Only Crowd”** is a nickname given by JW to all persons who believe that God’s Word can be found **intact** and **without error** in the English KJV Bible and Bibles in other languages of the world that were translated from the same family of text.) Moving faster than the speed of sound, modern-day scholars were sure she would not survive the impact. But then little did they know that GR’s fire-power was much greater than all theirs combined; so much so that when she fired back with so much force, (if adding a little humor here is appropriate to convey the message) even the bullets abort their mission and break off running in other directions; it sent these scholars running for cover again.

The “KJV Only crowd” was saved from the vicious attack of modern-day Pharisees and Sadducees, chief scholars and elders (preachers) of the people.

God used a woman (1 Cor. 1:27-29) who exposed the cunning and very deceitful corruption being perpetrated behind the scene. Now, just like when Jesus Christ

went into the temple and “cast out all them that sold...and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of them that sold,” exposing these money-making merchants (Matt. 21:12), GR exposed what these modern-day money-making scholars were doing to and in the Word of God.

Remember when God’s ordained male leadership structure corrupts itself or deviates from the true path, He always raises up an alternative (in this case, a woman) to complete His work; He uses weak things to destroy the things that are mighty even His ordained structure that He set up. We see this clearly in scripture when Israel (primarily males) was seriously backslidden, God raise up women prophetess among the people. (Judges 4:4, 2 Kings 22:14, 2 Chro. 34:22, Neh. 6:14, Is 8:3 and Luke 2:36).

Later, (after their major defeat) these revengeful scholars **“regrouping”** efforts became very noticeable like a church choir all singing the same chorus. Their song called: “Hundreds of Gross Misrepresentation and Errors, by GA Riplinger,” began ringing in the ear.

They claimed that NABV is filled with gross misrepresentation and errors. These angry and “wounded in action” men began trying to crush her message with swarms of contagious claims all over the internet. Nevertheless, **NABV “massive explosion” blew Satan’s undercover plot wide open.**

Now you the reader and this writer know that in today’s revengeful society, GR was going to have a big fight on her hands. These men have made huge profits from book sales, which greatly established their names in the public arena. So then, there was no way they will walk away without a serious fight.

All through scripture, we see where God used single individuals to carry His message to the people. For example, Moses, Elijah, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, etc. All of them were outnumbered and up against a multitude of false prophets who were very successful in misleading the

people. But unfortunately, the message that went out could not be destroyed.

Recognizing a major defeat trying to shut down NABV, scholars search carefully for weaknesses or loopholes. They search intensely for anything that will destroy her. Unfortunately for GR, their intense search paid off when they stumbled across very serious information on her past divorce and remarried episodes.

After more thorough research was performed and documentation was provided and examined, scholars were thrilled and rejoiced over newfound information that may certainly destroy her reputation and ultimately shut down NABV book sales.

To tear away at her, very embarrassingly, GR's past was ambushed (came to light) and attacked with riddled bullets; her "authoring college textbook" claim was "bombed" but could not be destroyed; yet left open for unsuccessful scrutiny. A grenade went off (JW "alleged" false misrepresentation claims) but it could not destroy the message found in her book. Satan was thrilled and moved in for the kill. He summons his demonic army to focus attack "artillery" on GR's "communication system" to destroy confidence in her communicated message (the books she wrote). Their mission: to establish thousands upon thousands of internet links all practically repeating the same information to make it look like gross misrepresentation and errors. The ultimate objective was to try and shut down her publishing company hoping to destroy her reputation for good.

Scholars focused their attention on two areas: her controversial divorce dispute and areas in her book (NABV) where her views collided with theirs. JW wrote a document called, New Age Bible Version Refuted (Read this document online at: <http://vintage.aomin.org/NABVR.html>) where there are basically four areas he targets. They are: (1) the Bible conspiracy theory he claimed she concocted; (2) the misrepresentation of authors in the book called, "The NIV: The Making of a

Contemporary Translation;" (3) Defending modern version verses that are from a manuscript text family he claimed to be more superior than the KJV sources; and finally, (4) GR's Biblical scholarship qualifications. JW's document is the foundation for all critical reviews written on (GR's book) NABV. It appears as though scholars who criticize NABV, are all feeding from the same source.

Also, as a result of scholars' findings, a document called, "Who is Gail Riplinger? A warning for God's sheep," was written on Riplinger's past claims and past personal life. (To read it online, go to: <http://www.Biblefortoday.org/PDF/WholsGaiIRiplinger.pdf>)

Some of GR's friends and fellow Christians (book resellers) temporarily backed off, fearing the worse ("bloodshed" and destruction). Satan became very successful in trying to destroy the "confidence" in the communicated message.

### What is the difference between the message and the messenger?

Have you ever lied before? Were you ever caught lying? Have you lied within the past week? Remember, a lie can be any information that is untrue; even if it was repeated after hearing it from someone else; also, even if persons were unaware the information they communicated was a lie. Adding "flavor" to a joke can also be a lie. Sadly, we are all **GUILTY!**

Examined the great men in scripture and explain the difference between them and their message. For example, David (Remember his incident with Bathsheba and how he murdered her husband? Yet practically the whole world today knows about the message he declared. There was a serious price he paid though; read the entire book of Palms.), Moses (he disobeyed God), Solomon (he turned to idolatry), Peter (he cursed, lied and denied Christ), Paul (he murdered and send

multitudes of Christians to jail), etc. Yet their message came from God and spread to the entire world. We are all sinners (no difference: we have all sin and fall short in God's sight) delivering the gospel message of Jesus Christ and His Word. So, what's with Riplinger's past matrimony mistakes?

**If you were one of GR's critics and Jesus said to you and your scholarship buddies, "he that is without sin let him first cast a stone at her." What will you do? Will you pick up a stone and throw it at her because of JW alleged "misrepresentation" (knowingly or unknowingly; see the rebuttal below) or would you just walk away? Now, place a large stone in JW's hand and say to him: "If you have never verbally or in written form, misrepresented anyone (knowingly or unknowingly), cast this first stone at her." Let's now really see what JW does.**

Look at all the failures of great men in the Bible mentioned earlier. If we had focused our attention on them and their past, we too would have been distracted. Nevertheless, our focus should always be on their message. This usually results in spiritual growth and maturity along with strong faith. So just read her books and see what's written. GR books are serious eye-opening revelations on where we are all headed; thus, exposing Satan's plans of global deception. Remember, you don't have to accept what is written. Focus on the wealth of information available as a result of reading them.

Like Christians today and past biblical men and women who were "subject to like passions as we are" (James 5:17), born under the curse of the law of sin and death, but used mightily by God to carry His Word and message around the world. Gail Riplinger is no exception. She too was born in sin and "shapen in iniquity" (Psalm 51:5)

just like all of us reading this. As a result, we will all die one day (Heb 9:27) if our Lord "tarry His coming." Therefore, let us redirect our focus from the messenger toward the message. Satan certainly does not want us to do this.

Can we comprehend God's strategic maneuverings in the affairs of mankind (using sinful men and women to carry out His work)? Let us very briefly try and follow them to see how He works behind the scenes by asking questions.

**Why** God picked Saul to be king of Israel knowing that his heart would have turned away from Him, eventually turning to witchcraft for instructions? He could have picked someone else, but chose not to.

**Why** God chose the son of Bathsheba to be king of Israel? (She was the wife of Uriah and was involved in an adulterous affair with King David; her marriage should have never taken place.) He (knowing Solomon would have turned to idolatry) could have chosen another son of David but decided not to.

**Why** God allowed the men of the day, to doubt the validity of Mary's virgin birth child prompting the guilty verdict of death among the people (Lev. 20:10, Deu. 22:22-24) where she was actually "showing" **before** Joseph married her? He could have given the instruction of marriage to Joseph before Mary became pregnant to avoid this problem but chose not to.

**Why** God allowed a room of doubt that was clearly seen when the chief priests and elders of the people said, "...search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet." (John 7:52) We who are two thousand years plus in the future can see they were arrogantly and selfishly wrong. Jesus could have chosen to live in Bethlehem, Judah (Micah 5:2), thus, eliminating and avoiding all pockets of doubt among the people; or He could have quickly explained what had happened, but He chose not to.

**Why** God used a murderer like Saul who persecuted and sent multitudes of



Christians to jail? He could have used someone else and trained them to do the same job Paul did after he was converted, but God chose to use Saul and renamed him Paul.

**Why** God used GR, who with an alleged past of being married three times (before dedicating her life to Him and His Word)? He could have used “the road to Damascus experience” on JW and choose him to defend His Word, but decided not to.

Why God chose these individuals who gave room to doubt the complete authority of His Word? We don’t have all the answers to these questions. But this writer believes it to be a “faith-love” act among His children. Remember, “...without faith, it is **impossible** to please Him.” (Heb. 11:6) A “meek,” “merciful” and “pure in heart” faith-strong sheep hears and knows the voice of the master; but does not know the voice of an arrogant and selfish hireling: a stranger who is a thief and a robber (Matt. 5:3-8, John 10:4-5).

When all that surrounds us are doubt, there is still (God’s) truth in the midst.

Now, with all of the above deliberations in mind, let us look at GR’s divorce and remarried relationship information.

This author’s answer to this document (“Who is Gail Riplinger? A warning for God’s sheep”) would be to take those “he that is without sin” critics (John 8:7; the person who wrote this document and all those who are aggressively promoting it) back to John 4:5-42 to the Samaritan woman who had **five (5) husbands and one common law companion; who lied and was exposed.** She met Jesus, believed His words, got saved then went back home, influenced the whole city and brought all of them to Him; The Living Word. Many believed on Him like the Samaritan woman, got saved and followed His teachings.

Thank God He does not “condemn us” (John 8:10-11) because of His

wonderful unfailing mercies and compassion. Praise the LORD, as a result of these attributes of God, He usually admonishes and instructs His children when they are forgiven (for **past** sins) to “**go, and sin no more.**”

Riplinger, exposed Satan “**big times**” and as a result, brought multitudes of Christians back to God’s true Word. (The Written Word who is also the Living Word.) For this, Satan is “rotten” angry: Riplinger can poke her tongue out at him and break off running; sprinting for cover behind the protective “**Power!**” of our **great God and wonderful savior, Jesus Christ.**

After all the noise from the “heavy gun battles,” suddenly, in the year 2008, the unthinkable happened (the unheard-of; something that was never done before). GR dropped an “atomic” bomb (her book: “**Hazardous Materials...**”) on the (“Hiroshima”) Scholarship Only camp. Everyone since then (all of her critics) went silent. This silence in the “KJV Only camp” became “frighteningly” **evident**. Where is everyone? Is there any “critical life” after the “explosion?” There appear to be no negative reviews or critiques after her book’s “massive blast.” Did this catastrophic episode end “Wor[l]d War Three” among the scholarship elites? Has any of her critics out there survived? There seems to be NO life (critics) in the “affected zone area.”

**When Jesus lifted up himself, and saw “NONE!” but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go and sin no more. (John**

## 8:10-11; emphasis added; and the case closed)

Before ending here, this writer would like to address JW's four points argument. As mentioned earlier, they are (1) the Bible conspiracy theory they claimed she concocted; (2) the misrepresentation of authors in the book called, "The NIV: The Making of a Contemporary Translation;" (3) Defending modern version verses that are from a manuscript text family they claimed to be more superior than the KJV sources; and finally, (4) GR's Biblical scholarship qualifications.

### - ARGUMENT ONE -

#### Gail Riplinger's Conspiracy Theory

Throughout nabvR JW stresses, **"there are no conspiracy in modern version;"** "there is no such conspiracy in **any modern version;"** "There is simply no conspiracy on the part of such translations as the NIV or NASB to hide the deity of Christ **or any other important doctrine of the faith.**" (nabvR, page 12, line 7) "Mrs. Riplinger's conspiracy theories **fall apart under the most basic examination.**" (nabvR, page 15, line 27)

#### Are these statements really correct?

JW courageously defends the NIV and knows publishers from time to time update their text to include deteriorating and watered-down views and opinions of modern society. For example, in their new and "improved" Bible called "Today's New International Version," (TNIV and many others) Jesus Christ is caught lying at John 7:8-9. Does this sound and appear like a conspiracy or not? The NIV publishers loved JW for how he defended their text; this was because his modern textual defense brought them lots of business. So, then the question is: why is he so adamant about the KJV text?

Throughout the Bible, particularly the New Testament scripture, we are constantly warned as Christians about the coming deception that will deceive the whole world. We are cautioned to "be not deceive;" "let no man deceive you;" "scoffers will come;" "false Christ will come and deceive many;" "grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock;" etc. etc.

Before deception can come, Satan has to plan how he will deceive many. This plan is called conspiracy.

Yet, when asked how is it possible to deceive a world of very intelligent individuals, there is only one word that comes to mind which describes how this will unfold; that word is "conspiracy." Like "pride goeth before destruction," (Proverb 16:18) conspiracy (the plan) goeth before deception. In order to deceive, one must first create a conspiratorial plan of action. Conspiracy means, planning and acting together secretly, especially for an unlawful or harmful purpose. Now with this definition in mind, how do you think Satan will be able to deceive the whole world as mentioned in Rev. 13:1-18, 2 Thes. 2:3-12 and Matt. 24:4-5, 11, 23-27? How is deception conceived? No other way but by conspiracy.

This author is really amazed at these comments made by JW. Just by examining the versions that are produced today, any student with simple and basic language skills can tell something is seriously wrong with many of them.

Even a small child who can read could pick up something going on behind the scene: "Man is made a little lower than God;" Jesus Christ lied in modern versions; fornication, whoremonger and sodomites were replaced; fasting and fervent prayers were taken out.

Doesn't JW know the reading at Rom. 1:28 (KJV versus Msg) where "The Message" went dangerously wrong? (Also, the 1984 NIV edition at 1 Cor. 6:9.) Hasn't he seen the "Bible" called "Good As New: A Radical Retelling of the Scriptures," at I

Corinthians 7:12, 8-9 where “partners” (two women or two men) are the replacement for “marriage.” There are so many verse comparisons that can be examined to prove a conspiracy theory, but what is interesting is that JW (a modern-day scholar) denies there aren’t any. This writer smells a rat.

**Gail Riplinger’s books, especially “Hazardous Materials: Greek and Hebrew Study Dangers,” woke up a sleeping church to an enormous “monster of deception” approaching in the distance. On the other hand, James White is working very hard and overtime to get the church back to sleep again; possibly a deep sleep: a coma.**

GR’s message of conspiracy **does not** fall apart as is falsely claimed by JW. It wakes up and cautions God’s people on the coming doom before a time when correction attempts will be too late: the deception will have already poisoned the whole world to a point of no return. There is a commonsense error in JW’s false “no conspiracy” message. Reader beware!

Mr. White is actually doing the complete opposite to GR: trying to lead readers away from GR’s message (books). Therefore, we have two conclusions: (1) JW argues that there is absolutely no doctrinal conspiracy or problems in the NIV or **any modern version**. (2) GR argues that there is a very subtly disguised conspiracy being perpetrated behind the scene by Satan and his camouflage scholars.

Let us examine both arguments and you the reader be the judge.

This author purchased the book in question where JW claims she misrepresented a few of its authors. When the section was read where the misrepresentation was highlighted by JW, this author discovered an extensive amount of rhetoric in the author’s comment. GR, being rhetorically strong and competent with a powerful command of the English language was able to decipher exactly what the author tried to convey behind the very artfully cunning hidden language (or words) used. Thus, this author concluded that if JW wanted to prove what GR had said was misrepresentative, then he should have translated the entire Chapter of what was written so that the average reader who may not be as rhetorically advanced, could understand precisely what was said and meant in the book called, **“The NIV: The Making of A Contemporary Translation.”**

There is a simple basic (English) language that everyone can comprehend and there is a very complex (English) language professionals use for three reasons: (1) To show off their command of the English language skills; (2) To communicate to the professional elites who many times would only read and listen to eloquent communications; (3) To confuse the average reader on the true message behind the spoken or written article or composition. This is so because many times their message was truly directed to the professional elites (the people in power, lawyers, civic group leaders, etc.) primarily to confuse readers or to subtly deprive the common people of their true meaning of what was correctly meant. We see this many times in our statutory law books, so that we will always need or rely on “deciphers” (or lawyers) to interpret what the complex text is saying.

Many scrupulous authors hide their message behind subtle choices of words that can be understood by the elites and who can pull from the passage what the author is trying to say. It is like an encrypted “moss code” so that the persons whom it

**- ARGUMENT TWO -  
Misrepresentation of authors in  
“The NIV: The Making of A  
Contemporary Translation”**

was intended to reach can read and understand; but unfortunately, not those whose hand the message passes through like the common readers.

In conclusion, highlighting the points of misrepresentation in JW's rebuttal message, cannot be conclusive to the average reader because of the serious levels of rhetoric discourse of vocabulary in the author's passage, hiding the encrypted message of what was truly meant.

**- ARGUMENT THREE -  
JW claimed verses in modern  
versions are more superior than  
those found in the KJV**

To properly address all relevant arguments mentioned by JW in nabvR, a new chapter was created just to tackle the points outlined by him. Therefore, a rebuttal of arguments in nabvR can be found in the next chapter titled, "Bible Version Arguments." Readers are encouraged to read this chapter to find arguments that will be added from time to time.

**- ARGUMENT FOUR -  
Gail Riplinger's Biblical  
Academics (or scholarship)  
Qualifications**

Mr. White claimed that "Mrs. Riplinger is not able to read either Greek or Hebrew and hence could not verify the accuracy of the NASB translation." (nabvR, page 11, para. 1, line 7). He continues: "...the claim that she has "collated" the "Greek editions" is almost laughable. (nabvR, page 22, paragraph 8, line 6) "Mrs. Riplinger is not a Biblical scholar. Her degrees, her teaching and her writing, are all in one area: interior design." "Mrs. Riplinger did indeed teach at Kent State, but she did so in the Home Economics department, teaching classes in interior design." (nabvR, page 11, paragraph 6, line 3). She "doesn't even have the first bit of

undergraduate training in any of the fields relating to Bible translation..." "She is obviously deceived..." (nabvR, page 41, paragraph 3, line 6-10) "Mrs. Riplinger's statements are to be dismissed simply because she is untrained in the field...she...make the elementary errors that she does throughout her book." (nabvR, page 11, paragraph 6, line 10)

Please notice that this was exactly the same reason why the chief priest and elders of the people hated Jesus Christ. He was not trained in their scholarship schools and was merely a carpenter working as a "**carpentry interior decorator.**" He did this for a living perhaps with His stepfather until His three-year ministry started.

What is the qualification or requirements to be a Bible scholar? Modern "scholars" like JW, believe you must first attend university or seminary. Jesus did not think so. This was very clear during His three of years ministry where some of His chosen disciples were "unlearned" (Acts 4:13) fishermen who proclaimed His message to the whole world. These men perhaps did not have a college or university degree in Bible scholarship academics, yet they were powerful and bold speakers resulting in winning thousands (or perhaps millions) of people to the Lord in their day. Jesus could have selected any member of the chief priests, Pharisees, scribes or elders of the people (who had university or college degree training of the day) as one of His twelve disciples, but He didn't.

For Jesus to use Saul of Tarsus, a college or university graduate, He had to first strip him of all the classroom training he received, showed him how "**blind**" he really was (resulting from his college brainwashing academics), strip him of his independence, before he was of any use.

Think of it: Jesus may have met him during His childhood days, but noticed he was surrounded by Pharisee predators who were closing in on him (their potential childish victim), to pull him into their brainwashing sect, for life. Jesus may have

seen him again during His three-year ministry, looked at him and saw great potential but he was far from ready to be trained to carry the gospel around the world. He needed a complete overhaul from “God’s University” (undoing the training damage done by his schooling) to be retrained in the true doctrine of Christ.

JW claim that GR is not academically qualified to write on Bible version topics. According to his rhetorical definitions, she must first show her college degree achievements, then the subjects taken, before he was convinced of her scholarship abilities.

James White forgot “the beam” that was in his own eyes (Matthew 7:1-5), where he (using his very own academic rules and standards) was not qualified to write his book, “The King James Only Controversy” (1995). His **academic disability** to write this book was exposed by Dr. Theodore Letis in the video presentation at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) shortly after the book was published. (See [10b], A Response to James White’s The King James Only Controversy) JW does not want readers to know that he was not qualified to write, “The King James Only Controversy” and therefore arguments in his book are not **trustworthy** neither are they **reliable according to his very own standards**.

(Also read, “Why Not the King James Bible! An Answer to The King James Only Controversy by James R. White,” delivered by Dr. Kirk D. DiVietro at the 17<sup>th</sup> Annual Meeting of the Dean Burgon Society, July 12-13, 1995 at the Calvary Baptist Church, Brampton, Ontario, Canada. This book is available at “The Bible For Today” ministry [www.BibleForToday.org])

So then, how does one become qualified to learn from “God’s University?”

Anytime God wants to use an individual to deliver His message to the people, He selects (by appointment only) several ways to do it. He then provides all the necessary tools to achieve the task at hand.

Read of Moses (from the burning bush experience to leading the people in the wilderness), Saul (the first king of Israel; particularly Samuel 10:6), David (the years between his anointing and when he became king of Israel), and Solomon (the years between his prayers in 1 Kings 3:5-9, to the day of his death). Notice carefully how God blessed Solomon with all the wisdom he needed to be the wisest man on the planet at the time so that he was able to write the book of Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Song of Solomon and perfectly build His temple. He could not have done these things if God had not blessed him with great wisdom and understanding to do so.

JW relied heavily on earthly academics (like Saul of Tarsus) to elaborate on this subject which was bigger and goes deeper than his scholarship training took him (Read all of Chapter One in this book). GR relied on the knowledge provided by “God’s University” (like the Apostle Paul who was taught a completely different viewpoint).

JW fail to recognize that God doesn’t select Bible “scholars” like him to preserve, defend and carry His Word to the people; He uses unlearned “fishermen” or anyone with a humble spirit to do the job.

Gail Riplinger was not pursuing a Bible scholarship in her early college life. It was God who changed her course of vocation from what she wanted to pursue, to obtaining a degree with honors from “God’s University;” the same “school” that taught and train the apostle Paul in everything he knew and wrote in Scripture.

It appears (and everyone who follows her work can see) that GR knows far more Greek and Hebrew and a whole lot more information on Bible scholarship than

JW. (Read the notes at [2f], page 42, line 12)

You don't need to return to school for this; once God makes the selection, he provides everything necessary to take down anything or anyone that is mighty and powerful; including JW and his affiliate, the "Scholarship Only, Men Club."

Remember 1 Cor. 1:27-29. God use the weak things to destroy the things that are mighty. How He does it: bless His children with knowledge, wisdom and understanding, then expose them to the right source, person, place, etc., then instruct them when to unleash everything that was learnt. This usually does not come by choice but by appointment only, arranged or decided upon by God.

Let's look at Samson for a moment. (Judges Chapters 13-16) From all indications, he had to have been a very skinny or a slim-built person. This was why his enemies could not figure out where his strength came from. If he had a very large body mass like bulky bodybuilders today, there would be no questions as to where his massive strength came from. But notice carefully, when God wanted him to perform a mighty task that would require an enormous amount of strength and energy, the Spirit came upon him; now when the task was completed, the Spirit left him.

Who taught Paul to speak several different languages fluently? Who taught him how to clearly articulate an understanding of the transition from Judaism to Christianity? Was it a university or college professor or was the Teacher, The Holy Spirit who took up residence in his body?

God used an arrogant murderer to write most of the New Testament books of the Bible. So then, why can't He use someone who taught interior design?

"Interior Design" was the vocation label JW used to describe Gail Riplinger's academic qualifications in nabvR. Read her excellent response to this in [2b] or [blindG], page 41.

Also read reference notes on her vast knowledge of Greek in [2f], page 42; reference note at line 12.

In conclusion and to remind our "university learned scholar," Mr. James White, when God uses someone, university academics is not a prerequisite; just being available is all that is required. Most often, God does not choose "learned scholars" like him. **He usually picks simple individuals with perhaps no degrees in the subject area and provides them with all the tools necessary (Galatians 1:11-19) so that "at the end of the day," they will not boast about themselves like how JW did when he said (speaking to GR) "...I can assure you I have shared with far more JW's (Jehovah Witnesses) than you have..." (nabvR, page 31, paragraph 6, line 4; emphasis added) How does James White so arrogantly know this?**

Now this author will address critical reviews of NABV. To do this, many of the internet sites listed after typing in "GAIL RIPLINGER EXPOSED" will be examined over time.

A very large portion of the information listed, attacked her divorce and remarrying relationship repeatedly over thousands of sites that make up thousands that are listed. A small portion attacked the three scholarship college textbooks she wrote.

Further attacks target the alleged misrepresentation of authors in the book called: "The NIV: The Making of a Contemporary Translation." Lots of war with words; "rhetorical small fights;" back and forth threatening letters written after NABV was published; some of which have nothing to do with her book. (These were comments like, Riplinger lied to Dr. and Mrs. Waite; the Waites lied to Riplinger; Dr. Waite threatens to sue Riplinger; Riplinger threatens to sue the Waites; Carson threatens to sue Riplinger; "he said," "she said;" "he took it out of context;" "she took

him out of context;" "he lied in the previous letter;" "she lied because that was not said;" etc., etc., etc.) The list goes on and on. Yes! Satan attacked the messenger and declared his "enemy" (GR) his prisoner of war (POW).

**However, what this author has NOT seen over the internet, trying to process and move through the "carnage," is hard evidence to DISCREDIT the mountain of evidence presented and documented in her books on the dangerous conspiracy perpetrated behind the scene by Satan and all of his cohorts.**

This author decided to examine and list some of the sites that appear when typing into MSN search engine field: "Gail Riplinger Exposed." Briefly scanning and summarizing through website home pages. Let us see what is being said. (You the reader may skip this section if you do not wish to proceed with this exercise.)

There were 8,240 results found when "Gail Riplinger Exposed," was typed into the internet search field. This amount may be much more by the time this section is read by you the reader.

Keep in mind, listed here that makeup so many links are advertisers who are only interested in directing internet traffic to their website mainly for promoting and marketing their wares online. Lots of website creators look for hot issue web pages and create internet links to them primarily to generate profits. These sites usually have nothing relating to Gail Riplinger. If a link does not lead directly to the argument issue page, the comment provided for this site will be: **"This website creator is only interested in marketing the contents of the site for financial gain."**

The first of these links are as follows:

1 <http://avpublications.org/>

This site focused on Gail Riplinger's divorce and remarried issue using it to try and destroy her reputation; hence, trying to destroy the reader's confidence in her book. Note how **devious** it appears to be: he/she uses GR's website name, then add ".org" at the end to mislead and fool internet travelers who may accidentally make a "wrong turn" by entering ".org" instead of ".com."

2 <http://www.evangelicaloutreach.org/riplingeraward.htm>

Evangelical Outreach (EO) is about a "skull-and-crossbone" preacher giving GR a self-created "skull-and-crossbone" award. It criticized GR's book (NABV): all doctrinal views listed and GR's divorce issue. Also, the site attacked many well-known preachers who do not hold EO's view. EO is strong on point with ecumenism but dangerously off with Bible doctrine. To refute EO, one would need to have read the entire KJV Bible for an understanding of basic doctrinal concepts and not the modern versions where many of EO's doctrinal views are coming from. EO gave a few short sentences on areas of disagreements on Bible versions, but with nothing concrete. This, however, is with exception to a few scripture verses that were used. **Readers beware! The website owner is a false guide who compiled a list of false prophets and teachers, but the only name missing from that list is the site owner's name.** In fact, many of the preachers listed belong on the list; but others do not belong there. EO in this author's view was a waste of time reading.

3 <https://translationtruth.wordpress.com/2008/04/08/in-defense-of-gail-riplinger-exposing-the-marriage-smear-campaign/>

This site has back-and-forth discussions on positive and negative reviews of GR's personal life and work. It appeared to be a group forum where anyone can give his/her own opinion. **The website, however, appeared to defend GR's work.**

4 [http://jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/New%20Age/new\\_age-riplinger.htm](http://jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/New%20Age/new_age-riplinger.htm)

**This website owner (David J. Stewart) complemented GR for the excellent scholarship work done on Bible versions.** There are very good views on issues that are

relevant for all Christians today.

5 <http://bibleversiondiscussionboard.yuku.com/reply/53817/Another-Booklet-Exposing-Gail-Riplinger>

This website owner is a fan of Star Wars-Dark Vader. **It focused on GR's divorce and remarrying issues.** Like the paparazzi or most tabloids, it focused lights, camera and action on the messenger and not the message and is only interested in promoting gossip: a person's mistakes in life.

6 <http://www.watch.pair.com/TR-0-intro.html>

The owner of this website Watch Pair (WP) claimed that GR is a KJV-only advocate opposing its "Textus Receptus Only" held view. WP claimed that GR believed the Textus Receptus must agree with the English KJV or line up with it to be the perfect Word of God. Also, WP claimed that GR believed the English 1611 KJB is the ultimate measuring component to test the authenticity of all modern Bible versions.

In other words, if the Textus Receptus has any missing or added words, sentences or punctuations that do not correspond with the **English** KJV, it is not God's Word. Clearly stated, WP inaccurately claimed GR placed the 1611 KJB edition over and above all Greek and English text produced before and after it including **all** Bible text in other languages. WP then called all persons who follow this view: "Riplingerites," "Ruckmanrites" or KJV Only advocates.

Anyone who does not follow GR's book closely would definitely be guided into believing the above. However, this is simply not what is being presented. The point made in GR's books is that Satan has muddied Bible history so much that anyone who tries "going back" to find the "originals" will discover that it is almost impossible to do so in the face of the massive amount of corrupt historical data written that is very hostile toward the underground Christian text; this also includes all the tampering and destruction (burning) done for centuries.

Now, despite all of this Satanic attack on the Word for centuries, its preservation survived for each generation and will continue forever (Ps 12:6-7). Therefore, faith is the substance here that overrides all doubts regarding the preservation of God's Word. To recognize God's genuine Bible (because it was preserved for today's generation and forever), one must examine the simple and basic

components that helped keep its tracking trail alive: the blood trail following the text which started at the cross; the **ONLY** two manuscript families (the Byzantine and Alexandrian discrepancies); and God's evidently clear method of preservation (see "God's scriptural preservation strategy illustrated" in chapter two of this book).

The majority of English readers do not speak, read or write Greek neither Latin and therefore to "go back" looking for the original Bible text is like looking for a very small needle in a gigantic haystack.

WP did not properly read GR's books to clearly understand her views on the issue. A simple sentence from [2f], page 454 would have explained this: "Remember, we do not have the originals; although it seems that words can be translated numerous ways, we know God is not the author of confusion. Therefore, he must be the author of today's one, perfectly translated **English** Holy Bible, the King James Bible. **Other languages have their own, perfect Bibles.**"

There are many comments found in other books by GR that would have addressed WP's faulty accusations. What GR meant above is that God had also preserved His words throughout all previous generations in other languages as well. A suggestion to the website owner is to read GR's books and not those of her critics.

This section is to be continued. You the reader can revisit for added website views. This author looks forward to and appreciate's your return. ([www.bibleversiontruth.com](http://www.bibleversiontruth.com))



# CHAPTER NINE

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# Bible Version Arguments

- Along with supporting theory illustrations -

This author will examine Bible version arguments that are relevant only to important Biblical doctrine. (For example, The Trinity, the Deity of Christ, Hell, Heaven, eternal life, etc.) All others will not be discussed here at this time. Also, in some cases where the argument was already addressed in this book, a reference link may be provided in some instances avoiding repeated notes on the issue.

The format for each argument is as follows: The subject topic and supporting verse(s) will be highlighted. The argument charge will follow; then the modern version argument. Lastly, the following will be this author's views and/or those from other sources exposing the modern version arguments on the subject.

As a result of this section, theories were written by this author to support and strengthen the points made. They are identified as: (1) The Professional Thief Theory; (2) The Manuscript Conspiracy Theory; (3) The Cain-Abel Conspiracy Theory; (4) The You Believe—I believe Theory; and (5) The Great Conspiracy Theory. References will be made to them from time to time as you the reader examine the arguments listed.

Finally, this section will regularly be updated with new modern version topic issues along with their rebuttals. You the reader are encouraged to revisit [www.bibleversiontruth.com](http://www.bibleversiontruth.com) and check out this section for new and improved information on answers to modern version arguments every so often.

The meaning of abbreviations, as you read this section are as follows: (1) **GR** will be the abbreviation for Gail Riplinger, author of "New Age Bible Version," (abbreviated as **NABV** or listed as **[2a], page xxx**) and "King James Versions Ditches Blind Guides," abbreviated as **blindG** or listed as **[2b], page xxx**. (2) **JW** will be the abbreviation for James White, author of New Age Bible Version Refuted (abbreviated as **nabvR**) and "The King James Only Controversy;" abbreviated as **kjvonlyC**.

Most of the arguments listed here will be taken from James White's book "The King James Only Controversy," and his "New Age Bible Version Refuted," (**nabvR**) document found at: <http://vintage.aomin.org/NABVR.html>. Please note that your printed page, paragraph and line numbers from this webpage may be different to the reference listed below. This may happen because of different printer protocols.



## THE GODHEAD

(Rom. 1:20, Acts 17:29, Col. 2:9)

**The charge:** In modern versions, “Godhead” was replaced with “divine nature,” “the divine being” and “deity” in Rom. 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Col. 2:9. (See nabvR, page 28-29)

### Modern versions argument

To fully discuss this dispute, we will use James White’s arguments aimed at Gail Riplinger in his online document called New Age Bible Version Refuted. JW is a well-known defender of modern Bible versions.

James White writes in nabvR that:

1 The problem here is that not only is Mrs. Riplinger making connections where none logically exist (the single most common error she makes in her book and in her speaking), but she is attacking the modern translations for being more accurate than the King James! The KJV uses the phrase “Godhead” three times, once at Acts 17:29, once at Romans 1:20, and once at Colossians 2:9. In each case the KJV is translating a different Greek word by the same English word! This leads to a real problem when comparing Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9. (nabvR, page 26)

2 It is my sincere belief that the preceding information is sufficient to establish, beyond doubt, the unreliability of Gail Riplinger as a researcher, writer, theologian, and textual critic. While one could literally fill another hundred pages with the errors she makes, there simply is no reason to do so. If the preceding does not establish the point, no amount of information will suffice. (nabvR, page 26)

3 The term at Romans 1:20, **qeiothj**, means “divinity” or “divine nature” just as the NASB renders it. However, the term at Colossians 2:9 is **qeothj**, which means “deity,” i.e., the state of being God. Colossians 2:9 is one of the plainest affirmations of the deity of Christ, yet the KJV obscures this by rendering different Greek terms with one English term that itself communicates poorly. Rather than applauding the modern translations for their accurate rendering, Mrs. Riplinger, because of her tunnel vision, has to attack them for being “different” than the KJV! (nabvR, page 26)

4 On page 184 you (GR) address the quite accurate modern translation of a group of terms translated by “the Godhead” in the KJV. I provide you with the following chart of my own making: (nabvR, page 28; emphasis added)

Modern versions	Verse (Greek)	KJV
The divine being	Acts 14:29 (qeioj)	The Godhead
Divine nature	Rom 1:20 (qeiothj)	The Godhead

Finally, JW concludes with a question:

5 Would you care to explain, Mrs. Riplinger, why the KJV translates three different terms by one English term, when those three terms do not, in fact,

mean the same thing? (nabvR, page 29)

### King James Version argument

James White addresses the above question (No. 5) to Gail Riplinger and therefore GR will answer his “tunnel vision view.” She in blindR, page 48 ([2b], page 48) exposes JW’s argument. (Read it for her complete rebuttal to JW’s argument.)

GR responds (this writer’s notes following):

1 When a close investigation is done on JW’s argument, we would surprisingly discover that he is using *Thayer’s Greek-English Lexicon*.

See **blindR**, page 49 and read the section in this book titled, “These are our gods (Scholars) O Christian!” for a summarized profile on Joseph Thayer (1828-1901) and his religious beliefs before proceeding here.

2 There are four very strong verses on the Trinity in the KJV. Thayer manages to dissolve all of them. White follows this blind leader of the blind and says, “Thayer’s lexicon says ‘deity...*theotes*, *theiotes*: *theot*’, deity differs from ‘*theiote*’, divinity, as essence differs from quality or attribute. This bit of information is vital” (*Pro Apoligian*, Vol. 2, Issue2). To defend the new version’s dismissal of “the Godhead,” White parrots Thayer saying, “*theiotes* means divinity or divine nature just as the NASB renders it. [*T*]heotes...means deity.” (blindG, page 49)

Thus, to defend modern versions, JW turned to heathen scholars who do not believe God exist and who actually gave JW the meaning of Greek words. Furthermore, other scholars copied Thayer’s definitions in their work for the same Greek word. They all practically use the same illustrations and defense as JW did here.

3 Sorry Mr. Thayer and Mr. White, the root *theos* means G-O-D, no matter how deftly a non-Trinitarian like Thayer tries to divest the powerful term “Godhead” of its Trinitarian meaning. (blindG, page 49)

The words divine and divinity as replacements for Godhead denote a quality or characteristic and not the Godhead title. ([2f], page 336) Thayer claims that the Greek word here “...is not always deity but simply a quality or an attribute.” ([2f], page 336) If three of these Greek words all begin with the Greek word for “God,” (**the prefix**) how then did they went from “Godhead” to “divine nature,” “the divine being” and “deity?” “The three words are synonyms.” ([2f], page 337)

4 He must be totally unaware that the lexicon he uses, *Thayer’s Greek-English Lexicon*, was written by a UNITARIAN.

You the reader need to know that Dr. Joseph Henry Thayer (1828-1901) who gave us Thayer’s Greek-English Lexicon was a UNITARIAN.

5 Thayer spent his entire life trying to prove that the Trinity does not exist and that Jesus Christ and the Holy Ghost are not God. So, where does Mr. White go to prove that my defense of the KJV’s “Godhead” (Rom 1:20, Col. 2:9, Acts 17:29) is wrong? You guessed it: *Thayer’s Greek-English Lexicon!!* (blindG, page 48)

Now, what does a person of the Unitarian faith believe? Two of their notable beliefs are (1) they reject the Trinity; and (2) they do not believe Jesus Christ is Lord, God or the Messiah.

The publisher’s introduction in Thayer’s *Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament* (1977) warns the reader of Thayer’s subtle views spilling over into his work. The introduction said on page vii: “**A word of caution is necessary. Thayer was a Unitarian and the errors of this sect occasionally come through in the explanatory notes. The reader should be alert for both subtle and blatant denials of such doctrine as the Trinity (Thayer regarded Christ as a mere man and the Holy Spirit as an impersonal force emanating from God), the inherent and total depravity of fallen human nature,**

**the eternal punishment of the wicked, and Biblical inerrancy.”**

Is there any “Christian” scholar today who will PUBLICALLY have the guts to stand up and say that they see nothing wrong here if this information was made public and everyone knew this? That they see nothing wrong with using Thayer’s Lexicon to explain Rom 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Col 2:9? They see no wrong, **KNOWING CLEARLY** that: (1) he did not believe in God or His existence and spent his entire scholarship life trying to pull “God” out of the Bible. And (2) the publisher **warns** the reader that Thayer’s views are antichristian, especially those on the Trinity, God and verses dealing with the deity of Christ. Yet, despite these shocking revelations, scholars (like JW) still use Thayer’s work to look up their defense to attack the word, “Godhead.”

How is it that JW in his right Christian mind, turned to a heathen scholar for definitions of a passage of scripture? (This question is also directed to all scholars who did the very same thing only to defend their modern Bible versions.) Why do you the reader think scholars who know all of the above, continue to recklessly push these anti-Christian views?

Modern scholars cover up these shocking facts because they do not want the reading public to know, that the books used as references to argue their points were written by heathens or persons who spent most of their lives attacking the Christian faith. JW and his scholarship buddies hate the KJV so much that they will bend and accept ANYTHING from anyone including Satanists, as long as the reference given, attack the KJV. Also, and most importantly they are delighted when the reading public is unaware of the background on who the information came from. This is called dishonest and blatant cheating (misrepresenting Biblical truth to “score points.”).

Every word written in Thayer’s work was greatly influenced by his religious

world-view and subtly incorporated into his work. ([2f], pages 334) Thayer rejected the belief in God and focused his attention on destroying all Christian’s Trinity proof text in the scripture.

Like a Thesaurus, Greek words have more than one meaning. Scholars in their lexicons (and other work) capitalize on creating a liberal “**one-word**” definition from a Greek word that has several other meanings. A clear example of this can be found in Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance, “**one word**” Greek and Hebrew definitions found at the back of his book.

**6** His single-word definition does not represent the varieties of Greek word meanings given in a real research unabridged lexicon (blindG, page 49).

As a result, modern scholars, professors, preachers, teachers, etc. capitalize on this when the “One Word” definition matches their sermon objective points.

**7** In the opening pages of *Thayer’s Lexicon*, he lists the names of well over 300 pagans and philosophers whose writings he consulted to give hints as to the ‘meanings’ and usages of Greek words. The Greeks’ writings, of course, do not give meanings in Greek, let alone English. They can only exhibit the word *in use* and therefore only *hint* at its meaning in *that* context. The hint is still in Greek. Bringing it into English takes it miles from its origin. Pairing those Greek hints with words in or 500,000-word English vocabulary is a guessing game at best. ([2f], page 337)

Thayer consulted these 300 Greek pagans and philosophers for “hints” as to their meaning in English. These sources were not English sources. Even though Greek can be taught in the classroom (which is where most of our noted scholars learnt it), translating a Greek word to English is not an easy task unless God blesses one with the gift of tongues. It then becomes more of a guessing game as mentioned above. ([2f], page 337)

**8** If Thayer did not believe the Bible to be the Word of God, then why are we Christians using his work to find out

what a Bible word means?

Keep in mind that other works (lexicon, dictionaries, etc.) copied definition materials from Thayer's work. If the reading public had known this information on Thayer, JW's argument would have long ago fallen apart.

Always, keep in mind that the KJV is a **translation** from the underground Christian Bible and its sources, but modern Bible versions are a massive body of **interpretations and definitions**, using "Bible" tools (lexicons, dictionaries, etc.) to find and use "suitable" words written by questionable apostate scholars.

What this simply means is: instead of these KJV haters, consulting the 1611 KJV and its sources for the meaning of Bible words, they turned to pagans, Greek philosophers, German-Latin sources and other works that were anti-KJV. Scholars used them to produce lexicons, dictionaries and other "Bible" tools that were made available during the 18<sup>th</sup> century. **The KJV practically helped to create and developed our English language, grammar and word definitions,**

Lastly, the word "Godhead" is the correct rendition of the Greek word and is seen even in Alexandrian Bibles written long before Thayer's Greek New Testament surfaced.

## A DICTIONARY MEANING

**What is the difference between the words Godhead, godhead, divine nature, the divine being and deity? Do they have the same meaning?**

**Godhead:** The Trinity, a title of God; Lord, Creator, Maker, God Almighty, Jehovah, etc.

**godhead:** godhood; divinity; the state or quality of being a god, divine or deity.

**Divine nature:** Any characteristic, supernatural, spiritual or angelic

occurrences that resemble or an act of God, Christ, a god or a supernatural entity; they can be either clean or unclean spirits.

**Divine being:** Can mean anyone that resembles God, a god, a supernatural entity whether it's clean or an unclean entity.

**Deity:** The state of being a god; divine nature; godhood, a god or goddess. Similarly, **deify** means: to make a god of; rank among the gods. To look upon or worship as a god; to glorify, exalt, or adore in an extreme way; to idolize.

NOTES: There are no other words or language that use the word "Godhead" to mean anything other than the triune God. Divine nature, divine being or deity by itself can mean or refer to God, Satan, demons, a god or false god, etc. These words denote a quality or characteristic, not a **title**.

Coming soon:

## The Johann Comma (1 John 5:7)

Read, "Erasmus viciously attacked by historian pit-bulls!" in the previous chapter for more information.

## Lucifer (Isaiah 14:12)

Read, Lucifer is Gone at Isaiah 14:12 and replaced with Morning Star, in Chapter Three for deliberation on this subject.

# 26 Conspiracy Theory Illustrations

## 1 The Professional Theft Conspiracy Theory

Little by little, small parts were moved; piece by piece the components were taken. This went on for days undetected until the culprit had enough to sell and sufficient to last for years. The manufacturer, Systech, was purchasing these items by the thousands with no knowledge of stealing by the warehouse manager. The amounts removed were small compared to the large stocked pile; no one suspected any went missing.

The manager very subtly removed the items from a recognized location to an unrecognized location. After a long period of time when the new location pile got notably large and they were not included in previous stock-taking projects, the manager slipped all in his bag and stole them. The scheme was that if the items missing were detected from their original location and an investigation was ordered, the manager then would have announced that none were missing; they were just moved and kept in a more "suitable" location. This trick would then defuse any pilferage suspicions.

Unfortunately, for the manager, life is surrounded by many natural laws that eventually manifest all acts; whether they be kindness or selfishness, honesty or dishonesty, wickedness or righteousness, etc. "That which was done secretly in a closet will come to light." (Mark 4:22, Luke 8:17)

Eventually, after many years had passed, the manager became very careless but confident this dirty secret act would

never be known. One holiday when Systech was closed, an unknown corporate executive needed to purchase the item the manager was stealing for an emergency that had occurred. Upon visiting the unknown manager's store to purchase the item, the executive quickly recognized the special Systech price labels on the item. The executive did not know who owned the store but knew Systech's manager very well as one of his corporate staff.

When an enquiry was made on how many more were in stock. A staff at the store replied, "There were thousands in stock and if more was needed, they can easily be ordered and would arrive the same day." This was indeed enough information for an investigation which turned out to uncover a chain of events that proved the manager stole thousands over a fifteen years period.

The manager was fired, convicted in court and sent to prison for several years. All of the items on hand at his store were returned; also, there was a pending lawsuit to acquire the entire operation to compensate for the thousands that were already sold.

In this true story, the thief (the manager) represents Satan; the small components represent the important doctrinal proof text of God's Word that was relocated. Finally, over time when everyone least expected it, the components taken represented verses that were completely removed from the text.

If an argument surfaced about missing verses, the new location scheme was used as proof of no missing verse; just a relocation shift. However, we all know that after long periods of time, if the new location issue does not surface, the



genuine (components) verse will eventually be completely removed or taken from the text (store). This was/is exactly what Satan is doing; hence, the Professional Theft Conspiracy Theory.

Remember, man was given threescore and ten (seventy years to live); Satan, was around for thousands of years. After, let's say, three hundred years of the relocation, he moves into action by completely moving the information.

.....

There are many other ways to steal goods from a place of employment which is also related to ways scholars steal words and verses from the Greek text. Two of the most common methods are as follows: (1) Steal very small pieces or parts at a time ensuring that the remaining stockpile does not look too much different from the original. (2) Replace small pieces or parts with the exact size and weight imitations (or counterfeits) and steal the genuine pieces or parts.

In the case where guards are involved, and when they are regularly replaced or changed, over time (which can be weeks, months or years), the replaced guards will not spot the pile that had gotten smaller. Neither would they make out the genuine pieces that had decreased or the imitation pieces that had increased. The small amounts removed over long periods of time will not be recognized because the amount removed was not easily identified by the sharp eyes of regularly changed guards. The culprit(s) will not be caught unless the original custodian(s) return to examine the item's quality and quantity.

In the above scenario, the thief is Satan, the original guards are Christian scholars and the "changing of the guards" are the deterioration of the quantity of well-seasoned Christian scholars over time (also, their deaths). The genuine pieces are the actual words of God and the imitation pieces are the modern versions' replacements.

## 2

# The Cain-Abel Conspiracy Theory (Genesis 4:1-8)

Honestly, at times, depending only on the subject or issue at hand, because we are all sinners, or because we were not on the scene when an incident or an event (including biblical history) took place, we rely heavily on second, third, fourth, etc. hand information to weigh the validity of both sides of an argument. We examined them to see possible correctness or strong conclusive points. However, there is one problem: one side is usually wrong even though both sides sound or appear to be right. Sometimes the correct side is not easily recognizable. Only fasting and fervent prayers can lead persons to the narrow pathway leading to truth in these complicated circumstances. Hence, our Cain-Abel Controversy Theory: both sides sound Biblically correct but one side is wrong.

In Genesis 4:2 Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. Cain's argument was to bring the fruit of the ground for an offering unto the LORD as a thanksgiving gesture; an episode not like Abel his brother who was taking an innocent life and shedding the blood on an altar. With fruits, there was no bloodshed, only picking as designed by God for consumption. In his mind, even after God instructed it to be so, to him this was cruel, not acceptable and inhumane. This was probably why Cain decided to take Abel's life and shed his blood as revenge for killing so many animals. In Cain's mind, something had to be wrong with his brother's offering: Abel's argument to bring of the firstlings of the flock and shared their innocent blood was wrong. Nevertheless, both wanted to give their hearts best and both had very good intentions; but, the LORD was very pleased with Abel's views (offering) and rejected Cain's views

(offering). Most spectators would tend to take the side and view of Cain.

Both were strong views with good intention but sadly only one of these views were approved of God and the other was rejected. Only one was correct and the other completely wrong; but, both were from the heart.

The Bible revealed that the reason why Cain could not discern Abel's correct (argument) love offering was because "sin lieth at the door." This sin no doubt was pride and disobedience: pride goes before destruction. Pride prevents the best of us from making the best and right choices.

Remember Saul of Tarsus? Because of his arrogant "Pharisee scholarship Only" training, he did not recognise truth, neither did he understand or discern Christianity's new birth experience. The "road to Damascus experience" humbled him removing his pride and arrogance, and exposing his spiritual blindness so that he was able to see. Now if this did not occur, he truly would have been sincere with what he did but hopelessly wrong. Even though his heart-filled mission with an aggressive desire in his opinion, to "do God's will" (which was to eliminate all Christians), he was totally wrong. This scenario is labeled "The Cain-Abel Controversy."

### 3 The Manuscript Conspiracy Theory

Reading Chapter One and the section in this book titled: "Are the earliest manuscripts better than the later ones..." would clear all confusion of understanding this section and any links or references made, pointing to it.

Scholars argue that the Latin Vulgate manuscript (the Alexandrian text Bible) used to produce modern versions is more superior to the Old *Itala* Bible manuscript (the underground Christian Bible from where we get our King James Version).

As mentioned, several times in this book, there are only two text families where all of our Bible versions are coming from: The Byzantine text family where our KJV came from and the Alexandrian text family where all of our modern versions are coming from. Hence, we have the "Manuscript Conspiracy Theory."

### 4 You Believe-I Believe Conspiracy Theory

In times past, we all held religious views where things we believed and held dear to, were abandoned because of changes made to false information that was evidently covered with "sugar-coated truth." For some of us and our strong-headed views, embraced the change but it brought shame and embarrassment; others, furiously abundant the held views and instead of embracing the new changes, "cursed" all religious denominations, so to speak, wanting nothing to do with any of them. On the other hand, others continue to propagate the false information, knowing very well that it was all a hoax. We can see a clear example of this from members of the **OLD** Worldwide Church of God headed by its founder, Herbert W. Armstrong.

Therefore, where scripture is not very clear on a held belief, readers should not be caught up with seriously defending this "no-foundation" view; instead, be willing to easily replace it after hearing, reading and **examining** from scripture a new and better view presentation.

Opinions may be given on what is believed to be the meaning in the text, but to suggest that this meaning is the actual interpretation of the passage is not all the time correct. There are many passages of scripture that fall into this category; one of which is mentioned below.

As we deliberate our biblical views and opinions, based primarily on what we read or our understanding of a single unclear verse, we must always keep in

mind that we can be absolutely wrong; this author included. (Proverbs 14:12) Hence our “You Believe-I Believe Theory.

**You believe** that “the sons of God,” (spiritual or ghost bodies) saw the daughters of men (physical bodies) and got **married** (took them as wives) to them and had children. (Genesis 6:1-2)

**I believe** that spiritual beings (or ghosts) cannot make sexual contact (intercourse) with a physical body neither can they be “sexually” attracted to them. (Demons are all attracted to our physical bodies but not for the purpose of reproduction; their only goal is to destroy them.)

The single most important word in the above verse that destroys what “You Believe,” is the Bible word “**wife**.” How does a woman of the Bible become a wife? She has to meet God’s requirements first for a marriage to be binding in His sight; after which, the Bible then rightfully uses the title “wife.” In the Bible for a “maid” (a woman or a daughter of man) to be upgraded to “wife,” God’s criteria must first be met. If our courts perform marriages, it does not mean that in God’s sight, these marriages are legally binding.

Marriage was designed by God between a physical man and woman (male and female) for the primary purpose of reproduction. Any other unions are illegal in His sight. This is why He commanded this marriage union to “**Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth,**” (Genesis 1:28). No other human union of God’s creation can fulfill this command.

**If reproduction was not designed to work between any two humans (or persons whether they be physical or spiritual), a marriage between them is null and void in God’s sight.**

Our natural bodies can only be attracted to natural things (**what it was designed to be attracted to**). Anything outside of the natural, is spiritual. Thus,

based on Biblical records, an illegally foreign, indwelling (or inhabited) unclean spirit can modify these natural tendencies, transforming them into things that are unnatural; or unclean abnormalities coming from the indwelling spirit.

How is a marriage validated in God’s sight? Is it valid even when it is illegal? How does a title change from unmarried (or maid) to a wife? What is it that makes it legal to bring about the title “wife” in the Bible? A Biblical, legal way as instructed by God is when the marriage union criteria between the persons involved as mentioned earlier, are met. Hence, **if the union in Gen. 6:1-2 was illegal, the Bible would not have used the word “wife.”** Is a marriage between two men (or two women) legal in God’s sight? Can one of the partners rightfully claim the title “wife” (or “husband”)? If not, then the union is not a marriage and is therefore illegal (an abomination).

We know it was ordained by God for a physical male and female to get married; but how does the marriage work with a spirit (a ghost) and a physical person? If it cannot, then who got married in Genesis 6:1-2 and became the husband? Does the married rule established by God also apply to spirit with spirit or spirit with human combinations? Is a marriage legal in God’s sight between a man and woman regardless of race, color, creed, ethnic background, culture, citizenship, etc? Is a marriage legal between a human and an animal (or what we see happening today with a human and a tree, or with oneself, etc.)?

Jesus clarified marriage and angels in Matthew 22:29-30 when asked a very important question. He answered “...ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, **but are as the angels of God in heaven.**” What do you think Jesus meant when He said, “...are as the angels of God?”

Keep in mind that during the time of Genesis Chapter Six, it was still a virgin way of life with humans and God.

“Sons of God” title was given to men during this dispensation in Biblical history just before the flood. Not that they saw God in His glory, but as Jewish boys presented themselves before God, three times per year (Exodus 23:17, 34:23; Deuteronomy 16:16), faithful and obedient Old Testament saints (men) who were given the title “sons of God” at the time, presented themselves before the Lord.

Men who were called “sons of God,” presented themselves at a certain time in their lives before God. We see this in the book of Job (the oldest book in the Bible), for an event that regularly occurred among men.

Does God have more than one Son? God has one Son! Notwithstanding, during this dispensation of Grace, at the new birth (or when the unsaved are born-again), they automatically become **adopted** “sons (or children) of God.”

Some scholars speculate that “sons of God” were angels of God with absolutely no other clear verses in the Bible to prove it. In Job, it reads, “...and Satan came also among them.” (Job 1:6) Satan was not one of them; but, only “came also among them” or with them. Why did Jesus say what He did to Peter in Mark 8:33? Was it said because Satan came along with him/them? (Satan came **among** them but was not one of them; the scripture said he came **among them**; it did not say he was **one of them**.)

We all get most of our information from books and we rely heavily on this information to steer our thoughts and opinions. Let us be careful what information we allow to dominate these thoughts and opinions of ours.

If angels have an attraction for female humans there must be male and female angels. If this is true, then there must be “daughters of God” who are also angels, attracted to sons of God (male bodies).

God placed a strong sexual desire in males and females for reproduction. He then created the rule of marriage for this sexual union to be legally joined as one in His sight. Any unions outside of His set of guidelines are illegal and not a marriage. So then, did He place this same desire in angels? Can they reproduce?

Spiritual persons (or a ghost) would have to create for themselves a physical body or enter one to make sexual contact with a human. If they entered a body, they would then be using that body’s part and not their own. Only God alone can create a human body.

Now which one of these beliefs above is correct? **What “You believe” or what “I believe?”**

This writer is willing to abundant the above “I Believe” argument if any scholars can present a more logical Biblical explanation of this issue.

## 5**The Great Conspiracy Theories**

The Great Conspiracy Theory covers all theories mentioned above. They are (a) The Professional Theft Theory; (b) The Cain-Abel Controversy Theory; (c) The Manuscript Conspiracy Theory; and (d) You Believe—I Believe Theory.

# REFERENCES

**Which Bible is God's Word? Is it the AMP, ASV, CEV, GNB, GWT, KJ21, KJV, KJV-ER, LB, Msg, NAB, NASB, NIV, NJB, NKJV, NLT, NRSV, NWT, RSV, TEV, TNIV, etc., or all listed in the background on the front cover?**



# 27 Some Books & Videos To Examine

Below are some reading materials to further study this subject. Others can be found throughout the entire book as you read it. They are:

**1** [a] “Gipp’s Understandable History of the Bible,” by Samuel C. Gipp, (©, 2000); [b] “The Answer Book,” by Samuel C. Gipp; (read this book online in its entirety at: [www.chick.com/reading/books/158/158cont.asp#author's%20note](http://www.chick.com/reading/books/158/158cont.asp#author's%20note) or type in [www.chick.com](http://www.chick.com), then click on “Online Reading,” and finally on “The Answer Book.”); [c] [www.Biblebelievers.com](http://www.Biblebelievers.com).

**IMPORTANT NOTE:** If you have never heard or read about Gail Riplinger outside of this book, continue reading. However, if you have heard or read critical reviews about her books (“New Age Bible Versions,” “In Awe of Thy Word” or “Hazardous Materials: Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers”) from persons like James White, T.A. McMahon, Bob Morey, your professor, pastor, teacher, etc., (all persons who criticized her books) please pause here and read, “Who is Gail Riplinger,” earlier in this book.



**2** [a] “New Age Bible Versions,” by G.A. Riplinger; [b] “King James Version Ditches Blind Guides,” by G.A. Riplinger (a rebuttal of G.A. Riplinger’s “New Age Bible Versions” critics); [c] “In Awe of thy Word,” by G.A. Riplinger; [d] “The Language of the King James,” by G.A. Riplinger; [e] “Which Bible Is God’s Word?” by G.A. Riplinger; [f] Hazardous Materials Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers” [g] “The Hidden History of The English Scriptures” by G.A. Riplinger; [h] [www.avpublications.com](http://www.avpublications.com).

**3** [a] “Defending The King James Bible,” by D.A. Waite (©, 1996); [b] “Heresies of Westcott and Hort,” by D.A. Waite;

(read this book online at <http://www.pickknowl.com.au/homepages/rllister/wh/wh.htm>.) [c] [www.Biblefortoday.org](http://www.Biblefortoday.org).

**4** “Let’s Weigh The Evidence,” by Barry Burton.

**5** “King James Unjustly Accused,” by Stephen A. Coston Sr.

**6** “Final Authority,” by William P. Grady.

**7** The Holy Bible 1611 Edition, published by Thomas Nelson Publishers.

**8** “Fox’s Book of Martyrs,” by John C. Winston, edited by William Byron Forbush; [b] “Foxe’s Book of Martyrs Updated Through the 21<sup>st</sup> Century.”

**9** [a] “Archaic Words and the Authorized Version,” by Laurence M. Vance; [b] [www.vancepublications.com](http://www.vancepublications.com).

**10** Video Presentations by Pensacola Christian College (PCC): [a] “Fundamentalism, Liberalism, and New Evangelicalism,” by Dr. Greg Mutsch; [b] “The Bible...The Text is the Issue,” presented by Dr. Dell Johnson, Dr. J. Michael Bates, and Dr. Theodore Letis; [c] “The Leaven in Fundamentalism,” presented by Dr. Dell Johnson and Dr. Theodore Letis; [d] “PCC Response to Coalition Critics,” by Dr. Dell Johnson and Dr. Greg Mutsch; [e] “The Bible Preserved from Satan’s Attack,” by Dr. Dell Johnson.

**11** Babylon Mystery Religion by Ralph Edward Woodrow, 1990 Edition.

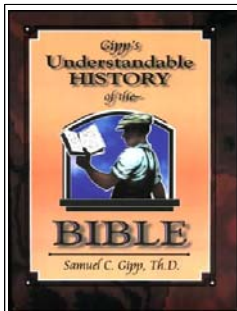
**12** [a] “Why They Changed The Bible” by David W. Daniels; [b] “Did Jesus use the Septuagint?” by David W. Daniels; [c] “51 Reasons Why The King James, A Path from Doubt to Faith” by David W. Daniels; [d] “Is The World’s Oldest Bible A Fake?” [2017], by David W. Daniels.

**13** Which Bible Would Jesus Use, [2017], by Jack McElroy.

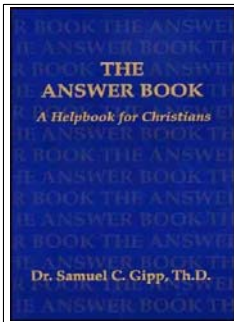
Please note that the books listed here contain many additional references and information so that you can do your own personal research on this Bible version issue.

Written by P.K. Hanna. If you have any comments or questions, email them to: [Info@Bibleversiontruth.com](mailto:Info@Bibleversiontruth.com)

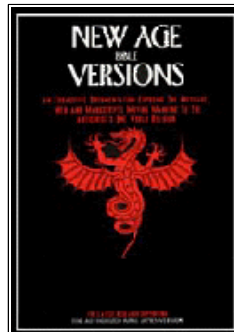




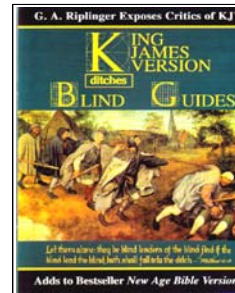
Gipp's Understanding History of the Bible



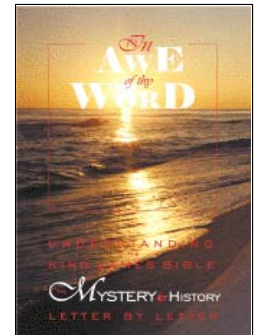
The Answer Book



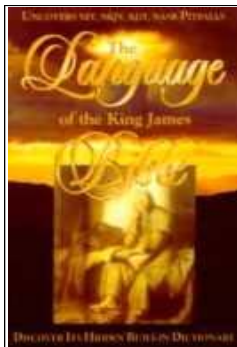
New Age Bible Version



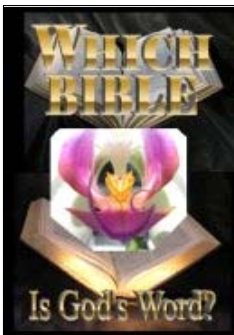
King James Version Ditches Blind Guides



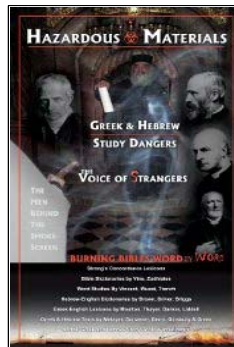
In Awe of thy Word



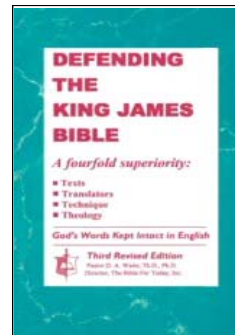
The Language of the King James



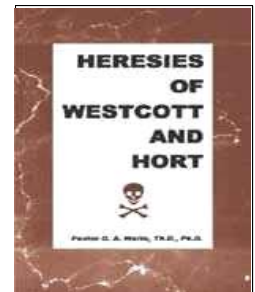
Which Bible Is God's Word?



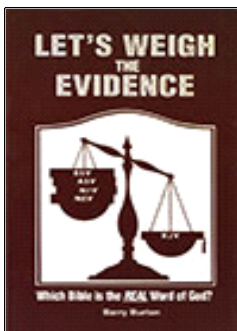
Hazardous Materials Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers



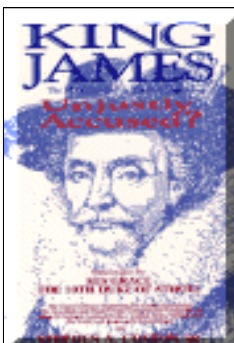
Defending The King James Bible



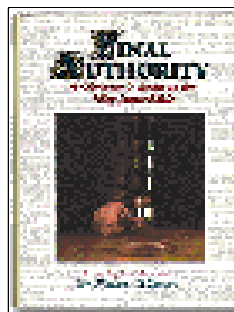
Heresies of Westcott and Hort



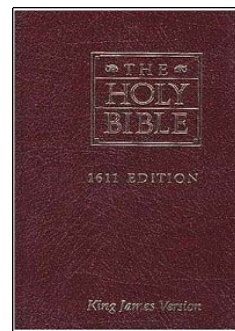
Let's Weigh The Evidence



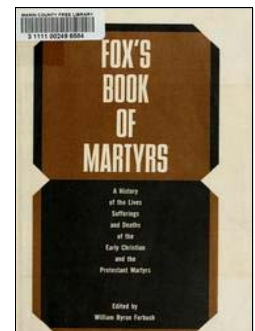
King James Unjustly Accused



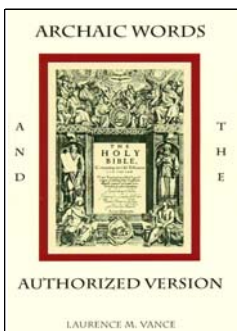
Final Authority



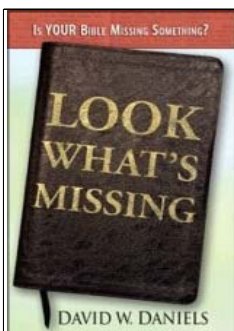
The Holy Bible 1611 Edition King James Version



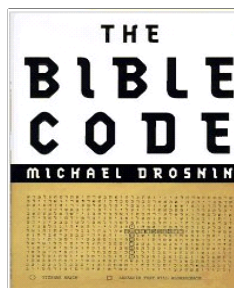
Fox's Book of Martyrs



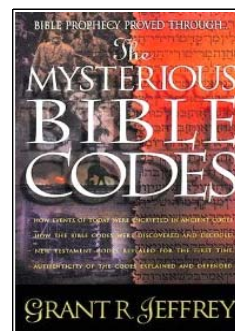
Archaic Words and the Authorized Version



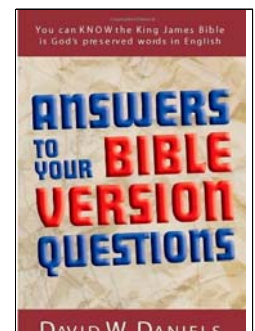
Look What's Missing



The Bible Code



The Mysterious Bible Codes



Answers To Your Bible Version Questions

Children's King James Version, King James II Version of the Bible, King James Version—Twentieth Century Edition, New King James Version, 21st Century King James Version, Modern King James Version, American King James Version, King James 2000 Version, Updated King James Version, King James Version Easy Reading, Holy Scriptures in English, Comfort-able King James Version, New Cambridge Paragraph Bible, AV7 (New Authorized Version), Authorized Version Update, (British) Revised Version, American Standard Version, Revised Standard Version, New American Standard Bible, New Revised Standard Version, English Standard Version, World English Bible In progress, New International Version, New International Version Inclusive Language Edition, Today's New International Version, The Living Bible, Good News Bible, Contemporary English Version, God's Word, New Living Translation, The Message, Restored New Testament, Challoner's revision of the Douay-Rheims Bible, Quaker Bible, Thomson's Translation, Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible, Webster's Revision, Young's Literal Translation, Julia E. Smith Parker Translation, Darby Bible, New English Translation, The Free Bible, The Work of God's Children Illustrated Bible, Conservative Bible Project, Jewish Publication Society of America Version, Judaica Press, Koren Jerusalem Bible, The Living Torah, The Living Nach, New Jewish Publication Society of America Version, Complete Jewish Bible, God's New Covenant: A New Testament Translation, Orthodox Jewish Bible, New English Bible, Revised English Bible, Modern American Standard Version, Catholic Public Domain Version, David Robert Palmer Translation, Douay-Rheims Bible Challoner Revision, Westminster Version of the Sacred Scriptures, Spencer New Testament, Confraternity Bible, Knox's Translation of the Vulgate, Kleist-Lilly New Testament, Jerusalem Bible, Revised Standard Version Catholic Edition, New American Bible, The Living Bible - Catholic Edition, New Jerusalem Bible, Christian Community Bible, New Revised Standard Version Catholic Edition, Rotherham's Emphasized Bible, Restoration of Original Sacred Name Bible, **King James Version**, Holy Name Bible, Sacred Scriptures Bethel Edition, Sacred Name King James Bible, Sacred Scriptures, Family of Yah Edition, The Word of Yahweh, The Scriptures '98 Version, Hebraic-Roots Version, The Besorah (a plagiarized copy of The Scriptures 1998), Charles Thomson's The Holy Bible, Containing The Old And New Covenant, Commonly Called The Old And New Testament: Translated From The Greek, Brenton's English Translation of the Septuagint, Apostolic Bible Polyglot, Orthodox Study Bible, New English Translation of the Septuagint, Eastern / Greek Orthodox Bible, Bible in Basic English, Bible in Worldwide English [New Testament only], New Life Version, Simple English Bible, Easy-to-Read Version, New Century Version, New International Reader's Version, EasyEnglish Bible, New World Translation, The Bible in Living English, Black Bible Chronicles, The Aussie Bible, The Holy Bible In Modern English, A New Translation, Lamsa Bible, An American Translation, Berkeley Version, Amplified Bible, Concordant Literal Version, The Modern Language Bible, The Story Bible, Green's Literal Translation, The Clear Word, Anointed Standard Version, Third Millennium Bible, Recovery Version, The Apostles' Bible, Holman Christian Standard Bible, The Complete Apostles' Bible, A Conservative Version, The New Jubilees Version (The Beloved and I: The Sacred Scriptures in English Verse), Ancient Roots Translinear Bible, The Literary Bible, Common English Bible, The Manga Bible, Transparent English Bible, International Standard Version, English Jubilee 2000 Bible, The Twentieth Century New Testament, Weymouth New Testament (New Testament in Modern Speech), Centenary New Testament, The Authentic New Testament, Phillips New Testament in Modern English and Four Prophets, The Simplified New Testament, Wuest Expanded Translation, The New Testament: a New Translation, TransLine, The Original New Testament, McCord's New Testament Translation of the Everlasting Gospel, A Fresh Parenthetical Version of the New Testament, The Unvarnished New Testament, The New Testament, The Common Edition New Testament , The Comprehensive New Testament , Analytical-Literal Translation, A New Accurate Translation of the Greek New Testament, The Voice, Jewish New Testament, The Source New Testament With Extensive Notes on Greek Word Meaning, The Last Days New Testament, King James Bibles, The Holy Scriptures, The Evidence Bible, The Hebrew Bible in English, Original Bible Project, The Cotton Patch Version, The Dead Sea Scrolls Bible, etc. etc. etc.